1

2

BY RISCORDOutput metadata	
Output category	Guidance
Date adopted [Panel/SC]	-
Date approved [non-Panel/SC]	-
Author list [names or ORCID in order of authorship WIN, beginning with EFSA Panel]	EFSA, Working Group on Birds and Mammals
DOI	10.2903/j.efsa.201Y
Requestor	European Commission
Output number	Click or tap here to enter text.
Question number(s) [separate multiple entries with commas]	EFSA-Q-201Y-XXXXX
Correspondence	pras.secretariat@@efsa.europa.eu
Short title [header]	Risk Assessment for Birds and Mammals
Panel members	-
Copyright for non-EFSA content	-
Acknowledgments	-
Minority opinion	-
Competing interests	-
Waiver	-
Note	
Legal notice	
Disclaimer	

DRAFT

ED_006569J_00096293-00001

Risk Assessment for Birds and Mammals

European Food Safety Authority (EFSA)

Abstract

The European Commission asked EFSA to revise the Guidance on the risk assessment for birds and mammals. This Guidance described how to perform risk assessment for birds and mammals from plant protection products, containing pesticides, in accordance with Regulation (EU) 1107/2009. The Guidance Document is an update of EFSA's existing guidance document titled 'Risk assessment for Birds and Mammals' which was published in 2009. The Guidance Document outlines a tiered risk assessment scheme covering dietary exposure, exposure via secondary poisoning and exposure via intake of contaminated water.

© European Food Safety Authority

Keywords

[vertebrates, pesticides, feeding guilds, oral exposure, tiered approach]

Summary

The European Commission mandated EFSA to update the Guidance Document on Risk Assessment for Birds and Mammals to consider (i) the new Regulatory framework, (ii) any new scientific developments; (iii) feedback received by Member States and stakeholders on the existing guidance in view of clarifying and correcting it, where needed; (iv) possible harmonisation of higher tier methodologies and (v) the development of a calculator tool. The Working Group was also prepared to develop options for Specific Protection Goals (SPGs) in line with EFSA methodology. However, that activity was not finalised considering the on-going activities on SPG derivation by the European Commission, as requested by the updated mandate. Therefore, for the time being the surrogate protection goals, as adopted in EFSA (2009a) were retained.

The terms of reference were interpreted to be a request for an update and a repair action and therefore new approaches such as risk assessment schemes for additional routes of exposure (other than oral exposure) or additional species (including bats) were not developed. This implies that the principles of the existing guidance were still followed, and the risk assessment methodologies were clarified, updated and complemented, as needed.

The Guidance, in line with EFSA (2009a), focuses on the three main methods of application for pesticide products, i.e., spray application, seed treatment and granules. For other type of application methods, it is the applicant's responsibility to develop a fit-for-purpose exposure assessment.

ED_006569J_00096293-00002

In particular, compared to EFSA (2009a), the different tiers for exposure and effect assessment were clearly indicated and explained in greater detail (namely screening tier, Tier 1, Tier 2, Tier 3 and Tier 4). The terminology was also clarified: Differences between 'indicator model species', 'generic model species' and 'focal species', which are used in the different exposure assessment tiers, were described. With regard to the Tier 1 effect assessment, clear recommendations on the selection of relevant reproductive endpoints, especially for mammals, were included. The use of *in silico* models, e.g., (Q)SAR for predicting toxicity endpoints for birds and mammals, was included as a possible option for metabolites. Additional crops are now covered in the guidance and the crop groups used for the Tier 1 risk assessment were harmonised with those in the EPPO global database, as far as possible.

The working group refined the parameters related to the indicator model species and generic model species in the screening and the Tier 1 risk assessment for spray applications and seed treatments. In particular, (i) relevant feeding guilds (herbivorous, insectivorous, granivorous and omnivorous) for the various scenarios, (ii) the range of body weights for the species identified as relevant as model species for each feeding guild and (iii) the different proportions of food items in the diet for each generic model species were considered. For many feeding guilds, and in line with EFSA (2009a), an in-field risk assessment is considered sufficiently protective for off-field situations. However, for small mammals the WG considered that an off-field risk assessment should not be ignored. Due to the need for plant cover, in some cases (crop growth stages) and in higher tier assessments, their presence may be excluded in-field; however their presence in the immediate off-field is fully expected. Moreover, default Residue Unit Dose values (RUD) were revised considering the outcome of an EFSA external report and data provided by Croplife Europe on residues in fruits and fruiting vegetables. Guidelines for the use of the time-weighted average approach in the reproductive exposure assessment were developed.

Options for Tier 2 effects assessment were provided, noting that the WG discourages the performance of additional vertebrate testing. Therefore, Tier 2 options for effect assessment should only be considered when additional toxicity data are available to comply with overseas regulatory jurisdictions or when retrieved from publicly available literature. TKTD models were also described as a useful tool for the Tier 2 effect refinement. Tier 2 options for exposure assessment for spray applications include refined residue values and a refinement considering substance-specific dissipation data, and further guidance was provided on evaluating this data, when submitted.

Tier 3 and Tier 4 effect assessments for spray applications and seed treatments, and based on focal species, include effect field studies and population models which are considered to integrate effect and exposure.

Tier 3 options for exposure assessment include field studies for the selection of focal species and studies for refining ecological data used in the exposure estimates, i.e., the proportion of food obtained in the treated area (PT) and the different proportions of dietary items obtained in the treated area (PD) for the identified focal species. The WG tried to harmonise the higher tier approaches by clarifying methodologies and requirements, as far as possible. Recommendations were also provided regarding refinements, like dehusking and avoidance, although the WG acknowledged that these data are difficult to interpret and to extrapolate to other species and test situations. For sake of harmonisation and transparency in the evaluation of higher tier studies, evaluation tools were developed for those refinements which are most commonly available (i.e., residue decline, effect field studies and ecological field studies for

ED_006569J_00096293-00003

the identification of focal species, PT and PD). The WG has also recommended an approach for considering the implications of other available data to refined risk assessment (e.g., literature data or data which is not owned by the Applicant).

The risk assessment for granular application was revised first by considering the relevance of the routes of exposure considered so far and by updating default parameters, when additional information was retrieved.

The risk assessment for metabolites, for contaminated water and for additional routes like secondary poisoning was clarified, as needed. A risk assessment for benthic invertebrate-eating birds and mammals was included, in addition to the one related to piscivorous and vermivorous birds and mammals.

Formulation risk assessment and how to perform a risk assessment in case of formulations which contain more than one active substance was also updated in line with the latest developments and methods.

An approach on how to consider and communicate uncertainty in the risk assessment and on how to reach a final conclusion by considering all the available evidence in a weight of evidence approach is proposed.

DISCLAIMER

The Draft Guidance has not undergone an editorial check which will be done on the final version, before publication. This also considers the fact that the text may be revised in light of the comments received during public consultation.

A calculator tool is under development and will be made available with the final version of the Guidance. In order to understand the underlying calculation, equations have been included in this draft.

ED_006569J_00096293-00004

Table of Contents

Abstract 2
Keywords 2
Summary 2
1 Background and Terms of Reference as provided by the requestor 12
1.1. Interpretation of the Terms of Reference 13
2. Introduction 14
2.1. Legislative background 14
2.2. Scope 15
2.3. Agricultural practices 16
2.4. Terminology used for pesticides, active substance and plant protection products 18
3. Risk assessment background information 18
3.1. Protection goals for birds and mammals 18
3.2. Tiered approach 20
3.2.1. Generalised tiered approach in prospective ERA for pesticides 20
3.2.2. Birds and mammals and specific features of the tiered approach in prospective ERA for pesticides 22
3.2.2.1. Effect assessment tiers 22
3.2.2.2. Exposure assessment tiers 26
3.2.3. Risk assessment of oral exposure to pesticides in prospective ERA for birds and mammals30
3.2.3.1. Risk assessment based on indicator model species, generic model species and Tier 3 exposure studies with focal species for spray applications and seed treatments 31
Acute dietary risk assessment on basis of the TER approach 31
Reproductive dietary risk assessment on basis of the TER approach 32
3.2.3.2. Risk assessment based on field effect studies (Tier 3 effect assessment) and/or spatially explicit population models with focal species (Tier 4 assessments) 32
4. Problem formulation 32
4.1. Introduction 32
4.2. Problem formulation in prospective ERA for birds and mammals 33
5. Effect assessment tiers used in the risk assessment by applying the TER approach 39
5.1. Screening tier effect assessment 39
5.2. Tier 1 effect assessment based on laboratory toxicity tests for standard test species 39
5.2.1. Data requirements 39
5.2.2. Standard acute toxicity studies for birds and mammals 41
5.2.2.1. Birds 41

DRAFT

ED_006569J_00096293-00005

141 5.2.2.2. Mammals 41
142 5.2.3. Short-term toxicity to birds 42
143 5.2.4. Long-term and reproductive studies for birds and mammals 42
144 5.2.4.1. Birds 43
145 5.2.4.2. Mammals 44
146 5.2.5. Data from publicly available literature 44
147 5.2.6. Selection of the endpoint for effect assessment 45
148 5.2.6.1. Biological relevance considerations and historical control data for endpoint
149 setting 45
150 *Biological relevance* 45
151 *Historical control data* 46
152 5.2.6.2. Selection of acute effect endpoints 48
153 *Birds* 48
154 *Mammals* 48
155 5.2.6.3. Extrapolated LD_{50} values 48
156 5.2.6.4. Selection of the reproductive endpoint for birds 49
157 5.2.6.5. Selection of the reproductive endpoint for mammals 49
158 Reproductive and developmental endpoints 52
159 Bodyweight 53
160 Organ-level effects 53
161 Behavioural effects 54
162 Less relevant endpoints 55
163 Non-relevant endpoints 56
164 Other points to consider 57
165 5.2.7. Effect endpoint for use in the chronic/reproduction assessment 57
166 5.2.7.1. Impact on the risk assessment when using an effect level 58
167 5.2.7.2. Calculating the ELL10 59
168 5.2.7.3. Conversion of the endpoint from a dietary concentration to a daily dose 61
169 5.2.8. Use of a surrogate endpoint for avian reproductive risk assessment 63
170 5.2.9. Special consideration for migratory birds 63
171 5.3. Tier 2 effect assessment: Incorporation of laboratory toxicity data for additional test
172 species64
173 5.3.1. Introduction 64
174 5.3.2. Toxicity data for additional test species from former EU requirements, dossier
175 requirements outside the EU and publicly available literature 64
176 5.3.3. Acute effect assessment based on toxicity test with standard and additional test
177 species 65

DRAFT

ED_006569J_00096293-00006

178 5.3.4. Reproductive effect assessment based on toxicity tests with standard and additional
179 test species 66
180 5.4. Tier 2 effect assessment: TK and TKTD models 66
181 5.4.1. Introduction to TKTD models 66
182 5.4.2. Use of TK (body burden) and TKTD models in acute effect assessment for birds and
183 mammals68
184 5.4.3. Use of TKTD models in long-term reproductive effect assessment for birds and
185 mammals69
186 5.4.4. Concluding remarks on regulatory use of TKTD models for vertebrate wildlife 71
187 6. Exposure assessment tiers 71
188 6.1. Introduction to the exposure assessment for substances applied as sprays or as seed
189 treatments 71
190 6.1.1. Indicator Model Species and Generic Model Species 71
191 6.1.2. Bodyweight of the IMS and GMS 72
192 6.1.3. Food Intake Rate 72
193 6.1.4. Criteria to assess whether a time-weighted average factor can be used in the
194 reproductive exposure assessment 73
195 6.2. Specific considerations for spray applications 76
196 6.2.1. In-field and off-field exposure scenarios 76
197 6.2.2. Screening tier exposure assessment for spray applications 77
198 6.2.3. Tier 1 exposure assessment for spray applications 79
199 6.2.4. Residue per Unit Dose (RUDs) for spray applications 81
200 6.2.5. Residue Dynamics and the use of Multiple application factor (MAF) and time-
201 weighted average factor (fTWA) for spray applications 82
202 6.2.5.1. Background and DT50 82
203 6.2.5.2. Multiple application factor (MAF) 83
204 6.2.5.3. Time-weighted average factor (fTWA) and moving window MAFrepro x fTWA .. 83
205 6.2.6. Deposition values (DV) for spray applications 85
206 6.3. Specific considerations for seed treatment applications 85
207 6.3.1. Screening tier exposure assessment for seed treatment applications 85
208 6.3.2. Tier 1 exposure assessment for seed treatments 85
209 6.3.3. Calculation of the number of seeds to reach the Regulatory Acceptable Dose 88
210 6.3.4. Residue values for seed treatment applications 88
211 6.3.5. Time weighted average factor (fTWA) for seed treatments applications 88
212 6.4. Tier 2 exposure assessment approaches for spray applications and seed treatments 89
213 6.4.1. Refinement of initial residues values for spray applications 89
214 6.4.2. Refinement of initial residues values for seed treatment applications 89

ED_006569J_00096293-00007

215 6.4.3. Refinements considering dissipation 90
216 6.5. Tier 3 refinement options in exposure assessment 90
217 6.5.1. General considerations for study protocols and reporting of field studies 90
218 6.5.1.1. Justification of study area selected 90
219 6.5.1.2. Description of agricultural practices 91
220 6.5.2. Identification of focal species for Tier 3 field studies 93
221 6.5.2.1. Data used to determine focal species 93
222 *Birds* 94
223 *Mammals* 94
224 6.5.2.2. Evaluating FS studies 95
225 6.5.2.3. Specific considerations, presence of small mammals 95
226 6.5.2.4. Specific considerations, presence of bird species 96
227 6.5.2.5. Diet of focal species 97
228 6.5.3. Refinement of PT in reproductive RA 97
229 6.5.3.1. Definition of PT and use of refined PT values in Tier 3 exposure assessment 97
230 6.5.3.2. Radio-tracking and PT estimation 97
231 6.5.3.3. Requirements and conditions for valid PT field studies 98
232 6.5.3.4. Radio/GPS-tracking and inclusion of individuals in the summary estimate of PT 99
233 6.5.3.5. Calculation of summary PT values 100
234 6.5.3.6. How to use the summary PT in Tier-3 exposure assessment 100
235 6.5.3.7. Use of other sources of information in refining PT 101
236 6.5.4. Refinement of PD in Tier 3 exposure assessment 102
237 6.5.4.1. Definition of PD and use of refined PD values in Tier 3 exposure assessment ... 102
238 6.5.4.2. How to determine a diet for birds 102
239 6.5.4.3. How to determine a diet for mammals 103
240 6.5.4.4. Trapping and sample collection 103
241 6.5.4.5. Sampling techniques and analysis 104
242 6.5.4.6. Data evaluation 105
243 6.5.4.7. Requirements and conditions for valid PD studies 106
244 6.5.4.8. How to use the PD values in Tier-3 exposure assessment 107
245 6.5.5. Avoidance 107
246 6.5.5.1. Avoidance as a refinement in risk assessment 108
247 6.5.6. Dehusking/deshelling 109
248 6.5.6.1. Performing studies to investigate dehusking/deshelling behaviour 109
249 6.5.6.2. Considering dehusking/deshelling behaviour in risk assessment 110
250 6.5.7. Consideration of additional Tier 3 data 110

ED_006569J_00096293-00008

251 6.5.7.1. Consideration of the Tier 3 data base for data on focal species 111
252 6.5.7.2. Consideration of the Tier 3 data base for data on ecological parameters PD/PT
253 112
254 7. Integrated exposure and effect assessment tiers for birds and mammals 112
255 7.1. Tier 3 effect field studies 112
256 7.1.1. Introduction 112
257 7.1.2. Advantages and disadvantages of field effect studies 113
258 7.1.3. Performing and evaluating field effect studies 113
259 7.1.4. Use of field effect studies in the risk assessment 115
260 7.1.5. Field studies to investigate acute mortality 116
261 7.1.6. Field studies to investigate effects on reproduction 118
262 7.2. Tier 4 Population models 119
263 7.2.1. Introduction to population models 119
264 7.2.2. Guidance on the use of population models in regulatory ERA for birds and mammals
265 121
266 7.2.3. Concluding remarks on regulatory use of output of population models in higher-tier
267 risk assessment 123
268 8. Risk assessment for products applied as granules 124
269 8.1. Animals ingesting granules as source of food 125
270 8.2. Birds ingesting granules with/as grit 125
271 8.3. Birds and mammals ingesting granules when seeking seeds as food 129
272 8.4. Ingestion of granules as part of soil intake 133
273 8.5. Animals consuming other food items with residues from granular applications 133
274 8.6. Conclusion Tier 1 133
275 8.7. Refinement Options 134
276 9. Risk assessment for metabolites 135
277 9.1. Introduction 135
278 9.2. General considerations for residue data 135
279 9.2.1. Application method, e.g., soil, foliar, seed treatment, post-harvest treatment 135
280 9.2.2. Growth stages and season 136
281 9.3. Sources for residue data in plants 136
282 9.3.1. Metabolism in primary crops 136
283 9.3.2. Magnitude of residues in plants 138
284 9.3.3. Rotational crops 139
285 9.4. How to conduct the risk assessment for metabolites 143
286 9.4.1. Appropriate evidence for the selection of the relevant surrogate endpoint 147

ED_006569J_00096293-00009

287 9.4.2. Risk Assessment for toxic metabolites 147
288 9.4.2.1. Screening level assessment 148
289 9.4.2.2. Further Steps 148
290 9.4.3. Application of (Q)SAR 148
291 10. Bioaccumulation, biomagnification and secondary poisoning of birds and mammals 150
292 10.1. Introduction 150
293 10.1.1. Current data requirements for PPPs 151
294 10.2. Tier 1 secondary poisoning assessment for earthworm-eating birds and mammals
295 152
296 10.2.1. Pore water approach 153
297 10.2.2. Dry soil approach 155
298 10.2.3. Possible higher-tier approaches to address secondary poisoning in the risk assessment
299 procedure for earthworm-eating birds and mammals 156
300 10.3. Bioaccumulation, biomagnification and secondary poisoning of fish-eating birds and
301 mammals 157
302 10.3.1. Introduction 157
303 10.3.2. Proposed Tier 1 secondary poisoning assessment for fish-eating birds and mammals
304 157
305 10.3.3. Possible higher-tier approaches to address secondary poisoning in the risk assessment
306 procedure for fish-eating birds and mammals 159
307 10.4. Bioaccumulation and secondary poisoning of benthic invertebrate-eating birds and
308 mammals 159
309 10.4.1. Introduction 159
310 10.4.2. Proposed Tier 1 secondary poisoning assessment for benthic invertebrate-eating birds
311 and mammals 160
312 10.4.3. Possible higher-tier approaches to address secondary poisoning in the risk assessment
313 procedure for fish-eating birds and mammals 164
314 11. Risk assessment via contaminated water 164
315 11.1. Leaf scenario and calculation of PECpool 164
316 11.1.1. Decision scheme for products and active substances applied as a liquid 166
317 11.1.2. Consideration for products and active substances applied as a solid formulation 166
318 11.2. Puddle scenario and calculation of PECpuddle 167
319 12. Risk assessment for formulated Plant Protection Product 168
320 12.1. Approach to the risk assessment for formulated PPP 168
321 12.2. Approach for PPP with one active substance 169
322 12.3. Approach for formulation with more than one active substance 170
323 12.3.1. Decision scheme 170
324 12.3.2. Background information 172

ED_006569J_00096293-00010

12.3.2.1. Calculating Acute Mixture toxicity 173
12.3.2.2. Comparing estimated and measured mixture toxicity 173
12.3.2.3. Defining the acute exposure level of the mixture to be assessed 175
12.3.2.4. Risk assessment based on measured mixture toxicity 175
12.3.2.5. Risk assessment based on estimated mixture toxicity 175
12.3.2.6. Independent action for mixture toxicity calculation 176
13. Uncertainty analysis and weight-of-evidence 176
13.1. Uncertainty analysis 176
13.1.1. Responsibilities of the risk assessor 177
13.2. Uncertainty and weight-of-evidence 177
13.2.1. Lower tiers 177
13.2.2. Higher Tiers 178
13.3. Uncertainty and weight of evidence risk communication tables for the higher tier risk assessment 179
13.3.1. How to use the WOEC Tables 179
14. Risk Mitigation 185
15. Conclusions 190
16. Recommendations 190
References 193
Glossary and abbreviations 212
List of Annexes/Appendices 224

DRAFT

ED_006569J_00096293-00011

1 Background and Terms of Reference as provided by the requestor

EFSA published a guidance document for performing risk assessments for birds and mammals, under the former legislation, Council Directive 91/414/EEC[1], in 2009 (EFSA, 2009a). The EFSA (2009a) guidance document was developed on the basis of an Opinion of the Scientific Panel on Plant Protection Products and their Residues (PPR Panel) published in 2008 (EFSA, 2008). EFSA (2009a) has been implemented since July 2010.

EFSA received a mandate from the European Commission in October 2016 requesting an update of the guidance document considering the following Terms of Reference (ToRs):

- Update the EFSA (2009a) guidance document in view of the PPR Panel Opinion on protection goals (EFSA PPR Panel, 2010).
- Update the EFSA (2009a) guidance document in view of the Regulation (EC) No. 1107/2009[2], Regulation (EU) No 283/2013[3] and Regulation (EU) 284/2013[4].
- Update the risk assessment methodology in light of scientific research and developments.
- Update the EFSA (2009a) guidance document in view of feedback from Member States and other stakeholders.
- Provide clarifications on the current methodology where needed.
- Consider the possibility of further harmonisation of higher tier risk assessment within EU Regulatory zones.
- Consider the possibility of providing a calculator tool to accompany the updated guidance document.

EFSA received a revised mandate from the European Commission in July 2018. In the revised mandate, the first bullet point, 'update the EFSA (2009a) guidance document in view of the PPR Panel Opinion on protection goals', was amended to:

- Update the EFSA (2009a) guidance document taking into account planned and on-going discussions initiated by the Commission on defining specific environmental protection goals and review the risk assessment guidance based on relevant specific protection goals agreed during this process.

The revision was triggered by a project initiated by DG SANTE to involve Member States and stakeholders in defining Specific Protect Goals (SPG) for non-target organisms.

---

[1] Council Directive of 15 July 1991 concerning the placing of plant protection products on the market (91 /414 /EEC) Regulation (EC) No 1107/2009 of the European Parliament and the Council of 21 October 2009 concerning the placing of plant protection products on the market and repealing Council Directives 79/117/EEC and 91/414/EEC

[2] Regulation (EC) No 1107/2009 of the European Parliament and of the Council of 21 October 2009 concerning the placing of plant protection products on the market and repealing Council Directives 79/117/EEC and 91/414/EEC

[3] Commission Regulation (EU) No 283/2013 of 1 March 2013 setting out the data requirements for active substances, in accordance with Regulation (EC) No 1107/2009 of the European Parliament and of the Council concerning the placing of plant protection products on the market

[4] Commission Regulation (EU) No 284/2013 of 1 March 2013 setting out the data requirements for plant protection products, in accordance with Regulation (EC) No 1107/2009 of the European Parliament and of the Council concerning the placing of plant protection products on the market.

ED_006569J_00096293-00012

1.1. Interpretation of the Terms of Reference

The ToRs were interpreted to be a request for an update (or repair) of the existing guidance document methodology rather than a complete revision.

The WG addressed the agreed Terms of Reference as following:

- **Specific protection goals**

Based on the updated mandate and the on-going activity initiated by the DG SANTE, SPG options in accordance with the methodology of EFSA PPR Panel (2010) were not finalised. The current Guidance Document was therefore updated considering the surrogate protection goals as described in chapter 3.

- **New Regulations**

The risk assessment methodology developed for this guidance document is specifically to address the needs for the approval and authorisation process under Regulation 1107/2009[2]. As such, the scope of the risk assessment is limited to single PPPs and the active substances they contain. The screening and Tier 1 risk assessment methodology have made use only of data requested with Regulations (EU) No. 283/2013[3] and 284/2013[4]. The Assessment Factors (AF) referred to in this guidance document are defined in the Uniform Principles (Regulation EC No. 546/2011[5]). Regulation 1107/2009[2] contains specific approval criteria for substances with endocrine disrupting properties. ECHA/EFSA (2018) provides guidance to perform regulatory assessment for these criteria. Consequently, no specific consideration of risk assessments for birds and mammals from substances with endocrine disrupting properties was needed in this revision of the guidance document.

- **Update the risk assessment methodology in light of scientific research and developments**

This ToR was interpreted to request an update of the existing methodology considering experience and using new knowledge to consolidate best practice in terms of performing risk assessment for birds and mammals from PPP. Furthermore, the WG aimed to ensure that existing errors or points needing clarification were suitably addressed. To address this ToR, several tasks were done:

- Information gathered by Lahr et al. (2018) and several narrative literature reviews were used to update the characteristics of the model species used in the risk assessment. This task was to ensure that the assumptions in the risk assessment are sufficiently protective of all species, within the specific feeding guild, which feed in the area of use.

- Residue data gathered under Lahr et al. (2018) and also submitted by Crop Life Europe were used to update the default residue values on food items taken by birds and mammals.

[5] Commission Regulation (EU) No 546/2011 of 10 June 2011 implementing Regulation (EC) No 1107/2009 of the European Parliament and of the Council as regards uniform principles for evaluation and authorisation of plant protection products

ED_006569J_00096293-00013

- Guidance on risk assessment methodology was updated on the basis of the comments received from stakeholders in the public consultation together with knowledge and experience from the WG members.

- **Update in view of feedback from stakeholders and to provide clarifications**

The public was consulted on the existing guidance document from November to 2017 to December 2017 and comments and opinions submitted by stakeholders were considered during the process (EFSA, 2020a).

- **Further harmonisation of higher tier risk assessment within EU Regulatory zones;**

To address this ToR, several tasks were done:

- The on-line calculator tool referred to in the next paragraph will be able (with the final version of the guidance) to perform several higher tier refinements thus ensuring a harmonised application of the higher tier methodology.
- Higher tier risk assessment methodology was clarified as far as practicable.
- Higher Tier Evaluation Tools (HTET) were developed to aid with harmonised assessments for several higher tier studies.

- **Providing a calculator tool to accompany the updated guidance document**

The importance of an on-line tool was recognised by the WG. Therefore, EFSA has initiated a follow-up project implementing the risk assessment methodology in an online R-software platform. It is anticipated that the tool will be available for testing during 2022. It will be finalised and published together with the final version of the Guidance Document.

Throughout this guidance document the parameters used in the Tier 1 assumptions have been based on the most appropriate information and data available at the time of writing. These have been implemented in the associated calculator tool (under development).

2. Introduction

2.1. Legislative background

In accordance with Regulation (EC) No. 1107/2009[2], a pesticide active substance shall only be approved if a risk assessment demonstrates the risks to non-target organisms, to be acceptable in accordance with the criteria laid down in the Uniform Principles (Regulation EC No. 546/2011[5]) under realistic conditions of use of a plant protection product (PPP). This means that a risk assessment for birds and mammals is needed according to Good Agricultural Practices (GAP) which defines how the PPP will be used.

The data that applicants must provide for pesticide active substances, and (formulated) plant protection products, are defined in the accompanying Commission Regulation (EU) No 283/2013[3] and 284/2013[4], respectively.

ED_006569J_00096293-00014

2.2. Scope

The risk assessment methodology developed for this guidance document is specifically to address the needs for the approval and authorisation process under Regulation 1107/2009[2]. As such, the scope of the risk assessment is limited to single PPPs and the active substances they contain. Guidance is given for performing additive risk assessments for PPPs containing multiple a.s. (see chapter 12). Furthermore, as is the standard practice for environmental risk assessments performed under Regulation 1107/2009[2], the risk assessment methodology considers each use (e.g., the crop) independently. Cumulative exposure to birds and mammals due to the application of multiple PPPs are not covered. Cumulative exposure due to repeated application of the same PPP in a crop, as recommended in the GAP, however, is covered.

As the current guidance document was interpreted to be an update of existing risk assessment and was developed considering the currently agreed protection goals, some potentially relevant topics are not covered in this document. These are described in the following paragraphs.

The risk assessment methodology covers dietary exposure via direct residues on food items, dietary exposure via residues on food items following bioaccumulation (secondary poisoning) and exposure from consumption of contaminated water. Exposure via dermal exposure and inhalation is not covered. The exception is when effect field studies are used in Tier 4 effect refinement as, potentially, these could cover all routes of exposure. It is recognised that for some substances, and depending on their use, other exposure routes may contribute to the overall systemic toxicity. The WG recommends that a holistic approach is taken to develop harmonised and robust exposure models to cover additional exposure routes covering all terrestrial non-target organisms.

In 2019, the EFSA PPR Panel was asked to consider whether bat species were adequately addressed by the risk assessment methodology in EFSA (2009a) (EFSA PPR Panel, 2019). The PPR Panel concluded that in some cases, oral exposure was not sufficiently covered considering the assumed parameters in the Tier 1 risk model species used in EFSA (2009a). In this updated guidance document, the WG carefully checked the assumed characteristics of the model species used in the Screening tier and Tier 1. Furthermore, the residue values were updated with a larger and more robust data set. Consequently, with the revised assumptions, the lower tier oral risk assessment for bat species is assumed to be covered by the Screening tier and Tier 1 calculations for other insectivorous mammals. Regarding other routes of exposure, dermal exposure was considered to be greater than oral and inhalation exposure for bat species, if applications of PPPs are made during the foraging time of bats. The Panel also considered that exposure of pups via milk was of particular importance and concluded that any risk assessment scheme for bats should consider the total body burden from all exposure routes (oral, dermal and inhalation). As already discussed in the previous paragraph, the WG recommends to develop dermal and inhalation exposure models for all terrestrial non-target organisms. Once available, the risk assessments considering the total body burden to bat species can be further developed.

The WG acknowledged that indirect effects of pesticides to birds and mammals are likely to be important. It was recognised that it is extremely challenging to differentiate indirect effects caused by the use of pesticides and those caused by other farming/growing practices or other forms of pest control. Nevertheless, it is noted that some pesticides are applied to remove insect and weed pests, and often cause transient effects on the abundance of non-target organisms, all of which contribute to terrestrial food webs. It was recognised that developing

ED_006569J_00096293-00015

498 a meaningful methodology for the assessment of indirect effects is challenging. Furthermore,
499 the WG considered a unified approach under several EU Regulations would be valuable (i.e.,
500 Directive 2009/128/EC, the Common Agricultural Policy etc.) to assess indirect effects of
501 agriculture, including the uses of pesticides, in terrestrial environments. At the time of writing
502 the European Commission was developing the Farm to Fork strategy1 under the European
503 Green Deal2 which aims to achieve such unity.

504 It was further noted by the WG that, within the existing regulatory framework for the
505 prospective assessment of PPPs, it would be most logical to address indirect effects from
506 reduced food availability when developing the risk assessment guidance documents for non-
507 target terrestrial plants, non-target arthropods and soil organisms.

508 Rice is the only European crop cultivated in fields regularly flooded for long periods. This
509 means that the attractiveness of rice fields to birds and mammals and exposure routes to
510 terrestrial vertebrates differ considerably to other crops grown in Europe. The WG recognised
511 that rice fields are an attractive foraging habitat for terrestrial vertebrates but considered that
512 it would be logical the exposure models for all non-target organisms exposed from the use of
513 PPPs in rice to be developed in a harmonised and holistic manner. The International Centre
514 for Pesticides and Health Risk Prevention (ICPS, Italy) have drafted a Guidance Document on
515 harmonised exposure and risk assessment for rice crops. However, at the time of writing the
516 document was still under discussion and not implemented. The WG recommends that the
517 draft guidance is further developed ensuring that terrestrial vertebrates are properly
518 addressed.

519 2.3. Agricultural practices

520 A Good Agricultural Practice (GAP) table defines the way a PPP is proposed for use. For
521 national assessments, some Member States may use the proposed product label rather than
522 a GAP table. The following information should be included (please note this list is not
523 exhaustive):

524 - Information on the PPP including the product type (e.g., a water dispersible granule),
525 which active substance(s) is included and at what concentration.

526 - The intended crops (or plants) and the growth stage of the crop (usually using the
527 BBCH growth stage criteria). Sometimes the time of year when applications will be
528 made may also be specified.

529 - The Member States or Regulatory Zones[6] where it is intended that the PPP will be
530 used.

531 - The intended application rate (normally in terms of amount of active substance per
532 hectare but the rate of the product may also be stated).

533 - The number of applications and the application interval.

[6] According to EU Regulation 1107/2009 there are three regulatory zones. The Northern Zone (NZ) Member States are Denmark, Estonia, Latvia, Lithuania, Finland, Sweden. The Central Zone (CZ) Member States are Belgium, Czech Republic, Germany, Ireland, Luxembourg, Hungary, Netherlands, Austria, Poland, Romania, Slovenia, Slovakia. The Southern Zone (SZ) Member States are Bulgaria, Greece, Spain, France, Italy, Cyprus, Malta, Portugal. Note For the purpose of use in greenhouses, as post-harvest treatment, for treatment of empty storage rooms and for seed treatment the zone means all three zones.

ED_006569J_00096293-00016

- Limited information on the method of application (i.e., broadcast air assisted sprayer, seed treatment etc.). The EPPO global database for PPP treatments is a useful source of application methodology.
- Whether the PPP will be used indoors, in outdoor fields or in protected structures. According to EFSA (2015) the type of protected structure should be defined (i.e., greenhouse or plastic tunnel). Please refer to EFSA (2014a) for more information on the types of protected structures.
- Risk mitigation measures proposed by the applicant.
- Other restrictions proposed by the applicant (e.g., applications are only allowed every three years).
- Sometimes other information on how the PPP is intended for use may be stated (e.g., band application or spot application).

There are numerous other agronomic- or growing-practices which will influence the presence, and exposure, of birds and mammals in areas where the PPP will be used. If details of such practices are specified, then it allows a risk assessment to account for them and thus be more specific. This would be of particular benefit for Tier 3 and Tier 4 effect refinements where information on real species occurring in the crop are used. Where information is lacking, a risk assessment should encompass (as far as practicable) all the conditions of where and how the PPP will be used. The following list includes the types of agronomic- or growing-practices which are expected to have an influence of the presence and/or exposure of bird and mammals (please note the list is not exhaustive):

- Specific application machinery (e.g., the quality of the sprayer)
- Tillage practices
- Weed control (whether mechanical or using a PPP)
- Use of insecticides or other PPP impacting on the occurrence of invertebrates
- Field size
- Diversity of crops in the landscape
- Sowing density of plants
- Non-cropped areas in proximity to the treated area (e.g., field margins, set-aside or compensatory areas)
- Fruit netting
- Orchard type (e.g., modern spindle, traditional)
- Presence and type of between-row vegetation.

DRAFT

ED_006569J_00096293-00017

2.4. Terminology used for pesticides, active substance and plant protection products

It is important that the terminology used in the regulatory assessment is clear and consistent. Therefore, the following information is adapted from the Commission Website for pesticides[7].

A **'pesticide'** is a substance/agent that prevents, destroys, or controls a harmful organism ('pest') or disease, or protects plants or plant products during production, storage and transport. The term includes, amongst others: herbicides, fungicides, insecticides, acaricides, nematicides, molluscicides, rodenticides, growth regulators, repellents, rodenticides and biocides.

Plant protection products (PPP) are 'pesticides' that protect crops or desirable or useful plants. They are primarily used in the agricultural sector but also in forestry, horticulture, amenity areas and in home-gardens. They are formulations that contain at least one active substance and have one of the following functions:

- protect plants or plant products against pests/diseases, before or after harvest
- influence the life processes of plants (such as substances influencing their growth, excluding nutrients)
- preserve plant products
- destroy or prevent growth of undesired plants or parts of plants

They may also contain other components (co-formulants) including safeners and synergists.

An **active substance (a.s.)** is any chemical, plant extract, pheromone or micro-organism (including virus), that has action against 'pests' or on plants, parts of plants or plant products.

The most common use of pesticides is in the form of plant protection products (PPPs). The term 'pesticide' is often used interchangeably with 'plant protection product', however, pesticide is a broader term that also covers non plant/crop uses, for example biocides. In this guidance document the word 'pesticide' is used as it is commonly used term used in the regulatory community for PPPs. However, it is important to stress that that the guidance document is developed specifically for the assessment of active substances and plant protection products under Regulation (EC) 1107/2009[2].

3. Risk assessment background information

3.1. Protection goals for birds and mammals

General protection goals underlying prospective environmental risk assessment (ERA) for plant protection products in Europe are described in several EU Regulations. These general protection goals, however, need to be translated into specific protection goals that can be linked in a transparent way to selected risk assessment schemes in guidance documents.

The specific protection goal (SPG) is, therefore, the operationalized general protection goal described in legislation and is defined in terms of ecological entity and attribute of non-target organisms to protect, the magnitude of tolerable impact and temporal and spatial scale of the

[7] https://ec.europa.eu/food/plants/pesticides_en

ED_006569J_00096293-00018

605 tolerable impact (EFSA PPR Panel, 2010; EFSA Scientific Committee, 2016a). Ideally, different
606 SPG options for birds and mammals that are based on the general protection goals in
607 legislation need to be proposed by risk assessor, together with their scientific basis. This allows
608 a proper dialogue with, and a final selection by, risk managers that have the democratic
609 mandate to take policy decisions.

610 The EFSA procedure to derive SPGs was not yet in place when the EFSA Guidance Document
611 for Birds and Mammals (EFSA, 2009a) was published. Nevertheless, the following operational
612 protection goals were adopted in EFSA (2009a):

613 The procedures for first-tier assessment are designed to achieve a "surrogate" protection goal
614 of making any mortality or reproductive effects unlikely

615 At higher tiers, assessments may be either at the surrogate protection goal or at the actual
616 protection goal of clearly establishing that there will be no visible mortality and no long-term
617 repercussions for abundance and biodiversity

618 The use of the phrase 'no visible mortality' in EFSA (2009a) suggests that the individual has
619 to be selected as an ecological entity[8] in ERA, while the phrase 'no long-term repercussions
620 for abundance and biodiversity' in this guidance document suggests that populations are the
621 ecological entity of concern and that some short-term impacts might be tolerated as long as
622 the viability[9] of populations of wild birds and mammals, as well as their overall biodiversity,
623 are not at stake in agricultural landscapes.

624 The Aquatic Guidance Document (EFSA PPR Panel, 2013) used the EFSA PPR Panel (2010)
625 procedure (based on the ecosystem services concept) to derive SPGs. After a dialogue
626 between risk assessors and risk managers, for aquatic vertebrates (fish and amphibians) the
627 Ecological Threshold Option (ETO)[10] option only was selected as SPG. In this ETO option for
628 aquatic vertebrates the ecological entity and their attribute to be protected were, respectively,
629 individuals and survival in acute ERA and populations and abundance/biomass in chronic ERA.
630 For both the acute and the chronic ERA the magnitude of tolerable effects in edge-of-field
631 surface waters was selected as negligible.

632 As requested by the updated mandate, and by considering the on-going the activities by the
633 European Commission, aiming to define SPGs involving Member States (MSs) and
634 stakeholders, SPG options for birds and mammals were not finalised and a dialogue with Risk
635 Managers was not initiated. Consequently, the surrogate protection goal as reported in EFSA
636 (2009a) were retained. These are presented, in line with SPG for vertebrates in the EFSA PPR
637 Panel (2013), in table 1, below.

638 **Table 1:** Surrogate protection goals for birds and mammals as in EFSA (2009a)

Organism group	Ecological entity	Attribute	Magnitude	Time	Space
Birds and Mammals	Individuals of potentially sensitive	Survival (no visible mortality)	Negligible effect	Not applicable (no	Local agricultural

[8] The ecological entity is one of the dimensions for the definition of Specific Protection goals as indicated in EFSA PPR Panel (2010). It refers to the level of biological organisation of the key driver or service providing unit that should be protected.
[9] Viability of populations, which may be interpreted as abundance, and biodiversity are considered the attribute of the entity that must be protected. The attribute is another dimension in the definition of SPGs according to EFSA PPR Panel (2010)
10 Ecological Threshold Option (ETO) allows only for negligible effects at the population level whereas recovery is not considered an option for vertebrates.

ED_006569J_00096293-00019

species (in acute risk assessment)		recovery option)	field (and surrounding agricultural area where individuals of the population dwell)
Populations of potentially vulnerable species (in reproductive risk assessment)	Abundance		

These surrogate PGs assumes that a sufficient level of protection is achieved by avoiding the risk to potentially sensitive/vulnerable species of birds and mammals from direct toxicity of individual (formulated) PPPs at the local scale. Consequently, possible impacts of indirect effects by pesticide-mediated shifts in food-web interactions and that result in reduced food for birds and mammals, are not considered in an explicit way in this guidance document. To avoid these impacts requires that future EFSA guidance documents for pesticide risks on non-target terrestrial plants, non-target arthropods and soil organisms sufficiently address the supporting ecosystem service 'food-web support' for birds and mammals. In addition, possible cumulative stress by tank mixes and/or the sequential use of different PPPs in the crop, or the use of PPPs in nearby other crops, are not considered in this (updated) guidance document. Note that according to current legislation (see e.g., Regulation (EC) No 1107/2009[2]) mixture toxicity in prospective ERA for pesticides is only considered for formulated PPPs that contain more than one active substance (see chapter 2). The surrogate SPG also imply that possible emerging landscape-level risks for birds and mammals are not yet considered.

The focus of this (updated) guidance document is on the dietary exposure route and on the protection of individuals of potentially sensitive bird and mammal species in the acute risk assessment and on populations of vulnerable bird and mammal species in the long-term risk assessment. Also note that, the regulatory data requirements with respect to toxicity tests mainly concern the dietary exposure route (particularly for birds). Although other routes, like dermal and inhalation exposure to pesticides, may contribute to potential risks to birds and mammals, it is assumed in this guidance document that dietary exposure is the main exposure route. This assumption is surrounded by some uncertainty. An important research need is to generate proper data for a better understanding of the potential impact of the different exposure routes (in isolation and in combination) on birds and mammals in the agricultural landscape.

It is assumed that biodiversity of birds and mammals is sufficiently protected if in future guidance documents mentioned above the protection of the supporting ecosystem service 'food-web support' for birds and mammals is taken into account. The claim to sufficiently protect the biodiversity of birds and mammals in agricultural landscapes, requires that the impacts of indirect effects by a pesticide-mediated decline in food availability (e.g., in the form of earthworms, insects and weeds) and cumulative risks of pesticide-use at the landscape level are negligible.

3.2. Tiered approach

3.2.1. Generalised tiered approach in prospective ERA for pesticides

In a tiered risk assessment scheme, there are several stages of the assessment (see figure 1). A fundamental aspect of the tiered approach is that every level of the assessment should be able to address the SPG.

ED_006569J_00096293-00020

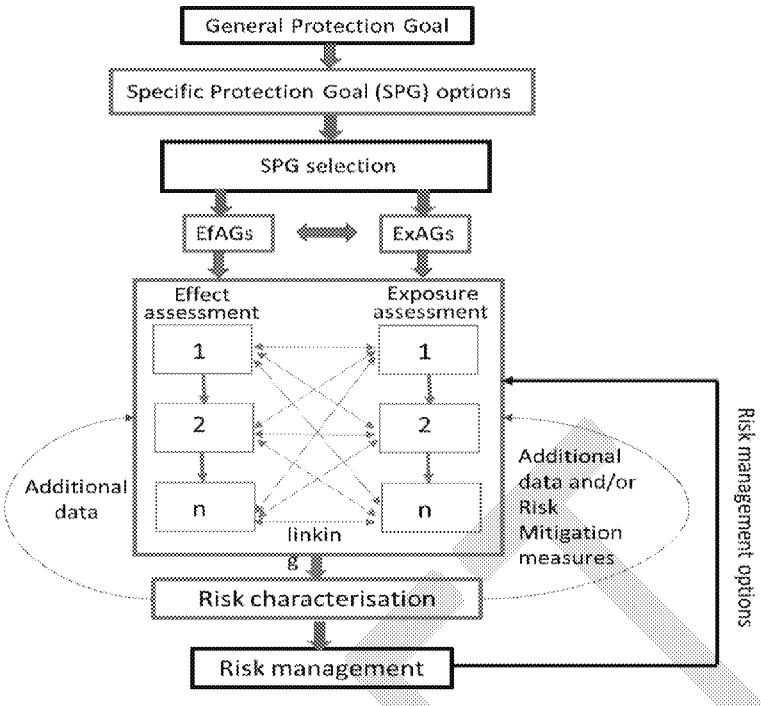


Figure 1: Generalised overview of the parallel tiered effect and exposure assessments as part of the prospective risk assessment and management procedure for pesticides and non-target organisms. The responsibilities of risk assessors and risk managers are indicated by respectively green and black boxes and arrows. Risk mitigation measures to refine the exposure assessment can be proposed during the risk assessment process.

Important components of the effect assessment goals (EfAGs) that underlie the SPG, amongst others, comprise (i) the definition of the ecotoxicologically relevant exposure quantity (or concentration/dose) that may differ between different organism groups, (ii) the incorporation of agreed upon toxicity estimates and extrapolation factors for relevant standard test species in the lower tier (usually prescribed in legislation), and (iii) criteria for the selection of additional test species and/or vulnerable focal species in higher tiers, including associated measurement endpoints, extrapolation tools (e.g. assessment factors, models) and ecological scenarios (in case of effect modelling). Important components of the exposure assessment goals (ExAGs) that underlie the SPG, amongst others, are (i) the definition of the spatial-temporal properties of the ecotoxicologically relevant exposure quantity (or concentration/dose) in the receiving environment of concern (e.g. soil, water, sediment, organisms), (ii) the selection of scenarios for exposure modelling in different tiers, and (iii) the choice of a percentile of the (modelled) spatial-temporal exposure quantity that needs to be used in the exposure assessment. Note that in sophisticated higher tiers based on modelling approaches the ecological and exposure scenarios may be combined in environmental scenarios (EFSA PPR Panel, 2014; EFSA Scientific Committee, 2016b).

With increasing tiers, the realism and complexity of the risk assessment should increase, which means that the protectiveness of lower tiers may be calibrated with higher tiers if deemed sufficiently robust. Note that, in ERA decision schemes for certain groups of non-target organisms, a screening tier (in some guidance documents referred to as Tier 0) may be used in the exposure and/or effect assessment. Such a screening tier aims to identify uses of substances that pose low risk to all non-target organisms of concern by using worst case assumptions and scenarios to obtain conservative exposure and/or effect estimates.

ED_006569J_00096293-00021

705 In the effect assessment, an increase in the tier should result in a less conservative, more
706 realistic effect estimate (exposure-response relationship) for the vulnerable field populations
707 and communities (and in the acute risk assessment for individual vertebrates) actually at risk
708 and not in conflict with the agreed EfAGs that underlie the specific protection goal. In the
709 exposure assessment, an increase in the tier should result in a predicted exposure estimate
710 which is environmentally more realistic, less conservative and not in conflict with the agreed
711 ecotoxicologically relevant exposure quantity (or concentration/dose) and ExAGs that underlie
712 the specific protection goal. In theory, it is possible to enter the tiered scheme at any level,
713 to link different effect assessment tiers to different exposure assessment tiers in the risk
714 assessment. However, often, it is common practice to start at the lower tiers and only move
715 on to the higher tiers if necessary (figure 1).

716 Risk mitigation can be integrated to an assessment at any tier and, in the majority of cases,
717 concerns a reduction in exposure. In some cases, this will need the provision of refined
718 exposure data whilst in other cases default values are available for risk reducing measures
719 (e.g., spray-drift reduction). What is essential is that any suggested mitigation is demonstrated
720 to reduce the risk sufficiently so that the SPG is met (i.e., a risk assessment indicating a low
721 risk is needed).

722 An appreciation of the tiered risk assessment scheme is needed in order to contextualise the
723 outcome of any assessment. Appendix A presents a generalised description of the tiered
724 approach in prospective ERA for pesticides and may be consulted for this purpose.

725

726 3.2.2. Birds and mammals and specific features of the tiered approach in 727 prospective ERA for pesticides

728 3.2.2.1. Effect assessment tiers

729 In different effect assessment tiers for birds and mammals, different types of species are
730 defined, such as standard test species, additional test species and focal species. Standard test
731 species and additional test species are species that can be easily held and reared under
732 laboratory conditions to conduct acute and/or long-term toxicity tests. Although the natural
733 habitat of selected standard and additional bird and mammal test species may include
734 agricultural fields, they may not be typical for crops in the EU where pesticides are applied. It
735 is assumed, however, that the toxicity data for standard and additional test species can be
736 used as surrogate for EU bird and mammal species that actually occur in crops where
737 pesticides are used. In this guidance document, the representative subset of real bird and
738 mammal species that actually occur in the crop and/or nearby off-crop habitats when the plant
739 protection product is being used, is defined as focal species.

740 Toxicity tests with standard test species concern Tier 1 data requirements prescribed in
741 legislation (Commission Regulation (EU) 283/2013[3] and 284/2013[4]) and standardised test
742 protocols are implemented for these species (e.g., OECD guidelines; see section 5.2). In the
743 EU, additional toxicity tests with vertebrates are not allowed to be generated for ethical
744 reasons, unless there is an appropriate justification (see article 7(d) of Regulation (EC) No
745 1107/2009[2]; Commission Regulation (EU) 283/2013[3]). Nevertheless, reliable toxicity data for
746 additional bird and mammal species may be found in literature or generated as part of past
747 and current legislative data requirements within and outside the EU. These data may be used
748 as refinement in Tier 2 effect assessment approaches. For additional test species, standardised

ED_006569J_00096293-00022

test protocols may have been used, and if not, the test guidelines for Tier 1 standard test species may have been followed as much as possible. Higher-tier effect assessment options based on (semi-)field studies (Tier 3) and/or modelling approaches (Tier 4) aim to directly assess treatment-related effects on focal species. Consequently, these tiers concern an integrated exposure and effect assessment.

The sparsity of laboratory toxicity data for birds and mammals implies that Tier 2 effect assessment options, based on laboratory toxicity data for both standard and additional test species, are limited. Nevertheless, in principle sophisticated (semi-)field studies and/or novel modelling approaches with focal species can be made available as a higher-tier option in the effect assessment, although harmonised EU-level guidance for the conduct and interpretation of these tests is lacking.

In figure 2 and table 2, an overview is provided of (possible) effect assessment tiers in prospective ERA for pesticides and birds and mammals.

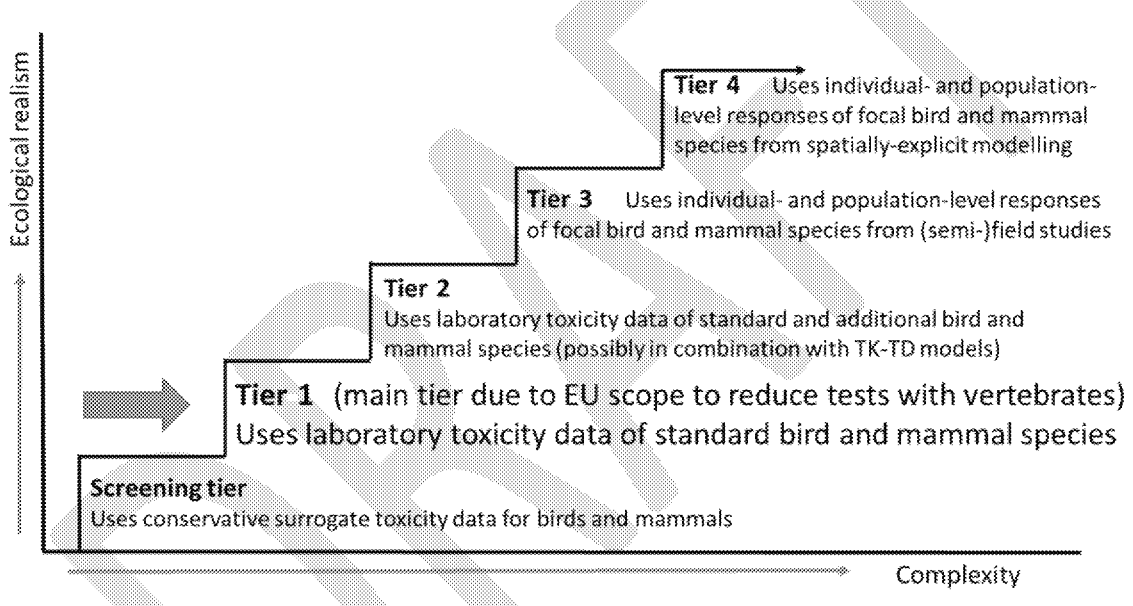


Figure 2: Overview of possible effect assessment tiers in the risk assessment for birds and mammals. Note that Tier 3 and Tier 4 concern integrated exposure and effect assessment tiers.

Table 2: Overview of tiers in the acute and reproductive effect assessment for birds and mammals.

Effect Assessment Tier	Acute effect assessment	Reproductive effect assessment
Screening tier = anticipated to be conservative due to the use of worst-case assumptions for toxicity estimates in case real toxicity data are missing.	If valid acute LD_{50} values for standard test species and metabolites are missing, it is by default assumed that a metabolite is acutely 10 times more toxic than the active substance.	If for metabolites valid EL_{10} and/or NOAEL values of standard test species are missing and a reproductive risk assessment is triggered, it is by default assumed that for reproduction endpoints a metabolite is 10 times more toxic than the active substance.

ED_006569J_00096293-00023

Effect Assessment Tier	Acute effect assessment	Reproductive effect assessment
Generic EU-level assessment For more detailed guidance see section 5.1 and chapter 9 on metabolites	Surrogate LD_{50} for most sensitive standard test species is selected in risk assessment. TER (LD_{50}/DD) should be ≥ 10 to conclude low acute risk.	Surrogate EL_{10} (or NOAEL) for most sensitive standard test species is selected. TER (EL_{10}/DDD) should be ≥ 5 to conclude low reproductive risk.
Tier 1 = based on laboratory toxicity data for standard test species as part of data requirements. Generic EU-level assessment For more detailed guidance see section 5.2	*Standard test species approach* Technical guidance available and ready to use Basic set of acute toxicity data should always be available for active substances (*and formulated products if toxicity cannot be predicted on the basis of the data for the active substance, or where results from mammalian testing give evidence of higher toxicity of the plant protection product compared to the active substance, unless the applicant shows that it is not likely that birds are exposed to the plant protection product itself*) LD_{50} for most sensitive standard test species is selected. TER (LD_{50}/DD) should be ≥ 10 to conclude low acute risk.	*Standard test species approach* Technical guidance available and ready to use Basic set of toxicity data for reproductive endpoints should always be available for active substances (*and formulated products if toxicity cannot be predicted on the basis of the data for the active substance, or where results from mammalian testing give evidence of higher toxicity of the plant protection product compared to the active substance, unless the applicant shows that it is not likely that birds are exposed to the plant protection product itself*) EL_{10} or NOAEL for most sensitive standard test species is selected. TER (EL_{10}/DDD) should be ≥ 5 to conclude low reproductive risk.
Tier 2 = based on laboratory toxicity data for standard and additional test species Generic EU-level assessment For more detailed guidance see sections 5.3 and 5.4	*a) Geometric mean approach* Technical guidance in place and can be used if valid LD_{50} values are available for more species than required in Tier 1. Geometric mean LD_{50} for all tested birds or mammals is selected. TER (LD_{50}/DD) should be ≥ 10 to conclude low acute risk. *b) Species Sensitivity Distribution (SSD) approach* Might be used if for at least 5 bird or 5 mammal species a valid LD_{50} value is available (will be seldomly the case when considering the EU scope for reducing toxicity tests with vertebrates). The Hazardous Dose to 5% (HD_5) of the species tested derived from the	Currently, the EL_{10} and/or NOAEL for the most sensitive species tested is selected (so the availability and generation of toxicity data for additional species is not rewarded). TER (EL_{10}/DDD) should be ≥ 5 to conclude low reproductive risk. Harmonised guidance for other approaches not yet available. *Possible future approaches* Since valid reference tier data (e.g., field studies) are not (yet) available for a sufficient number of pesticides to allow calibration of the protectiveness of lower tiers for reproductive effect assessment, other options are not yet available for Tier 2. Should reference tier data become available that allow a proper calibration, other options could be considered, such as:

ED_006569J_00096293-00024

Effect Assessment Tier	Acute effect assessment	Reproductive effect assessment
	SSD constructed with LD_{50} values is selected. TER (HD_5/DD) should be ≥ 3 to conclude low acute risk. *c) TKTD modelling* Refined acute toxicity estimation for time-variable exposure of laboratory test species by means of validated Toxicokinetic-Toxicodynamic (TKTD) modelling approaches. Technical guidance not yet developed for birds and mammals. Case-by case evaluation based on expert judgement.	- Weight-of-Evidence approach (WoE) in which the laboratory toxicity value (EL_{10} or NOAEL) of the most sensitive species tested is selected and the height of the AF is reduced. - Refined reproductive toxicity estimation for time-variable exposure of laboratory test species by means of validated Toxicokinetic-Toxicodynamic (TKTD) modelling approaches A prerequisite for the EU wide use of these approaches is that harmonised technical guidance becomes available. Case-by case evaluation based on expert judgement.
Tier 3 = based on experimentally observed or monitored treatment-related (toxic) effects on (vulnerable) focal bird and mammal species under (semi)field conditions and realistic application rates (integrated exposure and effect assessment tier). Region/EU Member State specific assessment For guidance recommendations see section 7.1	Field studies (including, radio-tracking, nest box studies in orchards, capture-mark-recapture studies) and semi-field studies on treatment-related individual- and population-level effects of focal species. Studies should have a sufficient statistical power. Spatial-temporal extrapolation required to address remaining uncertainties (might be done in combination with modelling approach described below). Research activity to date and harmonised technical guidance not yet developed. Case-by case evaluation based on expert judgement.	
Tier 4 = based on integrated exposure and effect modelling of treatment-related (toxic) responses on (vulnerable) focal bird and mammal species in the field (also see Tier 4 exposure assessment tier (table 4) Region/EU Member State specific assessment For guidance recommendations see section 7.2.	Predicting treatment-related individual- and population-level effects of focal species with spatially-explicit models (requires definition of environmental scenario's as well as extrapolation to other vulnerable species in the treated crop or crop group of concern) Studies should consider good modelling practice (EFSA PPR Panel, 2014). Research activity to date and harmonised technical guidance not yet developed. Case-by case evaluation based on expert judgement.	

ED_006569J_00096293-00025

3.2.2.2. Exposure assessment tiers

In different exposure assessment tiers for birds and mammals, exposure scenarios are used based on the consumption of pesticide-contaminated food items foraged in crops by indicator model species (IMS), generic model species (GMS) and focal species (FS). A detailed description of IMS, GMS and FS is given below. The exposure scenario based on IMS is intended to be overly conservative, that based on GMS worst-case and that based on FS realistic worst-case. A generalised description of the parameters considered in the oral exposure assessment is presented in the equations below, but note that the FIR may change if the PD also changes. For a more detailed description also see chapter 6.

Equation 1 $\mathbf{(D)DD = ((FIR \times C \times PD) / BW) \times PT}$

Table 3: Explanation of the different parameters considered in the oral exposure assessment

Symbol	Definition	Unit
(D)DD	(Daily) Dietary Dose for the species in question	mg a.s./kg bw per day
FIR	Food intake rate of the species in question	g fresh weight per day
BW	Body weight of species in question	g
C	Concentration of active substance per fresh diet fraction	mg/kg
PD	Fraction of a particular potentially contaminated food type in diet (PD = 1 for single diet; between 0 and 1 for mixed diet)	-
PT	Fraction of diet obtained within treated area (number between 0 and 1).	-

The food intake rate (FIR) depends on the daily energy expenditure (DEE) of the species, which is again related to the body weight. FIR (g) is calculated by dividing DEE (kJ) by the energy content in 1 g of diet. Each time that the diet is changed (i.e., via a refined PD) the FIR must also be recalculated, as the energy content in the food will change (see Appendix H).

The concentration C is directly available in the special case of treated seeds, but in all other cases C must be calculated from the residue per unit dose (RUD in mg a.s./kg food item), application rate (kg a.s./ha), number of applications (expressed as a factor for multiple applications (MAF)), half-life (DT_{50}) of compound and time weighted average factor (fTWA) (the latter only applicable for reproductive exposure assessments and where the fTWA criteria are met). In the acute exposure assessment, the 90th percentile RUD is selected, while that is the 50th percentile (geometric mean) RUD in reproductive exposure assessment (section 6.2.4). In Tier 1 and higher tiers, crop interception of the pesticide may be considered to refine the RUD (see section 6.2.6).

ED_006569J_00096293-00026

For a mixed diet, (C x PD) must be calculated separately for each food type (PD_i) with respective residue concentration (C_i), and the resulting total (D)DD is the sum of the contributions from each food type in the diet (sum of different PD = 1):

Equation 2 $(D)DD_I = FIR \times \sum_i(C_i \times PD_i) / BW) \times PT$

Indicator model species of birds and mammals are used in the screening tier of the exposure assessment. An indicator model species is not a real species, but by virtue of its size and feeding habits is considered to have a higher exposure than (i.e., to be protective of) all (focal) species with different feeding guilds that may occur in a particular crop (group) at a particular time. It is a composed species belonging to the feeding guild with the highest oral exposure and that consumes a single type of food (PD=1) and has a high food intake rate and relatively low biomass. In addition, all individuals find their food in the treated area (PT=1). The screening tier is anticipated to be overly conservative and applicable for large groups of crops and uses worst-case assumptions for oral exposure of the 'indicator model species. For example, the crop groups are broad and differentiation between crop growth stages is not taken into account. Furthermore, it is assumed that oral exposure of the indicator model species will be the same within the grouped crops. The screening tier has the added benefit of allowing a risk assessor to screen out low risk substances and simplifies the exposure assessment when multiple crops are under evaluation. It allows a risk assessor to reach the conclusion of 'low risk'. However, a screening assessment should not be considered to indicate a 'high risk' per se, because of the underlying conservative assumptions in the exposure scenario.

The Tier 1 exposure assessment is based on oral exposure of generic model species. A generic model species is not a real species, but a composed 'realistic worst-case' species with a high food intake rate (and consequently low biomass) and representing a specific feeding guild (e.g., herbivorous, insectivorous, granivorous, frugivorous, omnivorous) and stratum where it feeds in the crop (e.g., foliar or ground). The set of generic model species characterized by different feeding guilds is considered to be representative for all those (focal) bird or mammal species potentially at risk in a specific crop group characterized by a similar growth pattern (see box 1). For crop grouping the EPPO classification is used[11] and it is assumed that exposure of the generic model species is the same within Tier 1 crop groups. In the case of generic model species with mixed diets, the FIR is determined accounting for the proportions of the different food items in the diet. For each generic model species with a mixed diet a fixed generic diet is selected for each crop and/or growth stage of the crop. Furthermore, it is assumed that a generic model species finds all its food in the treated area (PT=1). In addition, the crop group specific generic model species are considered to be representative across EU Member States.

In the Tier 1 exposure assessment, the assumptions for the proportions of the mixed diet of the generic model species is considered to be reasonable worst-case. Nevertheless, it is acknowledged that not all birds and mammals feeding in treated fields with the crop under evaluation will take the same fixed proportion of food items. However, the impact of variable proportions of the diet on the (daily) dietary dose (= (D)DD) of the generic model species can be easily calculated with the calculation tool that is developed for this Guidance Document. Such additional (D)DD values are not part of the standard Tier 1 exposure assessment but may be used to inform risk managers on possible uncertainties in the exposure assessment.

[11] https://gd.eppo.int/PPPUse/

ED_006569J_00096293-00027

For example, and as done by some Member States, calculating a (D)DD for a generic model species with a mixed diet on basis of a worst-case single diet might be used as a proxy for endangered bird and mammal species belonging to the same feeding guild and of which the spatial distribution locally overlaps with that of the treated crop under evaluation.

Box 1: A note on feeding guild nomenclature in this Guidance Document

In the context of this Guidance, the generic "model" species of birds and mammals are divided into dietary classes of herbivore, omnivore, granivore, insectivore, frugivore. It should be noted that these classes do not represent the diet of the species at all times of the year or throughout the lifetime of the animal. Nor, as discussed previously, do they represent a specific "real" species. These terms are used to reflect the presumed diet of the model species in the crop in question during the timeframe in question. An example would be a European starling (*Sturnus vulgaris*) in orchards, where during the timeframe of interest in the risk assessment, ripening, these birds can be assumed to have a virtually 100% fruit diet, though this is not possible for other periods of the year, when they may not be a focal species, or may be a focal species with a different diet. In Europe, generally, all species are to some degree omnivorous at least at some life stages and seasons. Thus, the feeding guilds mentioned in this guidance per crop and BBCH stage are not necessarily the feeding guilds to which a bird might belong for classification purposes. The diets chosen in the Tier 1 assessment have therefore been chosen based upon a feeding guild classification specific to the crop in question, at the BBCH stage in question (for more detail on the mixed diet considerations see Appendix G).

This has a clear bearing on the higher tier focal species studies, as the actual feeding guild of each species should be determined depending up on the crop in question, the time of year in question, and the species in question. A species which is considered to be an omnivore at many times of the year may be an insectivore during the brooding season, for example, which may coincide with the use in question. Thus, in the circumstances of the failure of a particular feeding guild in the Tier 1 risk assessment, particular attention should be paid to the classification (per feeding guild) of the focal species in any focal species study presented in the higher tier. Attention should also be given to the study design, as to the size and expected diet of any species that might be trapped (netting size, bait type, etc.). More details on higher tier studies can be found in section 6.5.1.

Furthermore, it is noted that in this Guidance all species which, based on their ecology and diet, were likely to be present in the crops in question, were considered for the "building" of the model species. While, agriculturally, some of these species may be classified as "pest species" by farmers, they nevertheless form an important basis for many food webs and Regulation (EC) No 1107/2009[2] does not indicate that species which are considered undesirable by farmers are exempt from the risk assessment. In addition, a number of these species are covered under EU and National species protection legislation. Furthermore, the "model" species are merely fictitious species whose bodyweight and diet are considered to be protective of several other species likely present in the crops in question, but who do not necessarily share the same feeding guild.

Higher-tier exposure assessments usually use focal species, although in the Tier 2 exposure assessment based on refining residue data in the crop (group) of concern (see table 3) also 'generic model species' can be used for (D)DD calculation. Focal species are defined as the representative subset of real bird and mammal species that actually occur in the crop when the pesticide is being used. These focal species are differentiated in accordance to their feeding guild and also may obtain part of their food outside the treated field (then PT<1). If focal species have a mixed diet whilst in the treated area (e.g., omnivores or feeding insects from different strata) this is reflected in the PD value. Note, however, that the feeding guild may be different for different life-stages of the same species (e.g., a bird may be herbivorous as adult but feeds its chicks predominantly with insects). Furthermore, note that the 'focal species' – crop association may be different in different regions of the EU. Consequently, it may be that

ED_006569J_00096293-00028

different EU Member States select different focal species for the same crop where the pesticide is used. This notion is important in Tier 2 and other higher-tier exposure assessments that are based on focal species studies.

Note that the exposure assessment tiers described above and in figure 3 and table 4, generally are applicable for spray applications and seed treatments of pesticides, but that different rules may apply for granules. For details on the risk assessment for products applied as granules see chapter 8.

In figure 3 and table 4, an overview is provided of (possible) exposure assessment tiers in prospective ERA for pesticides and birds and mammals.

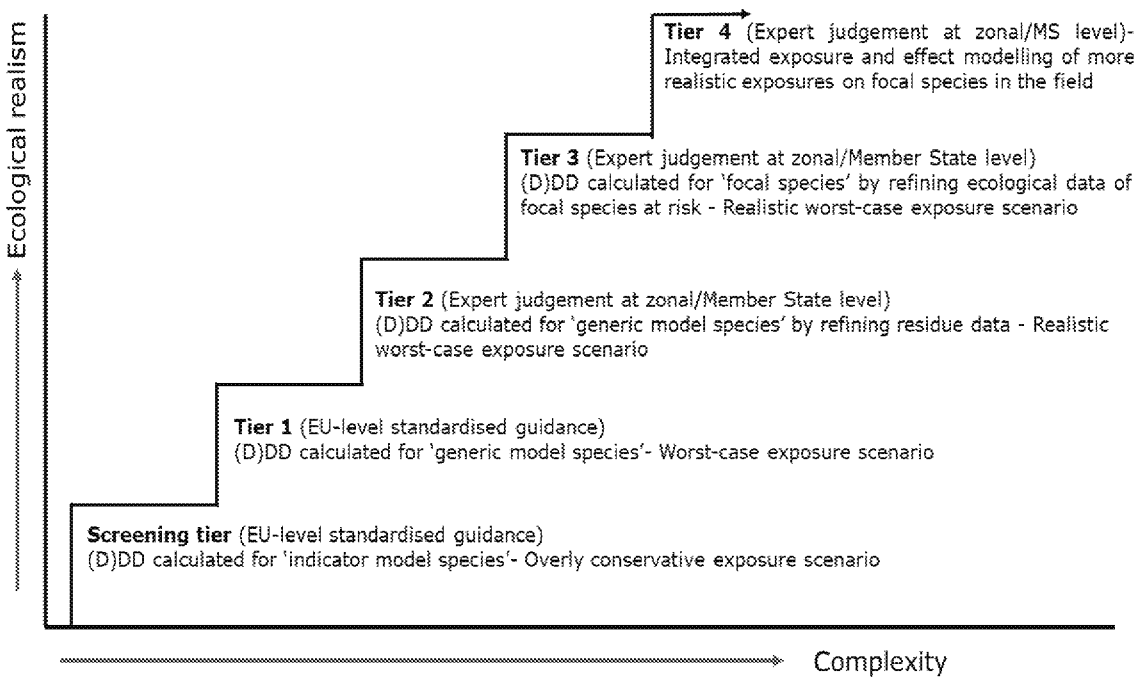


Figure 3: Overview of possible exposure assessment tiers in the risk assessment for birds and mammals

Table 4: Overview of tiers in the exposure assessment for birds and mammals

Exposure Assessment Tier	**Specific features of exposure scenario**
Screening tier = based on acute DD or long-term DDD calculated for indicator model species Generic EU-level assessment For more detailed guidance see sections - 6.2.2 (spray applications) and 6.3.1 (seed treatments)	• Uses highest application rate within broadly grouped crops • No differentiation between crop growth stages • Single food type in diet of indicator model species (PD=1) • Individuals of the indicator model species find all their food in the treated area (PT=1)
Tier 1 = based on acute DD or long-term DDD calculated for set of generic	• EPPO crop grouping on basis of crops with similar growth pattern • Crop interception of pesticide may be considered

ED_006569J_00096293-00029

model species that differ in feeding guild Generic EU-wide assessment For more detailed guidance see section 6.2.3 (spray applications) and 6.3.2(seed treatments)	• Exposure of generic model species is the same within Tier 1 crop groups • More realistic PD for generic model species with a mixed diet • The PD of each food item is fixed. • Individuals of the generic model species find all their food in the treated area (PT=1)
Tier 2 = based on acute DD or long-term DDD calculated for generic model species of the feeding guild(s) potentially at risk by refining residue data in the crop (group) of concern Region/EU Member State specific assessment based on expert judgement For more detailed guidance see section 6.4.	Refinement may include: • More realistic crop interception data at different growth stages of the crop • Refinement of concentration of active substance per fresh diet fraction - availability of treated seeds as food source - potentially, refined residue values - DT_{50} of a.s. in food items for MAF and/or TWA calculation
Tier 3 = based on acute DD or long-term DDD calculated for focal species of the feeding guild(s) potentially at risk by refining biological and ecological parameters of relevant focal species. Region/EU Member State specific assessment based For more detailed guidance see sections 6.5.	Refinement may include: • Lower concentration due to dehusking • Refinement of PD (crop and growth stage specific) - Only for reproductive risk assessment - Refined selection of faeces in concert with radio-tracking - Novel studies on diet of focal species by analysing faeces with DNA barcoding • Refinement of PT - only for reproductive risk assessment - studies on individuals' foraging behaviour - home-range and habitat use by radio telemetry studies
Tier 4 = based on integrated exposure and effect modelling of treatment-related (toxic) responses on (vulnerable) focal bird and mammal species in the field (also see Tier-4 effect assessment tier (table 3) Region/EU Member State specific assessment For guidance recommendations see section 7.2.	Predicting treatment-related individual- and population-level effects of focal species with spatially-explicit models (requires definition of environmental scenario's as well as extrapolation to other vulnerable species in the treated crop or crop group of concern). Studies should consider good modelling practice (EFSA PPR Panel, 2014). Research activity to date and harmonised technical guidance not yet developed. Case-by case evaluation based on expert judgement

3.2.3. Risk assessment of oral exposure to pesticides in prospective ERA for birds and mammals

ED_006569J_00096293-00030

In this section, the oral exposure risk assessment for individual active substances and spray applications and seed treatments is described in general terms. Specific features of risk assessment for granules, metabolites, secondary poisoning, contaminated water and additive risks of different active substances in formulated products are presented in separate chapters (for granules see chapter 8; for metabolites see chapter 9; for secondary poisoning see chapter 10; for contaminated water see chapter 11; for additive risks see chapter 12).

3.2.3.1. Risk assessment based on indicator model species, generic model species and Tier 3 exposure studies with focal species for spray applications and seed treatments

For all the substances under assessment which are applied with a spray application method, or seed treatments, an acute and reproductive risk assessment should be conducted for both birds and mammals in the vast majority of the cases (see chapter 4 on problem formulation for possible exceptions section and section 5.2.1). The risk assessment based on indicator model species, generic model species and Tier 3 exposure studies with focal species is performed by calculating Toxicity-Exposure Ratio (TER) and by comparing it to the trigger values included in Regulation 546/2011[5] for acute and reproductive assessments (although a lower trigger value is possible if a Tier 2 effect assessment based on a sufficient number of additional test species is conducted; see table 2 and section 5.3).

The overall features of different effect assessment and exposure assessment tiers are explained above in general terms (section 3.2.2.). More detailed information on effects assessment tiers based on indicator model species (screening tier) and generic model species (Tier 1 and 2) and that are used in the risk assessment by applying the TER approach can be found in chapter 5. Similarly, more detailed information on exposure assessment tiers based on indicator model species (screening tier), generic model species (Tier 1 and 2) and focal species (Tier 3) and that are used in the risk assessment by applying the TER approach can be found in chapter 6. The integrated exposure and effect assessment tiers (Tier 3 and Tier 4 of the effect assessment scheme (figure 2); Tier 4 of the exposure assessment scheme (figure 3) are described in greater detail in chapter 7.

The risk assessment as given below by the TER approach can be calculated, using the designated calculation tool (under development).

Acute dietary risk assessment on basis of the TER approach

The acute TER is given by the following equation:

Equation 3 $TER = \frac{LD50}{DD}$

For further information on the acute toxicity studies, see section 5.2.2

For the information on the estimation of the exposure, i.e., DD, see section 3.2.2.2 and chapter 6.

TER ≥ 10	**Low risk is concluded and the assessment may stop**
TER < 10	**Either refine the risks by means of a more sophisticated exposure and/or effect assessment tier or a risk mitigation measure**

ED_006569J_00096293-00031

Reproductive dietary risk assessment on basis of the TER approach

The reproductive TER is given by the following equation:

Equation 4 $$TER = \frac{\textbf{\textit{relevant endpoint}}}{DDD}$$

For further information on the reproductive toxicity studies, see section 5.2.4. It is recommended in section 5.2.7to use as relevant reproductive endpoint the $BMDL_{10}$. If this estimate is not considered suitable, a NOAEL may be selected, if appropriate (see section 5.2.7.1). When the avian $LD_{50}/10$ is lower that the relevant reproductive endpoint, the $LD_{50}/10$ should be used, as explained in section 5.2.8.

For the information on the estimation of the exposure, i.e., DDD, see section 3.2.2.2 and chapter 6.

TER ≥ 5	**Low risk is concluded and the assessment may stop**
TER < 5	**Either refine the risks by means of a more sophisticated exposure and/or effect assessment tier or a risk mitigation measure**

3.2.3.2. Risk assessment based on field effect studies (Tier 3 effect assessment) and/or spatially explicit population models with focal species (Tier 4 assessments)

These higher-tier studies concern integrated exposure and effect studies and should focus on a sufficient number of vulnerable focal species of vertebrate wildlife. The results of well-conducted studies might be directly compared with the operational (specific) protection goal in a weight-of-evidence approach to conclude low or regulatory unacceptable risks (for details see chapter 7).

4. Problem formulation

4.1. Introduction

Problem formulation is a process for generating and evaluating preliminary hypotheses about why ecological effects have occurred, or may occur, from human activities (USEPA, 1998; Devos et al., 2019).

Problem formulation is considered one of the key pillars of the risk assessment (see Figure 4). A proper problem formulation will set the boundaries for the assessment, with the goal of making it "fit for purpose". Interpreting the questions which need to be answered by a risk assessment as well as identifying its scope and objectives are key elements when starting a risk assessment. Defining specific protection goals is an important process in the problem formulation step (see section 3.1). Although problem formulation and risk assessment are presented sequentially, it is important to stress that risk assessments are frequently iterative.

ED_006569J_00096293-00032

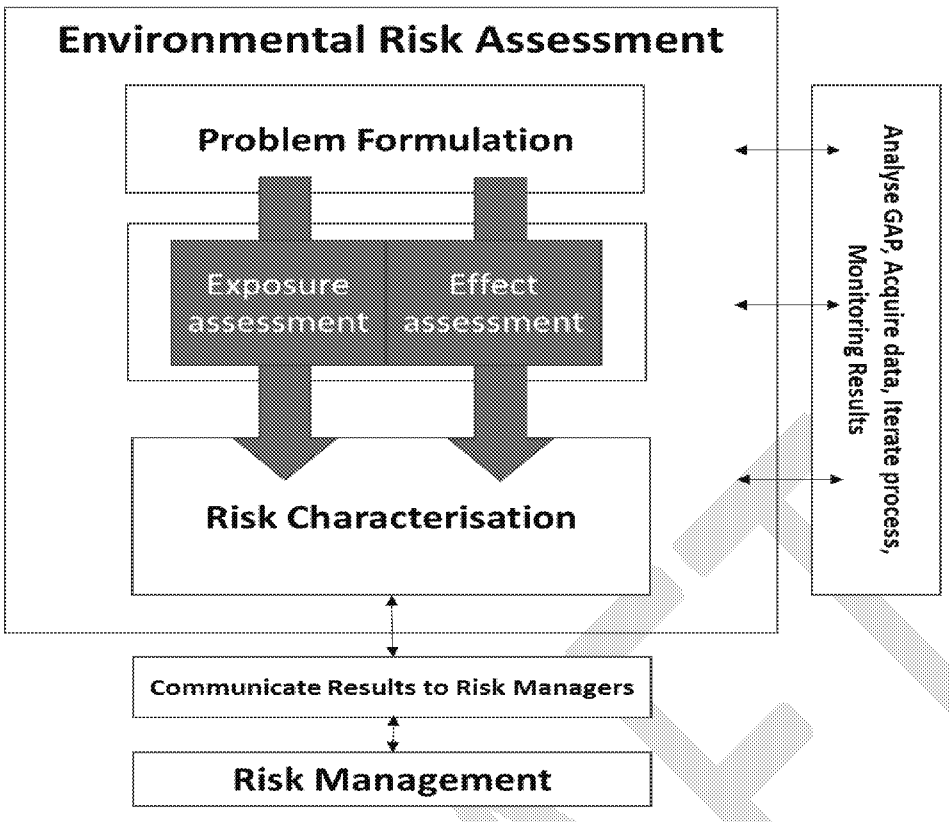


Figure 4: Illustration of the problem formulation when conducting an Environmental Risk Assessment (from USEPA, 1998 with modifications). The box on the right side of the figure highlights steps such as GAP analysis, data acquisition, iteration, and monitoring. Monitoring data provide important input to all phases of a risk assessment. They can, for example, be used to evaluate a risk assessment's predictions, to further assess the effectiveness of mitigations measures, or determine the extent and nature of ecological recovery (USEPA, 1998). However, it is difficult to use monitoring data directly in risk assessment due to the fact that there are many influential parameters in the monitoring data that are generally unknown (pesticide exposure, climatic conditions, presence of disease, farming practices, etc.). Furthermore, a link between exposure and observed effects cannot be established in monitoring data (i.e., causality) (EFSA, 2013).

4.2. Problem formulation in prospective ERA for birds and mammals

For a risk to occur, birds and mammals should be exposed directly or indirectly to PPPs. In the context of this Guidance, only direct effects via a dietary route of exposure are considered, see section 2.2 and 3.1. This includes also assessment of effects through secondary poisoning and effects through consumption of contaminated water. According to Regulations 283/2013[3] and 284/2013[4], laying down the data requirements for active substances and formulated products, respectively, effects of a pesticide active substance and/or PPPs shall be investigated except where the substance is intended to be used in enclosed spaces and wound healing treatments. In those circumstances, birds and mammals will experience neither direct nor secondary exposure. Therefore, when exposure of birds and mammals is not anticipated, toxicity data and a full risk assessment are not needed, and low risk can be concluded based

ED_006569J_00096293-00033

on the lack of exposure. Based on the legal requirements, therefore, and in order to formulate the problem to address, the first step to follow is to carefully consider the proposed representative uses of a PPP as indicated in the Good Agricultural Practice (GAP) table. At the same time, it is recommended to also consider the physical-chemical properties of the substance. In some cases, although direct exposure might be excluded, exposure through secondary poisoning cannot be ignored and a risk assessment should be conducted (see table 5). This is the case when the substance has a logP ≥3. Additionally, there may be situations where the generation of toxicity data is not considered justified, due to the nature of the substance. This, for example, may be the case of substances that are already present in the environment, provided that it is demonstrated that the exposure following application is not quantitatively above the background level.

The following steps and elements of a GAP table should be analysed to understand if a full risk assessment is needed and how this should be conducted, preferably in the order indicated below.

1. **Is the a.s/PPP under assessment intended to be applied in greenhouses or indoors?** In the context of this Guidance, the terminology as indicated in EFSA Guidance (EFSA, 2014a) and EPPO[11] is used:
   I. Uses indoor and/or in greenhouses: For all these uses, exposure to birds and mammals is limited[12] and a risk assessment through dietary exposure is not needed, with the exception of the risk through secondary poisoning (i.e., fish-, benthic invertebrate- and earthworm-eating birds and mammals in case the exposure assessment indicates exposure to soil, sediment and aquatic organisms), when triggered, i.e., logP ≥3. Furthermore, if exposure to the soil is anticipated then the need for a risk assessment through contaminated water (via puddles) should be checked. It is crucial that it is clarified in the GAP that the use is limited to greenhouse as defined in EFSA (2014a). If this is not clarified, it cannot be excluded that the substance might be applied in semi-open protected structures.
   II. Uses in semi-open protected structures: Crops/plants grown in low mini tunnels, plastic shelters, net shelter/shade house and walk-in tunnels. For all these uses exposure to birds and mammals may be equivalent to outdoor field uses. See EFSA (2014a) for the definition of the types of protected crops.
   III. Outdoor uses: Crops/plants grown in the open field without any form of protection (includes orchards, hops, arable field crops etc.).

Yes: **Direct exposure to birds and mammals not expected. Full dietary Risk Assessment not needed. Low risk through dietary can be concluded for the use assessed. Please note that, if exposure to sediment, aquatic or soil organisms is anticipated, and the logP is ≥3, a risk assessment through secondary poisoning and contaminated water should be conducted (see table 5).**

No: **Go to 2.**

[12] Exposure to birds and mammals from foliar spray applications and soil treatments made in (permanent) greenhouses cannot be completely excluded (e.g., birds and mammals entering the permanent greenhouse). However, in many cases exposure to birds and mammal population is likely to be negligible.

ED_006569J_00096293-00034

Special attention should be paid to those cases where plants are transplanted to open field after application indoors or in greenhouses. In those cases, unless it is demonstrated that the residues in the crop (or other relevant matrix) are insignificant, and therefore exposure is not expected, a risk assessment should be conducted (see 3).

2. **Is the a.s./PPP under assessment intended to be applied using a method (see table 5 for the methods of application, other than foliar application, seed treatments and granular applications) for which direct exposure may be excluded?**

   Yes: **Exposure to birds and mammals not expected. Full Risk Assessment not needed. Low risk can be concluded for the use assessed. Please note that, if exposure to sediment, aquatic or soil organisms is anticipated, and the logP is ≥3, a risk assessment through secondary poisoning and contaminated water should be conducted (see table 5).**

   No: **Go to 3.**

3. **Conduct a full dietary risk assessment as outlined in section 3.2.3. Please note that, if substance has a logP ≥3, a risk assessment through secondary poisoning should be conducted (chapter 10). Additionally, a risk assessment through contaminated water (chapter 11) should also be considered (see table 5).**

When exposure cannot be excluded, a full risk assessment should be conducted (see section 3.2.3). For the toxicity data to be provided and for the selection of the appropriate endpoint, see chapter 5. For the crop groups, see Appendix E. In these cases, as part of the problem formulation, physical chemical properties, crop(s) where the substance is intended to be applied and BBCH should be further analysed. Those aspects will structure the risk assessment by (i) selecting the most appropriate routes of exposure, including exposure via secondary poisoning, when triggered, (ii) considering whether the crop may be consumed by birds and mammals, etc. For example, depending on the crop and BBCH where a substance is intended to be used, it might be the case that the crop is not consumed by birds and/or mammals as part of the diet (e.g., non-palatable). Nevertheless, exposure through residues in insects, weed seeds on the ground, and weeds should still be considered. Similarly, although for most generic model species the relative exposure from residues in-field is vastly in excess of those obtained in the off-field and there is no need for a separate off-field assessment, there may be cases where an exposure in the off-field area cannot be neglected as it is not covered by the in-field risk assessment normally performed (see sections 6.1.1 and 6.2.2– 6.3.2). This, for example, may be the case for small mammals since, due to their need for plant cover, for some crops and growth stages, their presence may be excluded in-field (this is reflected in the Tier 1 scenarios but may also be relevant for Tier 3 where focal species studies are used). However, their lack of presence in-field does not mean that they should be excluded as exposure can also occur in the off-field area (see sections 6.1.1 and 6.2.2– 6.3.2), and the "population" can be considered to be both in and near-field (see section 3.1). Similarly, an off-field risk assessment may be needed for certain application methods which expressly exclude birds and mammals from the in-field, but do not eliminate the possibility of off-field exposure, such as soil fumigation with the application of a soil cover. When a PPP is intended to be applied using an application method which is not covered by this Guidance, including

ED_006569J_00096293-00035

new technologies, it is considered the applicant's responsibility to develop a proper exposure and risk assessment. The applicant may wish to discuss such problem formulation with the Member State competent Authority for which PPP authorisation will be sought.

For birds and mammals, the main route of exposure is considered to be through diet. While it is recognised that dietary, dermal and inhalation routes of exposure have the potential to contribute to systemic exposure, there is good reason to believe that the relative importance of the different routes can vary widely when considering the type of PPP, its mode of action, the type and methods of application, etc.. Contribution of non-dietary exposure is considered less relevant in many cases. Therefore, this revised Guidance, in line with the previous version (EFSA, 2009a) focuses on the dietary exposure. Although this is relevant for the majority of the PPPs, there may be situations in which the contribution of non-dietary exposure cannot be neglected (e.g., when the PPP is a volatile soil fumigant). In those situations, it is the applicant's responsibility to formulate a proper problem formulation leading to a fit-for-purpose risk assessment which will need to be assessed on a case-by-case basis.

The present revised Guidance covers uses as spray application, seed treatment and granular application. Those are the most common methods of application of PPPs and for which exposure methodologies are available and consolidated. There are many other methods of application which are not specifically covered by the present guidance. Table 5 gives an overview, which may not be exhaustive, of other possible methods of application indicating when exposure to birds and mammals following that method is expected.

DRAFT

ED_006569J_00096293-00036

1074 **Table 5:** Potential for exposure to birds and mammals for methods of applications other than foliar spray (professional non foliar spray application techniques,
1075 outdoor uses), seed treatment and granular application. Definitions of the different methods are given in the EPPO harmonised classification and
1076 coding of the uses of plant protection products[13].

Method of Application	Direct exposure through diet (Yes/No)	Exposure though secondary poisoning* (Yes/No)	Exposure to contaminated water (Yes/No)
Aerial spraying	Y	Y	Y
Brushing	N (unless treatments done to palatable parts of the plant)	N	N
Circulating water application	N	Y	N
Dipping	N (for post-harvest treatment) Y (for objects that causes in -field exposure)	N	N
Drenching	Y (if poured over soil or substrate around roots) N (if used as post-harvest treatment)	Y	N
Dripping	Y (exposure through ground-dwelling and soil invertebrates)	Y	N[14]
Dusting	Y	Y	Y
Fogging	Y (if applied to semi open-protected structures) N (if applied to greenhouses and indoor storage rooms)	Y	Y (if applied to semi open structures)
Fumigating	Y (unless exposure is excluded, e.g., mitigation)	Y	Y (unless exposure is excluded, e.g mitigation)
Impregnating	N (unless the impregnated object can lead to exposure)	N (unless the impregnated object can lead to exposure)	N (unless the impregnated object can lead to exposure)
Incorporating	Y (unless it is excluded that the substance translocates)	Y	N

[13] https://gd.eppo.int/PPPUse/3TREAK
[14] In general, it is considered that for dripping application, exposure though contaminated water is not relevant. However, in particularly dry conditions and when the irrigation tubes are not properly buried, drip irrigation system may be used by birds as water source.

ED_006569J_00096293-00037

Injecting	N (unless there is evidence to suggest translocation to palatable parts of the plants)	Y	N
Placing	N (unless the impregnated object can lead to exposure)	N	N
Individual plant treatment	Y	Y	Y
Spot application	Y	Y	Y
Treatment between rows, in the row and of the row	Y	Y	Y

*The need for a risk assessment though secondary poisoning is informed by exposure assessment in surface water, sediment or soil, i.e., if there is exposure though surface water, sediment or soil, and the substance has a logP ≥ 3, a risk assessment through secondary poisoning should be considered. Therefore, the indications in the table may, in some cases be only theoretical and meant to guide in the problem formulation.

DRAFT

ED_006569J_00096293-00038

5. Effect assessment tiers used in the risk assessment by applying the TER approach

5.1. Screening tier effect assessment

The screening tier effect assessment might be carried out when real toxicity data are missing and it is mainly applicable to metabolites. Due to the lack of actual toxicity data and the use of worst-case assumptions for toxicity estimates, this screening tier is anticipated to be conservative. For active substances the basic set of laboratory toxicity data for birds and mammals should be available due to regulatory data requirements (see section 5.2.1). For a more detailed description of possible effect assessment approaches for metabolites is referred to chapter 9.

5.2. Tier 1 effect assessment based on laboratory toxicity tests for standard test species

5.2.1. Data requirements

The specific data requirements for Regulation (EC) No 1107/2009[2] concerning the placing of PPPs on the market are laid down in Commission Regulation (EU) 283/2013[3] for the dossier to be submitted for the approval of a.s. contained in PPPs and in the Commission Regulation (EU) 284/2013[4] for the authorisation of PPPs. Regulation 283/2013[3] and 284/2013[4] specify that risk to birds and mammals should be always investigated except when exposure to birds and mammals can be excluded. More information on the conditions when exposure to birds and mammals can be excluded and thus toxicity data can be waived and a risk assessment is not needed, is presented in chapter 4. Similarly, reproductive toxicity data may be waived, if a justification is provided that there is no exposure during breeding season and no delayed effects will occur affecting breeding. Providing sufficient information for excluding exposure of adults during breeding season may be difficult, especially for evaluation at EU level, as this should consider the breeding season for different bird and mammal species (e.g., specific focal species but also those species which are covered by such focal species) in different EU Member States characterized by specific environmental conditions, etc.. Similarly, it is not straightforward to demonstrate that delayed effects are unlikely, as this might require a specific test design and therefore repetition of vertebrate testing.

Commissions' Communications on the implementation of Regulation 283/2013[3] and 284/2013[4] illustrate the list of relevant test guidelines and guidance which are relevant for the hazard characterisation and risk assessment of birds and mammals (see table 6).

1113 **Table 6:** Ecotoxicity studies required for active substances and formulated products under certain circumstances (for metabolites see chapter 9).

	Acute toxicity test to one bird species	Acute toxicity study with more bird species	Short-term dietary toxicity to birds	Sub-chronic and reproductive toxicity to one bird species	Sub-chronic and reproductive toxicity to a second bird	Acute toxicity to mammals	28-day toxicity study with mammals	90-day toxicity study in rodents and non-rodents	Carcinogenicity studies with mammals (rats and mice)	Reproductive studies with rodents (rats)	Developmental studies with mammals (rats and rabbits)	Neurotoxicity studies in rodents
Every active substance[15]	x			x[16]		x		x	x	x	x	
Formulated product, if the toxicity cannot be predicted on the basis of the data of the active substance	x[17]					x						
Information available on a specific MoA or information from mammals available indicating short-term toxicity can be lower than acute toxicity or when available[18]			x									
When available[19]		x			x		x					
Information available on MoA or structure similarity to substances inducing neurotoxicity												x

1114

1115

[15] Acute toxicity data should be always submitted for birds and mammals unless it is clearly demonstrated that birds will not be exposed e.g., the test substance is meant to be used in enclosed spaces and/or wound healing treatments.
[16] Reproductive/long-term toxicity data with birds and mammals should be always submitted unless the applicant is able to demonstrate that adults are not exposed during the breeding season and delayed effects are not expected (see section 8.1.1.3 and 8.1.2.2 of the Regulation 283/2013).
[17] Vertebrate studies should not be performed unless absolutely necessary. Therefore, the approach outlined in Section XX should be followed.
[18] All short-term studies data on mammals should be checked, i.e., 28-d and 90-d studies.
[19] In some cases, additional studies than requested by the current legislation may be available in the case of e.g., renewal of approval as conducted according to previous legislations or because done for complying with non-EU legislations.

ED_006569J_00096293-00040

5.2.2. Standard acute toxicity studies for birds and mammals

5.2.2.1. Birds

Regulation 283/2013[3] and 284/2013[4] recommends to determine the acute oral toxicity of an active substance to a quail species (Japanese quail, Coturnix coturnix japonica or bobwhite quail, Colinus virginianus). Acute toxicity studies with birds are conducted following the OECD test guideline 223 (OECD, 2016a). Birds are dosed once by gavage and observed for 14 days. The highest dose used in tests should not normally exceed 2000 mg/kg body weight. Due to issues of regurgitation, it is recommended not to use the mallard duck (EFSA, 2007), although studies with mallard duck may be available for active substances under renewal process. Where regurgitation or emesis occurs at doses used for risk assessment, additional information is essential to complete the risk assessment. The amount of regurgitated material should be assessed for determination of the ingested dose. In the absence of this information, the lowest overall no observed effect level (NOEL) must be used for risk assessment purposes. Where more than one study has been submitted, the study/studies where no regurgitation has occurred should be used. If, however, mortalities appear in the study in which regurgitation has occurred (at dose levels at or around the LD50 value for the non-regurgitation study), then it is proposed to use the NOEL (for regurgitation or mortality, whichever is lower) from the study where regurgitation has occurred. In some cases, data on additional species, such as canary, may be available as requested by other legislative framework perceived. The OECD test Guideline 223 describes three types of tests: limit dose test, LD50-slope test and LD50-only test. The LD50-slope test is recommended as it is expected that the LD50 together with the slope and confidence interval should be available.

The test chemical may be administered in a capsule or dissolved or suspended in a suitable vehicle and then administered by gavage. However, the use of capsule or other solid carrier without a prior dissolution of the substance, might, especially for some species, reduce the bioavailability of the substance and thus reduce exposure to the test substance. Although dietary toxicity studies may be perceived as more relevant for birds and wild mammals as they mimic a route of exposure relevant for a field situation, gavage studies should not be dismissed. Although a gavage study may often result in a lower endpoint, and thus a more conservative assessment, this is considered to counterbalance the other uncertainties linked to the hazard characterization (data on one or few species under lab conditions with no feeding pressure).

Results of the test should include mortality allowing for the estimation of an LD50, onset and cessation of clinical signs; gross pathological findings, individual bodyweight data and food consumption data.

5.2.2.2. Mammals

The following acute oral toxicity test methods with mammals are available (LD50 mg/kg bw):

OECD Test 420 (OECD, 2001a): Acute oral toxicity – fixed dose procedure

OECD Test 423 (OECD, 2001b): Acute oral toxicity – acute toxic class method

OECD Test 425 (OECD, 2008a): Acute oral toxicity – up-and-down procedure

The fine details of the above studies vary but the underlying principles are the same. Animals (normally rats, but data from studies with other mammals including mice and dogs are also relevant) are dosed once by oral gavage and observed for 14 days. Observations include body weight, clinical signs, death and necropsy findings. A limit

ED_006569J_00096293-00041

dose of 2000 mg/kg bw or 5000 mg/kg bw (depending on study) should not be exceeded.

The fixed dose procedure and the acute toxic class method are range estimators and are useful for mammalian wildlife risk assessment only in cases where they can be used as a limit test (e.g., > 2000 mg/kg bw), or to provide a conservative surrogate for the LD50 (i.e., lowest value of range).

In the up-and-down procedure animals are dosed, one at a time, at a minimum of 48-hour interval, with a single ordered dose progression. The first animal receives a dose a step below the level of the best estimate of the LD50. Based on the observation, mortality or survival, the dose for the next animal is decreased or increased by 3.2 times the original dose. The related OECD guideline gives recommendations on how to estimate the LD50 which should not be reported as a range, when possible.

An acute neurotoxicity study based on a USEPA procedure (USEPA, 1998) may also provide useful information. The basic design is that of the OECD Test 424 (OECD, 1997) i.e., animals (normally rats; 5/sex/group) are dosed once, normally by oral gavage and observed for up to 14 days, but in addition, observations for neurological function (a functional observation battery, FOB) are taken pre-dosing and at the time of peak effect (up to 8 h post dose), day 7 and day 14. Other observations are body weight and specific histopathological investigation of nervous tissue.

5.2.3. Short-term toxicity to birds

The following short-term dietary test method is not available for all the substances under evaluation. Regulation 283/2013[3] recommends that such a test may be available when the mode of action or results from mammalian studies (see table 6) indicate a potential for the dietary LC50 from the short-term dietary toxicity study to be lower than the LD50 based on an acute oral study.

- OECD Test 205 (OECD, 1984a): Avian dietary toxicity test

Information from the dietary toxicity test could be used on a case-by-case basis in higher-tier assessments when appropriate, e.g., in particular for TKTD modelling (section 5.4). It can also provide an indication of food avoidance but is not sufficient on its own to demonstrate that avoidance will prevent mortality (see section 6.5.5). However, these types of information are also available from other studies, so in general new dietary LC50 studies should not be conducted due to their scientific limitations and welfare issues (EFSA, 2007; 2009a). In the case that short term dietary studies are available and indicate a lower endpoint (Lethal Dietary Dose, LDD50) compared to the acute LD50 studies then the short term LDD50 value should be used for the acute risk assessment.

To convert the endpoint from a dietary concentration (LC50) to a daily dose (LDD50), the guidance from the European Commission (2002c) should be followed and is repeated below, in section 5.2.7.2, for ease of reference.

5.2.4. Long-term and reproductive studies for birds and mammals

In the paragraph below, an overview of the studies available to determine a suitable endpoint that can be used in the reproductive risk assessment for birds and mammals is presented. In addition, for each study there is an outline of the key endpoints, their relevance to the ecotoxicological risk assessment as well as the relevance of the effect(s) observed.

ED_006569J_00096293-00042

It should be noted that reproductive toxicity studies are meant to cover all potentially sensitive life stages irrespective of the expected actual exposure to a substance. The endpoint derived from the test will be based on the effects seen in the test unless sufficient data is available to show with a high degree of certainty that the effect(s) seen was/were as a direct result of prolonged or repeated exposure (including the length of exposure required for the effect to manifest) rather than exposure at a relevant life stage. It should be borne-in-mind that additional testing with vertebrate species should be avoided. In fact, Article 8 of 1107/2009[2] states a justification of the steps taken to avoid such testing would need to be provided. As a result, additional toxicity studies using shorter or more targeted exposure periods are not recommended.

5.2.4.1. Birds

A test for effects on reproduction in birds is currently requested, if birds are likely to be exposed during the breeding season (see section 5.2.1). There are currently two standard studies[20] listed in the Commission Notices accompanying Regulation 1107/2009[2], the OECD 206 (OECD, 1984b) and the USEPA OCSPP 850.2300 (USEPA, 2012). The USEPA protocol recommends that tests be carried out on first-time breeders of an upland game species, preferably the northern bobwhite quail (Colinus virginianus), and a wild waterfowl species, preferably the mallard duck (Anas platyrhynchos). The OECD version states that the Japanese quail (Coturnix coturnix japonica), preferably experienced breeders, is also acceptable. However, there are concerns regarding the appropriateness of this species due to its greater sensitivity and ability to attain breeding readiness under short daylight conditions. Since the USEPA OCSPP 850.2300 has been updated recently, and clarified the statistical analysis and the parameters which should be statistically analysed, it is recommended to always follow that guideline for this particular aspect. In case of replicates not performing as expected, see section 5.2.6.1on biological relevance. On occasion, additional endpoints may be derived, for example "% viable eggs at day 19 of eggs set at day 11", it is recommended that these are included in the summary table. It is also recommended that their significance is discussed alongside all the other endpoints when deriving the overall endpoint.

Appendix B provides a description of OECD 206 and USEPA OCSPP 850.2300.

Other reproductive studies

In addition to the above standard guideline studies, other studies may either be submitted as part of the dossier or may be carried out to refine the toxicity endpoint. Those are:

- The avian two generation study (OCSPP 890.2100 (USEPA, 2009)). It is recommended to never request this kind of study, given the issues experienced in trying to develop a test guideline (e.g., logistical complexity, the numerous sources of possible failure of the test, and the large animal number used in the test to achieve statistical power) and the fact that EU Commission Regulation

[20] Whilst there are currently two guidelines, many studies will have been to older guidelines, e.g. USEPA OPPTS 850.2300 or US EPA 71-4 or in fact an amalgam of the two. When these older studies are evaluated, it is important to use the latest guideline when assessing their acceptability. It is appreciated that this could lead to issues, for example where the study passed the old validity criteria but fails the validity criteria in the latest guideline. The significance of this deviation should be considered in detail when determining the acceptability of the study and the overall endpoint.

ED_006569J_00096293-00043

1107/2009[2] states that "animal testing for the purposes of this Regulation should be minimised and tests on vertebrates should be undertaken as a last resort".

- The avian study with a reduced exposure duration (6-8 weeks). Studies with a reduced exposure duration may be available when conducted according to a draft protocol pre-dating the OECD guideline. Such studies are not considered suitable for risk assessment since all relevant reproductive phases are not exposed. In very exceptional cases, based on an overall weight of evidence and to avoid repeating a vertebrate study, an endpoint derived from a 6-week endpoint may be considered. In other cases, studies with a reduced exposure duration may be conducted to mimic a more realistic exposure period, i.e. a refinement. However, in line with Article 62 of Regulation 1107/2009[2], unnecessary vertebrate studies should be avoided and therefore the WG does not recommend this as a refinement option either.

5.2.4.2. Mammals

A number of reproductive/long-term toxicological studies in mammals are available in line with section 5.5 and 5.6 of the Regulation 283/2013[3]. These can be loosely grouped into chronic/carcinogenicity tests, sub-chronic and repeated dose tests, and reproduction and development tests. Endpoints relevant for the maintenance of mammalian populations in the wild might be derived from any of these tests. A brief review of the types of tests available and the endpoints that are derived from them (generally) is presented in Appendix C, together with a discussion of those endpoints which are most relevant for the wild mammalian risk assessment.

5.2.5. Data from publicly available literature

According to the Regulation 283/2013[3] and 284/2013[4], relevant data from the scientific peer reviewed open literature on the active substance and formulated products, shall be submitted together with the standard studies. Thus, additional laboratory toxicity data on relevant standard and additional species of birds and mammals may be available. When conducting a systematic literature search, the search strategy can be conducted following two general search approaches as recommended by EFSA (2011): a single concept search strategy (i.e., using terms related to the name of substances and its transformation products and synonyms) and a targeted search strategy for individual endpoints. In the context of this Guidance, it is suggested to perform as a starting point, the literature search by using the single concept approach since it is considered to be highly sensitive, to introduce less bias and less time consuming than the targeted search strategy. If a large number of hits are retrieved, the search can be further refined by running a search targeted on the information requirements not only for ecotoxicology but more generally on environmentally relevant information. However, it is recommended that the search should not only focus on the standard species which are already covered by the data requirements (i.e., a reasonable number of common European bird and mammal species should be included).

Further guidance on how to conduct and evaluate literature data is provided in EFSA (2010) and EFSA (2011). Those guidance documents, however, give only general recommendations with regard to the assessment of relevance (or external validity) and reliability (or internal validity) of the literature data. Relevance criteria should not be too restrictive and the identification of relevance criteria should be considered an iterative

ED_006569J_00096293-00044

process that starts with a clear analysis of the different components of the data requirements to set the main characteristics a relevant study should have.

Reliability of the information from literature should be comparable to those submitted for the data requirements. When assessing reliability, some general considerations could be taken into account, such as statistical power, verification of measurement methods and data, control of experimental variables that could affect measurements, etc.. Studies retrieved through the literature review may be conducted according to standardized protocols. Therefore, in the case of a study providing information on toxicity endpoints these should be assessed according to the standard test guidelines, where possible (i.e., by taking into consideration species specific differences). This, however, does not mean that studies not conducted according to standard protocol should be rejected. It must also be emphasised that compliance with good laboratory practice (GLP) standards should not be considered as a guarantee of reliability. Therefore, studies that are not conducted under GLP should not by default be considered as less reliable. Moreover, literature studies may be relevant, although not useful for endpoints derivation, e.g., publication indicating farmland bird decline following application of the PPP under assessment. Therefore, it is recommended that those should be retained and further assessed for their reliability.

5.2.6. Selection of the endpoint for effect assessment

5.2.6.1. Biological relevance considerations and historical control data for endpoint setting

Biological relevance

According to EFSA Scientific Committee (EFSA Scientific Committee, 2011; EFSA Scientific Committee, 2017a), *a biologically relevant effect can be defined as 'an effect considered by expert judgement as important and meaningful for human, animal, plant or environmental health…*

When assessing the results of a toxicity study, it is important to take into consideration not only the statistical significance of the results but also their biological relevance. The statistical significance and biological relevance of results, however, are not necessarily linked. Often an effect, although statistically significant, may not be biologically relevant (e.g., <10% effect in the case of birds and mammals). That said, a lack of statistical significance should also not be the sole rationale for concluding a lack of treatment-related effect, though in the absence of a clear statistical difference from the controls, additional consideration is necessary before concluding any change observed above a certain threshold to be biologically relevant. Simple visual inspection of the means may seem to show an effect, but if the power of the test is not high enough to detect an effect level, it cannot be assumed that an effect of any level was detected. For example, when compared to the normal range reported in the validation criteria or annexes of the respective OECD guidelines (or potentially historical control data), the treatment mean may be clearly within the range of a 'normal' response. Furthermore, if the variation is particularly high for an endpoint, even outside the normal range, it is advisable to investigate whether an outlier was present amongst the replicates, which would allow a better understanding of the reason for the appearance of an effect when comparing means, but the lack of statistical significance. General consideration of a dose-response relationship may allow extrapolation from a dose at which statistical significance was

ED_006569J_00096293-00045

achieved to a lower dose where there was an apparent response but no statistical significance. However, an apparent dose-response with no statistical significance at any dose should still be further investigated to determine why no difference from control was achieved for any dose. This could be related to the performance of the controls, or to the variation within the treatment groups, or both, but in few cases would it be possible to declare this as a "real" dose response (in other words that the perceived effect when simply visually comparing the means is actually an effect).

To comply with the Regulation, in the first instance, it is recommended to always consider the 10% as the effect level which is biologically relevant for all the different parameters assessed for both birds and mammals (see also section 5.2.7).

If for specific parameters, an effect level higher than 10 % is proposed as not being biologically relevant, an argument should be made to justify the deviation. In producing such an argument, it is recommended to:

- Perform a systematic review of the literature for relevance of the endpoint (follow principles of EFSA, 2011);
- Transparently report results (and search criteria, relevance and reliability assessment etc.);
- Provide a consideration of the quantity and quality of the data suggesting a deviation from the standard endpoints (has it been properly studied?);
- Provide a consideration of the relevance of the evidence for the substance under assessment (e.g., was all the literature information on organochlorines or does it cover a wide range of modes of action?);
- Provide a consideration of interspecies variability for the endpoint (although this is partially addressed by the AF of 5);
- On the basis of the evidence, provide reasoning for a revised threshold value (even a range);
- Ensure that the revised endpoint is accounted for in the final uncertainty analysis.

Historical control data

In EFSA (2009a), guidance was provided regarding how to use historical control data (HCD). Concerns and questions have been raised regarding the appropriateness of this guidance during both the peer review process and the public consultation. These concerns can be briefly summarised as follows:

i. Need for more guidance on evaluation and use of HCD.
ii. Need for the consideration of the biological relevance of the HCD.
iii. Consistency with mammalian toxicology, for example the timeframe needed to be considered.
iv. Relevance of HCD compared to the concurrent control, for example should one take precedence over the other

There is reference to HCD in paragraph 3 of Section 5 (Toxicology and Metabolism studies), Section 5.5 and Section 5.6 of Commission Regulation (EU) No 283/2013[3]; the following is stated in the latter two sections:

Where submitted, historical control data shall be from the same species and strain, maintained under similar conditions in the same laboratory and shall be from contemporaneous studies.

ED_006569J_00096293-00046

Additional historical control data from other laboratories may be reported separately as supplementary information.

The information on historical control data provided shall include:

- *identification of species and strain, name of the supplier, and specific colony identification, if the supplier has more than one geographical location;*
- *name of the laboratory and the dates when the study was performed;*
- *description of the general conditions under which animals were maintained, including the type or brand of diet and, where possible, the amount consumed;*
- *approximate age, in days, and weight of the control animals at the beginning of the study and at the time of killing or death;*
- *description of the control group mortality pattern observed during or at the end of the study, and other pertinent observations (such as diseases, infections);*
- *name of the laboratory and the examining scientists responsible for gathering and interpreting the pathological data from the study;*
- *a statement of the nature of the tumours that may have been combined to produce any of the incidence data.*

The historical control data shall be presented on a study-by-study basis giving absolute values plus percentage and relative or transformed values where these are helpful in the evaluation. If combined or summary data are submitted, these shall contain information on the range of values, the mean, median and, if applicable, standard deviation.

Despite the above requirements, there is currently no mammalian toxicology guidance regarding how to interpret and hence use such information.

The issue on the use of HCD has been debated for decades but still there is not a general consensus of the use of such data (Valverde-Garcia et al., 2018; Brooks et al., 2019; Temple et al., 2020).

Valverde-Garcia et al. (2018) collected historical control data for avian reproductive toxicity studies undertaken over a 32-year period at a single contract research organisation (CRO), comprising 301 bobwhite quail and 292 mallard duck studies. For each reproductive endpoint, confidence and prediction limits around the mean of the control data were calculated and those values were then compared to the treatment mean(s) in the study under consideration. Two case studies were presented in Valverde-Garcia et al. (2018) that illustrated the interpretive value of HCD. Whilst the approach seems logical, ultimately this approach means potential effects could be excluded as they are not within the range of the HCD. Similarly, when the cohort of birds tested are from a population that performs better than the HCD, then probably results should only be compared to the control in the study and not to the HCD. Whilst Valverde-Garcia et al. provides a useful starting point, it is does not provide a way forward to interpret, and hence use, HCD.

It is appreciated that HCD has the potential to make the most use of existing data and hence possibly reduce the likelihood of repeating vertebrate studies, however it is currently not possible to recommend a way forward regarding how to interpret or use HCD. It is recommended that guidance is produced with mammalian toxicology experts. In the meantime, it is recommended to compare data from treated animals with data from concurrent study control. HCD may be used to determine if concurrent control animals are performing within the margins of normal variability for the species and strain (OECD, 2011a). If it is considered that HCD could help in either determining an endpoint

ED_006569J_00096293-00047

or understanding a study, then it is proposed that the following information is considered:

- Data on the same species, from the same laboratory and study guideline;
- Dates of when the study was performed;
- Details of the key parameter(s) including range and mean values;
- Indication as to whether the studies had been met the relevant validity criteria and whether they had been accepted by a regulatory authority.

The above data should cover a five-year period, centered as closely as possible on the date of the index study. If more guidance becomes available, that should be considered to complement the information reported here.

5.2.6.2. Selection of acute effect endpoints

Birds

In accordance with Regulation EU No. 546/2011[5], the acute LD50 value should be used for the risk assessment for birds. In the acute oral LD50 study with birds, males and females normally are not tested separately; hence the endpoint is a combined one for both sexes. In the unlikely event that separate data for males and females are available then separate LD50 values should be calculated. The LD50 from the more sensitive sex should be selected for the risk assessment.

Mammals

In accordance with Regulation EU No. 546/2011[5], the acute LD50 value should be used for the risk assessment for mammals. The current OECD guideline 420 (OECD, 2001a) for acute mammalian oral toxicity states that only females should be tested except where there is evidence that males are likely to be more sensitive. When the test is conducted in males, adequate justification should have been provided (OECD, 2001a). In the case that separate data for males and females are available then separate LD50 values should be calculated. The LD50 from the more sensitive sex should be selected for the risk assessment.

5.2.6.3. Extrapolated LD_{50} values

It is permissible to extrapolate an LD50 value upwards in cases where there is no mortality or a single mortality at a limit (highest tested) dose in an acute avian or mammalian toxicity study. The proposed extrapolation factors assume an average probit slope (5.43 for birds and 8.93 for mammals, respectively – log dose against probit-transformed mortality) generated from a large sample of pesticides tested in the bobwhite quail and mallard duck (see Appendix 5 of EFSA, 2008) and in mice and rats (See Appendix D). The extrapolation is carried out assuming a 50 % binomial probability bound that mortality could have occurred but had simply been missed by chance in the test. The extrapolation may therefore be underprotective, especially in the case of pesticides having steeper than average slopes of the dose-response-curve, and this extrapolation should therefore not be used in cases where clear signs of toxicity are observed in the surviving individuals.

Table 7: Extrapolation factors for birds based on the number of individuals tested at limit/highest dose.

ED_006569J_00096293-00048

Sample size	Extrapolation factor for no mortality at limit/highest tested dose	Extrapolation factor for one mortality at limit/highest tested dose
5	1.614	1.228
10	1.888	1.518
15	2.051	1.685
20	2.167	1.802

Table 8: Extrapolation factors for mammals based upon the number of individuals tested at the limit/highest dose.

Sample size	Extrapolation factor for no mortality at limit/highest tested dose	Extrapolation for one mortality at the limit/highest tested dose
3	1.24	1.00
5	1.34	1.13
6	1.37	1.18
10	1.47	1.29

After choosing an extrapolation factor from table 7 or 8, the extrapolated LD50 value is calculated by multiplying the limit dose with the extrapolation factor:

LD50 = limit/highest tested dose × extrapolation factor

5.2.6.4. Selection of the reproductive endpoint for birds

As reported in section 5.2.4.1, reproductive studies with birds may be conducted according to either the OECD 206 or USEPA 850.2300 guideline. Many endpoints are derived from those studies and it is important to determine which one(s) are relevant for risk assessment.

It should be noted that parameters that have been normalised, e.g., percentage of eggs set of eggs laid, are more relevant than those where actual numbers are considered, e.g., number of eggs set. This is due to the fact that if, for example, mortalities occur or there are poor performers then this could lead to potentially misleading results. Therefore, it is recommended to derive endpoints for risk assessment from changes observed in normalised parameters rather than from changes in actual parameters.

5.2.6.5. Selection of the reproductive endpoint for mammals

Relevant endpoints for the effect assessment of wild mammals are endpoints that show an expectation of adverse effect on the population in the field. In mammalian toxicology, the entity to be protected is the individual, whereas in ecotoxicology the entity to be protected is the population. This means that although the same tests are considered as are used in the mammalian toxicology section, each effect and endpoint must be considered from a different perspective. In many cases, this may mean that an endpoint set by the mammalian toxicology section is not relevant for the ecotoxicology section. The WG is aware that significant discussion is typically devoted to this point and that as a result of the wide variety of tests and experts available, it is a point which may be sensitive to inconsistent decision-making (Brooks at al., 2017; Brooks, 2020). As a result, we have endeavoured to provide more clear guidance for consideration of the ecological relevance of endpoints available in the mammalian toxicology section of the dossier in

ED_006569J_00096293-00049

1498 the section below, as well as providing a short summary of the available tests, for the
1499 ecotoxicology assessor unfamiliar with the mammalian toxicology section.

1500 In order to adequately consider the ecological relevance of the available endpoints in a
1501 manageable way, it is recommended to list all relevant endpoints in a tabular format, as
1502 shown below in table 9. Examples have been included for clarity (the reasoning behind
1503 the considerations of ecological relevance is discussed in the following subsections).

1504 **Table 9:** Example of how to present available mammalian endpoints

Study	**Species**	**Life stage /sex**	**NOAEL**	**LOAEL**	**Effects at LOAEL**	**Ecological relevance of LOAEL effects**
Chronic toxicity						
90-day studies	Mice, rats	Adult	-	-	Clinical chemistry (liver) and blood calcium effects in **mice and rats** at highest tested doses.	Not directly related to impaired function (survival, reproduction) thus ecological relevance low.
18 months	Mice (CD-1)	Adult, female	12 mg/kg bw/d	124 mg/kg bw/d	77% ↓ ALT in females; 8% ↓ in bw gain	Liver is target organ. Liver enzyme effects with chronic exposure not directly linked to reproduction or survival to reproduction. BW gain effects < 10% without accompanying significant overall bw reduction. Population relevance low.
2 year chronic/carci	Rat (Wistar)	Adult, female	25 mg/kg bw/d	150 mg/kg bw/d	> 10% reduced bw (not linked to	Primary significant and relevant effect on

DRAFT

ED_006569J_00096293-00050

Study	Species	Life stage /sex	NOAEL	LOAEL	Effects at LOAEL	Ecological relevance of LOAEL effects
					decreased food intake or palatability of the food + a.s.)	bw. Potentially relevant but more consideration on the exposure is needed.
Reproduction and developmental toxicity						
2 generation	Rat	Offspring, females/both sexes	4 mg/kg bw/d	43 mg/kg bw/d	Reduced thymus weight (6%) reduced absolute thymus weight (6%). **No histopathological changes.** @ LOEAL in F2 gen only; @ 435 mg/kg bw/d in F1 & F2	Ecological relevance doubtful: thymus important in immune function but no histopathologic/structural changes seen so not considered adverse. Furthermore, no direct link between thymus weight change and population effects.
Developmental	Rat	Offspring, both	200 mg/kg bw	400 mg/kg bw	statistically significant delayed ossification in the high dose group outside HCD, in the absence of maternal toxicity	Generally speaking, delayed ossification is not an ecologically relevant effect as ossification is eventually achieved and pup survival is not impacted. But must be considered case-by-case.
	Rabbit	Offspring, both	25 mg/kg bw	100 mg/kg bw	Increase in rib cartilage alterations,	Dilation of lateral brain ventricles

DRAFT

Study	Species	Life stage /sex	NOAEL	LOAEL	Effects at LOAEL	Ecological relevance of LOAEL effects
					thickened 7th rib and dilatation of lateral brain ventricles	can indicate neural developmen t/functional issues which would be relevant to survival and reproduction .
Neurotoxicity						
Acute neurotoxicity studies did not note any significant effects or effects that could be long-lasting/effect survival or reproduction. No DNT test is triggered or available.						

Reproductive and developmental endpoints

Direct effects on reproduction or development are considered relevant for wild mammals. These include particularly effects on male or female reproductive parameters, any aspect of pregnancy and birth up until weaning, and pup development, including to the second generation. Please note that effects in the second generation of reproductive tests should also be considered relevant, as potentially being the result of exposure during a critical developmental phase, unless extensive data is provided to support a claim that these effects result from the duration of exposure in the test.

Endpoints from developmental toxicity tests are also considered relevant and are mainly related to the developmental phase. Effects on pregnancy and development of offspring in the absence of significant maternal toxicities will be considered relevant, and special attention should be paid to the conclusions of the mammalian toxicology section regarding those. Effects on dams could also be considered relevant, though these should be compared with effects on dams in the reproduction tests and on adults in other tests in order to determine whether they are relevant (this is usually only possible in rats). It should be noted that developmental tests are performed with rats and rabbits, as history has shown different sensitivity to developmental toxins. Thus, effects seen in rabbits but not in rats (and vis versa) would still be considered potentially relevant.

Important uncertainties to consider in reproduction and developmental tests are the type and severity of the effect. A direct effect on, for example, pup survival would have a more certain link to definite effects on wild mammal populations than sub-lethal effects on reproduction or development, however, both can be considered relevant in the absence of data to suggest otherwise. Nevertheless, the level of certainty related to the linking to population level effects should be considered in the uncertainty analysis (UA) and weight of evidence (WoE). In addition, aspects of the individual tests from which the endpoints are derived should be considered, as well as the frequency of the effect. An effect which was seen in more litters/dams/pups across the different available studies would be considered more certain to have a likely population level effect than an effect which was less often present. The presence of a dose response and the severity of the effects in question should also be considered.

ED_006569J_00096293-00052

Bodyweight

Bodyweight, particularly of dams, may be relevant to the ability to reproduce and to the survival of pups. Bodyweight of pups is also relevant to pup survival. In mammalian toxicology, a significant effect on bodyweight or bodyweight change (gain) is relevant for endpoint determination. What level is significant is loosely based both upon the likelihood of other effects relating to bodyweight changes and the power of the tests to determine effects on bodyweight at lower than that level (which is unlikely). The relevance of bodyweight in ecotoxicology has been regularly discussed, but evidence one way or the other for an overarching level at which effects are relevant for survival and reproduction is scant (Wang et al., 2019a). It is clear from laboratory studies that large effects (for example, around 20% or higher) on bodyweight can have an obvious effect on survival and reproduction (Young and Rasmussen, 1985). Smaller bodyweight changes may also have an effect on survival and reproductive parameters, but in a more nuanced fashion (Moatt et al., 2016). However, the level at which bodyweight changes will have an effect in the field is coupled to, amongst other factors, the species in question and the survival and reproductive traits of that species, landscape and climate factors, and other stressors. It is, thus, not possible to determine an exact level at which effects become "relevant" ecologically. Considering the power of the tests in question to detect an effect (see section 5.2.7) and the uncertainties surrounding the types of effects that result from bodyweight changes, it is considered that the use of the BMDL10 for bodyweight endpoints is ecologically relevant. In cases where a BMDL10 cannot be calculated, it is recommended that bodyweight effects of 10% or greater be considered relevant, in line with the use of the BMDL10. Regarding the specific endpoint "bodyweight gain", this endpoint would be considered less ecologically relevant than the overall bodyweight effect, because while effects on bodyweight might have a clear ecological relevance, changes in bodyweight gain that do not have an overall effect on bodyweight are more difficult to link to an eventual effect. Finally, consideration must be given to whether the effects on bodyweight are primary or as a result of reduced food consumption (due to palatability or other effects of the active substance). If the effect seems to be as a result of reduced palatability or other effects, it should be considered whether other effects may be relevant for the ecological endpoint setting.

Important uncertainties to consider when using an endpoint based on bodyweight include the level of effect, the frequency of the effect, between-species concordance and the certainty in the individual test used to determine the endpoint. When considering cross-species concordance, the type of test and the life stage and species should be carefully considered, as these aspects can clearly alter bodyweight and bodyweight changes. In addition, one tested species may be more sensitive than another to a bodyweight effect from a particular substance, so a lack of concordance does not necessarily mean that the bodyweight effects are irrelevant.

Organ-level effects

Many effects at the organ level are generally considered less relevant for ecotoxicology, simply because they mainly relate to individual effects and are not directly linked to the survival or reproduction of populations. However, effects on organs, at a certain level, logically have the potential to affect survival and reproduction. Some examples of things to consider when organ level effects are present will be discussed below.

ED_006569J_00096293-00053

Effects on the nervous system (resulting in behavioural effects) will be discussed below (section Behavioural effects). For other organ systems, the reproductive system can be most easily logically linked to likely population level effects, as disruptions can have a direct influence on reproduction. For that reason, some effects on reproductive organs are mentioned in the table 9, above. Nevertheless, in considering effects on these or any other organs, it is vital to first consider the type of effects (e.g., changes in weight, histopathological changes) and that the level of effect should be taken into account when determining an endpoint. Low-level effects can be compensated by the individual animal's homeostatic drive and cannot be directly linked to an eventual effect on reproduction. In addition, the duration of exposure which led to the organ-level effect and the age of the animal in which the effect occurs must also be considered and weighed heavily. The duration of exposure will also be discussed further, below, however, it is important to consider whether the effect is a result of a very long-term exposure or could be linked to a shorter exposure at a critical time. Finally, many organ changes (like changes in organ weight, for example), might not be considered relevant based on other observations in the animals, and/or might be easily reversible or transient. Organ weight changes in the absence of histopathological changes are not considered to be indications of an adverse effect (this should be already stated by mammalian toxicology evaluators for the changes in question) and therefore should also not be considered relevant for ecotoxicological endpoints. Special attention should be paid to the discussions and decisions of the mammalian toxicology section when drawing conclusions on the relevance of organ-level changes, particularly noting these issues of severity, duration and reversibility. Another important consideration is the frequency with which the observation is made and the cross-species concordance. These issues are also usually discussed by the mammalian toxicology section. Generally, effects in organs other than reproductive or neurological will have less relevance for population level effects unless they are quite severe and frequent. Effects on reproductive and neurological organs are generally considered relevant with exceptions and will be further discussed below.

The largest uncertainty that likely needs to be considered for endpoints based on organ level effects is likelihood of the link to a population level effect. Certainty is increased when the effect severity and frequency are higher, when it appears non-reversible, and when it occurs in reproductive organs (except in aged animals). As with other endpoints, concordance across species also provides more certainty that the effect is real and could have population level effects across multiple species.

Behavioural effects

Behavioural ecology is a relatively new field, having only gained traction in the mid-20th century, when it was shown that the original paradigms which assumed that (generally) behaviours were relatively fixed per species, and mainly determined by the desire to maintain the genes (i.e., survival of the next generation(s)), did not completely hold true and that behaviours were generally more complex than could be easily explained by that concept (Tinberger, 1963; Lack, 1968; Williams, 1966). In situations of food scarcity for example, mother birds will abandon the nest in favour of feeding themselves, rather than raise their chicks at their own (energetic) expense (Pianka and Parker, 1975). This concept was much debated at the time, as it on the surface seemed to favour the individual over the group, but since then behavioural ecology continues to grow and expand as the complex influence of behaviours on survival and reproduction of

ED_006569J_00096293-00054

populations, and vis versa, is further researched and understood (Visser and Lessells, 2001; Dobson and Jouvenrin, 2007). As a result of the still growing recognition of the importance of complex behaviours in population survival, behavioural endpoints may be considered for the risk assessment of wild animals as well as humans (Ågerstrand, et al., 2020).

Considering ecotoxicology, behaviour is not often measured in toxicity tests, however, if there are indications in the mammalian toxicity dataset of potential effects on behaviour/neurotoxicity (e.g., tremors, altered gait, loss of balance, usually reported along with "clinical signs") these should be considered in a weight-of-evidence manner when setting the endpoint. Furthermore, if neurotoxicity tests are available, particularly developmental neurotoxicity tests, these must be considered for potentially relevant endpoints. In particular, effects that may directly influence survival and reproductive behaviours of the animal should be considered relevant. Examples of these are given in Appendix C in table C.1 (under DNT study description), however, due to the variation possible in developmental neurotoxicity testing, some of these may not be available in each test, and additional endpoints may be added on a specific basis. Examples of behavioural endpoints which might have a clear effect on survival or reproduction include effects on righting reflex and navigation. Large effects on memory and learning can also be considered relevant. Effects on startle reflex are often discussed in the context of ecological relevance. The significance of startle reflex (particularly auditory startle reflex) gives an indication of changes in the brain. Similarly, habituation (also particularly auditory) has been linked to autism in people (Chang et al., 2017; Vivanti et al., 2018; Fenckova et al., 2019). These responses may, however, be relevant in and of themselves for wild mammals, simply based on the premise that these behaviours might be considered relevant for survival and mating behaviours (Schmid et al., 2015; Eisenstein et al., 2001). As with organ level effects, the level of these effects will have to be carefully considered as to whether they are likely to be relevant to wild mammals. Generally, many of the same considerations as mentioned for organ level effects, above, should be considered, particularly the severity and frequency of the effect. Effects of 10% or greater will be considered relevant, unless extensive literature/data is provided that this is not the case (See sections on 'Less relevant endpoints' and 'Non-relevant Endpoints', below).

Uncertainties to be considered for behavioural endpoints include the direct or indirect link to population level effects, as well as special considerations of the tests themselves.

Less relevant endpoints

The endpoint discussed in this section are generally not ecologically relevant, though there may be some rare exceptions.

i. Carcinogenicity endpoints

Generally speaking, carcinogenicity endpoints are considered less relevant for the wild mammalian risk assessment, for several reasons. In the first case, the dosing in the carcinogenicity studies, as mentioned in the description of the studies, is intended to represent a life-long exposure scenario, and the test is specifically intended to detect any possibility of carcinogenic potential that may not be captured in the available multigeneration tests. To that end, specific strains of rodent are selected to increase the likelihood of detection oncogenic effects. In wild birds and mammals, cancer is rare, and

ED_006569J_00096293-00055

usually due to viruses (Tasmanian devil, California Sea Lion) or genetic background (California Sea Lion), with the notable exception of the St Lawrence estuary Beluga whale (high exposure to PAHs) (Lair et al., 2016; Norman et al., 2017). Recent papers suggest that environmental changes and increasing wildlife in urban areas could make them interesting sentinels for human cancers, but this is only speculative, with little supporting data (Sepp et al., 2019).

Thus, both the exposure duration, strain and likelihood of relevance to wild mammals are questionable. Nevertheless, if it can be shown that a non-reversible and early-onset (i.e., before reproduction) cancer in the reproductive organs could be linked to exposure to the substance in question, it might be considered whether the endpoint could be relevant for the risk assessment.

The uncertainty in using an endpoint from a carcinogenicity study in the wild mammalian risk assessment would be quite high, based on the considerations mentioned above. The link to a population-relevant effect would, in most cases, be tenuous.

ii. Biomarkers and clinical biochemistry

In mammalian toxicology, certain biomarkers may be used for endpoint setting, usually only in the context of other changes (for example, alanine aminotransferase (ALT) changes indicative of liver toxicity, together with related changes), but in specific cases, for example where an adverse outcome pathway is well-known, or it relates to a direct functional effect, the biomarker endpoint may be used if giving the lowest endpoint. For ecotoxicology, for direct effects as a result in changes in, for example, blood chemistry, the prevalence and severity of the effect should be considered, and it should be determined whether the effect would impair the survival or reproduction of the organisms. If that is the case, it is possible that these might also be considered ecologically relevant.

iii. Endpoints from 28 and 90-day studies

Endpoints from 28 and 90-day studies can be used to contextualize effects seen in other available mammalian toxicology studies but will rarely be relevant for the ecological risk assessment. The test duration and life-stage studied make these tests less relevant for the reproduction assessment, and the endpoints studied should also be available in the acute and/or chronic/reproduction tests. These types of studies can, however, provide information about the persistency of effects or the potential for delayed effects, as well as providing more information on target organs and toxic mechanisms. They can therefore be useful in choosing an endpoint from one of the other tests. In very rare circumstances, an endpoint from the 90-day study may be the most relevant endpoint, depending upon the toxic mechanism involved.

Non-relevant endpoints

i. Screening *tests*

Screening tests should not be used to set endpoints. This includes tests related to endocrine disrupting properties. OECD 150 "level 3" tests, for example, cannot be used for endpoint setting because the power of the tests to detect effects is quite low. These tests are only used as a quick "screening" before more definitive tests are used for endpoint setting. The same can be said for the range-finding tests in the mammalian

ED_006569J_00096293-00056

toxicology section, which generally do not include enough animals to be useful for endpoint setting.

Other points to consider

i. Test duration and age

Several tests in the mammalian toxicology package are intended to mimic a life-long exposure. Particularly the chronic/carcinogenicity tests involve daily exposure for up to 2 years (depending upon the lifespan of the animals in the test). Due to the higher natural prevalence of cancers in lab animals, it is necessary to use large numbers of animals and very long-term exposures to determine the chances of exposure to a xenobiotic resulting in tumour formation. This is clearly relevant for protection of individual people but has much lower relevance for wild mammals. These tests should therefore only be considered for very specific endpoints (discussed above). In addition, for effects only detected at the end of chronic/carcinogenicity tests it must be considered whether the effects were also seen in younger animals in other tests, and whether the effects may be most likely linked to the age of the animal. Effects, for example, on reproductive organs which occur only after or during senescence are of low ecological relevance.

ii. Incidence/prevalence of an effect

In some cases, the mammalian toxicity section may consider effects seen in a study to be severe enough to warrant consideration for the NOAEL, although they have a very low incidence (i.e., very few animals are affected). This is important because the intention in the mammalian toxicology is to protect the individual. However, in most cases, these could be considered to be not relevant for population level effects, as the level likely will not attain a high enough prevalence in the population to be relevant for population survival. An example of this might be if there is hydrocephaly observed in 2 pups in a developmental toxicity study. Mammalian toxicology may consider this effect relevant though it would not be statistically significant and would likely lie within the natural variation for this endpoint, because it is an extremely severe effect and the need to protect each individual is paramount in mammalian toxicology. In ecotoxicology, however, the relevance of such a low incidence would be dubious for the survival of the population. Although the hydrocephalitic pups would not survive, their very low incidence would be very unlikely to have an effect on the overall population survival.

5.2.7. Effect endpoint for use in the chronic/reproduction assessment

In the context of this Guidance document significant consideration has been given to uncertainties in the risk assessment (see chapter 13) and to the level of protection for birds and mammals (see section 3.1.). One of the areas of uncertainty is specific to the toxicity data. Particularly, extrapolation between the laboratory and the field, and between species are large areas of uncertainty. However, additional uncertainties exist, inherent to the studies themselves. These uncertainties mainly stem from the endpoints measured and the power of the test to determine an effect. Typical studies may have differing powers to detect effects for different endpoints, dependent upon the specific study in question. Nevertheless, the power level is likely closer to no more than 20% (a 20% effect can be detected) for many endpoints (i.e., ß is a priori set to 0.8). This is

ED_006569J_00096293-00057

1760 particularly true in studies with birds and mammals, as in the interest of minimizing
1761 vertebrate testing fewer replicates may be used, with large dose spacing between test
1762 groups. As a result of this significant variation, the use of the NOAEL introduces
1763 significant uncertainty in the level of protection which has been reached, as it is
1764 dependent upon the power of the specific study to detect an effect for the endpoint in
1765 question. Even if no statistically significant effects were seen in the study, effects of up
1766 to or greater than e.g., 20% cannot be excluded. As it is not possible to determine a
1767 confidence interval for a NOAEL, and in general NOAELs are determined using post-
1768 ANOVA tests where the relation of the value to actual biological relevance is uncertain,
1769 the calculation of the NOAEL introduces further uncertainty as it is generally also not
1770 possible to retrospectively determine how reliable the NOAEL actually is (van Dam et.
1771 al., 2012; Isnard et. al., 2001; Murrell et. al., 1998; OECD, 1998a). The fact of the lower
1772 power of the tests to determine some endpoints (depending on the specifics of the test
1773 in question) cannot be easily addressed without significant additional vertebrate use via
1774 tests with increased replicates and animals per replicate. However, utilising a specific
1775 effect level in the risk assessment can normalise the level of effect which is "accepted"
1776 by the risk assessment, which lowers the overall uncertainty in the risk assessment as a
1777 whole. The use of ECx values rather than NOEC values for ecotoxicological risk
1778 assessment had been adopted by other Guidance Documents (e.g., EFSA PPR Panel,
1779 2013). In addition, the use of an endpoint based upon a specific effect level will allow
1780 the assessor to, for example, much better report on the eventual conclusion of the risk
1781 assessment as to the potential level of effect which might be expected in case of a breach
1782 of the trigger value. In the event that more specific protection goals are developed, these
1783 can more easily be linked with the toxicity data/endpoint and encompassed within the
1784 risk assessment methodology which must support those protection goals.

1785 Furthermore, Regulation 283/2013[3] states that for birds EL10/20 values should be given,
1786 and only when this is not possible, a NOAEL value can be provided (see point 8.1.13 of
1787 Regulation 283/2013[3]). For mammals all three should be provided (see 8.1.2.2 of
1788 Regulation 283/2013[3]). In addition, using an effect level value in the risk assessment is
1789 beneficial as it allows harmonization of endpoints between different substances, and
1790 reduces the impact of the large spacing between concentrations which, as
1791 aforementioned, is a frequent issue in vertebrate studies.

1792 Effect levels of 5, 10 and 20 percent were considered by the WG, however, as an effect
1793 level of 10 percent is specifically mentioned in the Regulation 283/2013[3], could be
1794 relatively reliably calculated and showed more correlation with the endpoints used in the
1795 current risk assessment (see 5.2.7.1), the WG thus considered it to be the most
1796 appropriate effect level for implementation into the reproductive risk assessment for
1797 birds and mammals.

1798 #### 5.2.7.1. Impact on the risk assessment when using an effect level

1799 The effect on the change from NOAEL to EL10 on the overall endpoints used for the
1800 reproductive risk assessment should not, overall, significantly change the screening/Tier
1801 1 of the risk assessment by e.g., in most cases resulting in a lower or higher endpoint[21].
1802 The data used in Azimonti et al., (2015) (EFSA external report) for the comparison of

[21] Comparison of NOEC values to EC10/EC20 values, including confidence intervals, in aquatic and terrestrial ecotoxicological risk assessment. EFSA Supporting publication. 2015:EN-906

ED_006569J_00096293-00058

NOAEL and EL20/EL10 values indicated that the ELL10 (lower limit of the EL10) would be lower than the NOAEL in 34% of cases for birds and 25% of cases for mammals[22]. In general, bird and mammal tests show lower NOAELs than tests with other taxa due to the aforementioned wider dose spacing, resulting in generally lower NOAEL values. The effect on the endpoints used for birds and mammals could therefore potentially be a lower ELL10 endpoint than NOAEL endpoint in 34% or 25% of cases and an equivalent or higher ELL10 endpoint than NOAEL endpoint in 65 or 75% of cases, respectively. See figure 5 which reproduces data for Birds and Mammals from Azimonti et al. (2015).

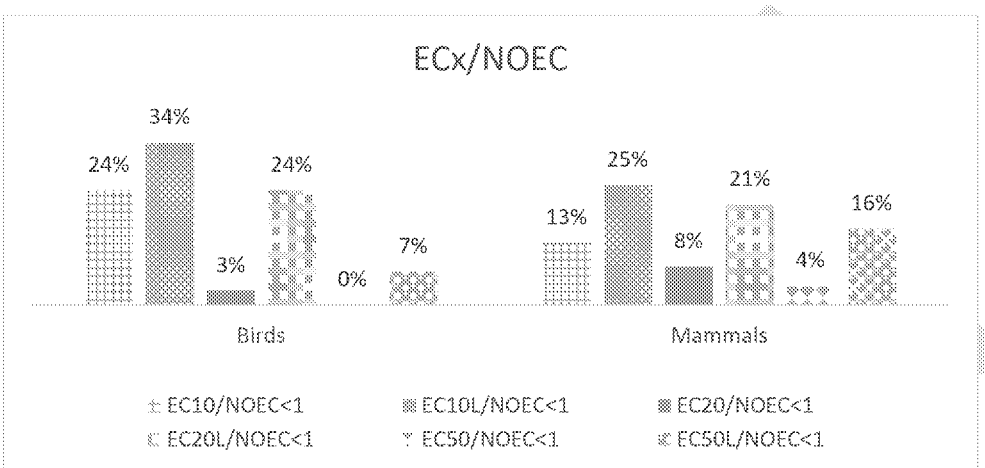


Figure 5: Comparison of ECx and NOEC for birds and mammals from Azimonti et al. (2015)

Therefore, based on that analysis the WG recommends using the ELL10 (i.e., the lower limit of the 10% effect level) for the risk assessment, when such an endpoint can be estimated in a reliable way (see sections below). If the estimated endpoint is not considered reliable and cannot be used for risk assessment, then the NOAEL should be retained (see section 5.2.7.2).

5.2.7.2. Calculating the ELL10

DISCLAIMER

This section has been drafted while the Guidance on Benchmark Dose (EFSA, Scientific Committee, 2017a) is under revision. Therefore, it may need to be reviewed, prior to the final publication of this guidance, to take into account the revised Guidance on Benchmark Dose.

In order to calculate an effect level for birds and mammals, benchmark dose modelling can be used, following the general recommendations of the most recent EFSA Scientific Committee Guidance document on Benchmark Dose Modelling (BMD) (EFSA Scientific Committee, 2017a). The EFSA Platform for BMD analysis[23] is recommended for the modelling, although other existing software such as BMDS[24], or PROAST[25] can also be used. The currently available EFSA Benchmark Dose Guidance (EFSA Scientific

[22] Although in the EFSA external report, Azimonti et al. (2015) compared NOEC values and ECx estimates, in the context of this guidance NOAEL is always used.
[23] https://R4EU.efsa.europa.eu
[24] https://www.epa.gov/bmds
[25] https://proastweb.rivm.nl/

ED_006569J_00096293-00059

Committee, 2017a) is now being updated, therefore the last version (or the version available at the time of the submission of the dossier) that can be found on the EFSA website should always be consulted.

Section 2.2 of the EFSA Benchmark Dose Guidance (EFSA Scientific Committee, 2017a) discusses how to determine which datasets should be used for calculation of the benchmark dose. The considerations in this section, while geared toward toxicology, are also applicable in ecotoxicology, namely the number of datasets that have to be modelled for a given endpoint can be somewhat minimised via visual inspection of the data (i.e. which datasets seem to show a response at lower doses) and only modelling those datasets. However, the EFSA Benchmark Dose Guidance (EFSA Scientific Committee, 2017a) prefers statistical dose-response analysis, as visual inspection is not well-suited for taking sampling error into account. Nevertheless, as modelling each dataset for each endpoint is not currently feasible considering the number of endpoints available and workload involved, the WG considered that the endpoints showing an ecologically relevant effect at lower doses within a similar dose range should be modelled in order to determine which was the most sensitive endpoint. If the endpoints are directly related (as is often the case for many endpoints in bird reproduction studies, for example) it may be sufficient to model, for example, only for the two endpoints which seem (visually) to show the effect most robustly.

Generally, the EFSA Benchmark Dose Guidance (EFSA Scientific Committee, 2017a) recommends the following steps:

1) Specification of type of dose–response data (Section 2.5.1)

2) Specification of the Benchmark Response (BMR) (Section 2.5.2)

3) Selection of candidate dose–response model(s) (Sections 2.5.3 and 2.5.4)

4) Fitting the candidate models and calculate the BMD confidence interval for each model (Section 2.5.5)

5) Combining the results from the various models into one single BMD confidence interval, with the lower bound (BMDL) as the reference point (RP) (Section 2.5.7).

In some cases, the data available may lead to a large (several orders of magnitude) BMD confidence interval, or in a BMDL too low for calculating an effect level. Section 2.5.7 of the BMD Guidance proposes some solutions, such as re-analysing the data by constraining the shape parameters or by applying prior distributions in a Bayesian approach to address this specific situation. In those cases, it is recommended to also consult with a benchmark dose expert in order to determine whether some of the options mentioned in Section 2.5.7 would be appropriate for the dataset in question, however, it is recognized that this will not always be possible and that some datasets will in any case be inappropriate, as a fundamental juxtaposition exists: Effect modelling ideally includes a larger number of doses, however, the number of doses in most chronic/reproduction studies have been minimized due to animal welfare concerns. If the outcome of the BMD analysis remains unsuitable for calculating an effect level, in the context of the risk assessment for Birds and Mammals, it is recommended that, the NOAEL is used, with additional consideration of the resulting uncertainty in the level of protection (see section on the use of the EC10 vs NOAEL).

ED_006569J_00096293-00060

To conclude, the WG considers it appropriate to use a benchmark dose/effect level of 10% in the chronic/reproduction risk assessment for birds and mammals, in line with the requirements of the regulation (Regulation 283/2013[3] and 284/2013[4]). The recommended benchmark response is 10, for both quantal and continuous data and the BMDL10 of the "average" model will be used as reference point. In cases where the uncertainty around the BMD is too large and/or the BMDL is too low to calculate the effect level, then a case-by-case assessment of the appropriateness and reliability of alternative endpoints should be done. It is not possible to provide guidance to cover all possible circumstances. The use of a NOAEL is recommended (see section on biological relevance), in case the BMDL10 is unsuitable with additional consideration of the resulting uncertainty, particularly related to understanding the meaning of a breach of the trigger value in the risk assessment where the endpoint is used.

Below, a possible decision scheme is included to interpret the width of the BMD confidence interval and how to follow up in case the BMD is not reliable.

1: The width of the confidence interval around the BMDL10 of the most sensitive relevant endpoint is within one order of magnitude, or within two orders of magnitude under the condition that the modelled data also show a consistent dose-response relationship (increasingly pronounced responses are observed with increasing doses)

Yes: use BMDL10 of this endpoint as effect estimate

No: go to 2

2: The width of the confidence intervals around the BMDL10 of other relevant endpoints, showing effects at doses similar to that of the most sensitive endpoint, are within one order of magnitude, or within two orders of magnitude under the condition that the modelled data also show a consistent dose-response relationship

Yes: use BMDL10 of the most relevant alternative endpoint as effect estimate

No: go to 3

3: The NOAEL of the most sensitive relevant endpoint, or that of the most relevant alternative endpoint, is lower than its corresponding BMDL20 and the modelled data show a consistent dose-response relationship

Yes: consider the use of the NOAEL as effect estimate from reproductive studies. Before performing the risk assessment, it should, however, be checked whether the LD50/10 for birds is lower than the available NOAEL.

No: additional data may be required or an additional AF needs to be applied to the NOAEL to address remaining uncertainties.

5.2.7.3. Conversion of the endpoint from a dietary concentration to a daily dose

It is necessary to have toxicity endpoints in mg a.s./kg bw/d, i.e., in a daily dose format to be consistent with the units used in the exposure assessment. Most avian reproduction studies tend to be reported in terms of parts per million (ppm) or mg a.s./kg diet and therefore their endpoints need to be converted into daily dose.

The general rule for the conversion is:

Equation 5 $\text{Daily dose} = \text{C x daily food consumption / bw}$

ED_006569J_00096293-00061

Parameter	Explanation	Unit
Daily Dose	-	mg/kg bw/d
C(food)	Concentration in food	mg/kg
daily food consumption	-	g per bird per day
bw	body weight	g

The guidance from European Commission (2002c) is still relevant to this regard and is repeated below for ease of reference:

- Food consumption:

For the short-term dietary toxicity test, usually group consumption rates (expressed as g per bird per day) are given in the report for the 5-day-exposure period and the 3-day-post exposure period. The group consumption rates for the 5-day-exposure period should be used.

For the reproductive studies, data are reported on a weekly basis for pairs or groups. Food consumption usually is higher during egg-laying (to be attributed to the females), however, for the purpose here the average consumption over the entire exposure period is taken.

- Body weight:

For the short-term dietary toxicity test, group means for day 0, 5, and 8 are reported. For the purpose here take the average of day 0 and day 5.

For the reproductive studies, take average body weight for both sexes over exposure period.

- Conversion

For the short-term dietary toxicity test, the conversion from concentration to daily dose is not appropriate for those treatment groups where a strong food avoidance is obvious (in that case the average dose over 5 days is misleading) as well as for treatment groups with a high mortality (in that case data for the body weight at day 5 and for the food consumption have a poor quality or are missing at all).

Case 1: LC_{50} is above top concentration

Convert each treatment group separately (however, only the top level is needed for the risk assessment).

Case 2: LC_{50} is below top concentration, food consumption not affected. There are two possibilities:

a) convert concentration into achieved dose for each treatment group, and conduct a new probit analysis, this time using the daily-dose data

b) take the overall mean value for food consumption and body weight (mean from all dose groups where calculation is possible) and use these figures to convert the LC_{50} (this option is sensitive against concentration-dependent food avoidance). If food

ED_006569J_00096293-00062

consumption is slightly affected expert judgement is required to decide whether procedures according to case 3 should better be followed.

Case 3: LC_{50} below top concentration, distinct food avoidance well below the LC_{50}:

Conversion from concentration to daily dose may be unreliable due to the low number of survivors on which food consumption is based; furthermore, food consumption may change markedly from day to day. These problems alone should be no reason to repeat the study. Rather assessment should be conducted on a case-by-case basis (e.g. if the study delivers a NOEL then this could be a starting point as the converted LC_{50} must be well above this level); applicants should seek advice from the competent authority.

For the reproductive studies, convert each treatment group separately.

5.2.8. Use of a surrogate endpoint for avian reproductive risk assessment

Before conducting the avian reproductive risk assessment with the relevant reproductive endpoint as derived from reproductive studies, it is recommended to check whether there may be evidence of sublethal effects which may lead to reproductive impairment. Clinical signs and behavioral (neurotoxicity) studies can be considered for mammals (see also section 5.2.6.5), however, this is not always possible for birds, since short-term studies are not required, and the available acute and reproduction studies typically include less extensive reporting of sublethal effects. As a result, this check should be done by comparing the acute LD50 divided by an assessment factor of 10 which allows extrapolation between the lethal effects and the relevant reproductive endpoint (BMDL10 or NOAEL). If the LD50/10 is lower than the relevant avian reproductive endpoint, it is recommended to use the LD50/10 in the avian reproductive risk assessment. The use of the LD50/10 is a conservative approach that ensure that the toxicity of substances with particular mode of action are appropriately covered in the risk assessment (see 5.2.9). Moreover, the use of the LD50/10 would allow accounting for parental toxicities which might result in pair-forming/nesting impairment.

5.2.9. Special consideration for migratory birds

Pre-migratory fattening and excessive food consumption (hyperphagia) are typical behaviors of migratory birds in order to accumulate fuel for sustained and very intensive migratory flights (Vincze et al., 2019). Migratory birds may use farmland habitat as a stopover and refueling source. It has been demonstrated that migratory birds may be particularly sensitive when exposed to neurotoxic insecticides. One of the possible explanations is that this class of compounds, by acting as nicotinic acetylcholine receptor (nAChR) agonists or by inhibiting acetylcholinesterase (AChE) could have effects on cognitive and motor functions. These functions are essential for refueling, orientation and navigation and are thus crucial for successful migration (Eng et al., 2017; 2019).

ED_006569J_00096293-00063

Based on the available knowledge and in order to consider possible effects on migratory birds and to assess whether the risk assessment is also protective for those species, it is recommended to start by checking whether, based on the mode of action of the substance (AChE inhibitors, nicotinic acetylcholine receptor (nAChR) agonists, other neurotoxic mechanisms), it may be expected that migratory birds could be more sensitive than other birds.

If, from available information, the substance is known to have a neurotoxic MoA, it should next be checked whether data on passerine species are available. As specified above (see section 5.2.2.1 and 5.3.2), studies on passerine species may sometimes be available as required by other jurisdictions. Additionally, toxicity data with passerine species may be available from publicly available literature or information on the potential neurotoxic MoA may be available from screening zebrafish assays (EFSA PPR Panel, 2021a). If acute data on passerine are available, the difference in sensitivity between passerine and the other standard species may be compared to see whether the reproductive risk assessment (based on data on quail and/or mallard) with the use of a standard assessment factor of 5 is assumed to adequately cover possible effects on migratory birds.
When (specific) data on passerine are not available, the mammalian data package should be considered with particular attention to endpoint(s) from neurotoxicity studies and observed primary effects on body weight in the available long-term studies. The doses at which these effects occur can then also inform as to whether the proposed chronic endpoint from the available study(ies) with birds can be assumed to be adequately protective of migratory birds.

5.3. Tier 2 effect assessment: Incorporation of laboratory toxicity data for additional test species

5.3.1. Introduction

If reliable and relevant oral toxicity data are available for additional birds and mammals besides the minimum data requirements, the effect assessment might be refined by using the geometric mean approach (in acute ERA only), the weight-of-evidence (WoE) approach or the species sensitivity distribution (SSD) approach. Note, however, that the generation of additional toxicity data for birds and mammals is in conflict with the statement in Commission Regulation (EU) 283/2013[3] that for ethical reasons tests on vertebrates shall be undertaken only where no other validated methods are available and by taking into account the scope for reduction, refinement and replacement of animal tests. Consequently, additional toxicity data for birds and mammals should not routinely be generated to refine the toxicity estimate for the TER. In daily practice this means that only for a few active substances already placed on the market valid toxicity data for additional bird and mammal species will be available. Nevertheless, due to data requirements outside the EU, and toxicity data already available in the open literature, for active substances to be (re)placed on the European market, oral toxicity data for additional species might have been generated.

5.3.2. Toxicity data for additional test species from former EU requirements, dossier requirements outside the EU and publicly available literature

ED_006569J_00096293-00064

2035 According to Commission Regulation (EU) 283/2013[3], the minimum data requirement is
2036 an acute and reproductive oral toxicity study for one species of bird (preferably Japanese
2037 quail or Bobwhite quail). In addition, besides for a quail species also toxicity data for
2038 mallard duck was a data requirement in the past, so that for many substances already
2039 registered reliable toxicity data for at least two bird species may be available.
2040 Furthermore, toxicity data for the canary may be available as part of the dossier
2041 requirements outside the EU (e.g., USA). For mammals and environmental hazard
2042 characterisation, the data from mammalian toxicology are used, but in principle for
2043 mammals the minimum data requirement is the same from the environmental hazard
2044 characterisation perspective: one acute oral test and one reproduction test. However,
2045 there are many other data requirements for mammalian toxicology, also depending on
2046 the "if" clause in the regulation, based upon exposure or mode-of-action (MoA) of the
2047 substance under evaluation or the results of previous ecotoxicity tests (see section
2048 5.2.1). For this reason, relevant toxicity data for up to 4-5 mammal species may be
2049 available in the standard dossier. In addition, according to current regulation, relevant
2050 data from the scientific peer reviewed open literature on PPPs, shall be submitted
2051 together with the standard studies. Thus, additional laboratory toxicity data on additional
2052 bird and mammal species exceeding the regulatory requirements (Commission
2053 Regulation (EU) No 283/2013[3] and No 284/2013[4]) may be available. These data can be
2054 used in the effect assessment if considered relevant and reliable (see section 5.2.5 on
2055 data from publicly available literature).

2056 ### 5.3.3. Acute effect assessment based on toxicity test with standard and
2057 additional test species

2058 If valid acute oral LD50 values are available for several species of birds and/or mammals,
2059 the previous Birds & Mammals GD (EFSA, 2009a) already proposed to use the geometric
2060 mean LD50 in the effect assessment, calculated separately for bird and mammal species
2061 and using a single valid LD50 value for each species group as input. This geometric acute
2062 oral LD50 value was then used as toxicity estimate in the acute TER and this TER should
2063 be greater than 10 to consider the acute risk as 'low'. Using the geometric mean acute
2064 oral LD50 of multiple species is stated by EFSA (2008; 2009a) to be sufficiently
2065 conservative for use as toxicity estimate in the risk assessment, provided that the
2066 standard TER of 10 includes sufficient allowance for between-species variation in intrinsic
2067 acute oral toxicity.

2068 In this updated guidance the use of the geometric mean LD50 value for multiple species
2069 in the effect assessment is not challenged, but we propose to start to use this geometric
2070 mean approach when for at least three different species of birds or mammals, valid acute
2071 toxicity data are available. If for only two species of birds or mammals valid LD50 values
2072 are available we propose to use the lowest LD50 value as toxicity estimate in the TER.
2073 This is motivated by the fact that in the past acute toxicity data for at least two bird
2074 species were required and a reduction in protection level is not warranted. In addition,
2075 we propose a weight-of-evidence (WoE) approach if the LD50 for the most sensitive bird
2076 or mammal species is lower than the geometric mean LD50 for multiple bird or mammal
2077 species divided by the AF of 10. In this WoE approach the lowest available endpoint
2078 (LD50) of multiple bird or mammal species is then used in the TER while the AF may be
2079 reduced. In analogy with the proposed WoE approach in acute ERA for aquatic
2080 vertebrates (EFSA, 2019b), this refined acute TER should be greater than 3 to consider

ED_006569J_00096293-00065

the acute risks as "low". However, if for the most sensitive species the acute LD50/LD10 ratio is larger than 3, selecting a higher TER may be justified to consider the acute risks as "low".

In analogy with the acute effect assessment for other non-target vertebrates than birds and mammals (e.g., fish), also the species sensitivity distribution (SSD) approach might be used in a refined effect assessment if for at least 5 bird and 5 mammal species valid acute oral LD50 values are available. This will be seldomly the case certainly when considering the EU scope for reduction, refinement and replacement of toxicity tests with vertebrates. The Hazardous Dose to 5% of the species tested (HD5) derived from the SSD constructed with the acute oral LD50 values for different species might then be used as toxicity estimate in the refined acute TER and this refined TER should be greater than 3.

5.3.4. Reproductive effect assessment based on toxicity tests with standard and additional test species

For mammals in particular, for up to 4-5 species, long-term studies may be available in the dossier. Nevertheless, for long-term (reproductive) assessments, the reproductive endpoint (NOAEL or BMDL10) from the most sensitive standard and additional species tested (separately for birds and mammals) should be used as toxicity estimate in the TER. If the TER is greater than 5, then the reproductive risk to birds or mammals is considered to be "low". This approach is justified because the protectiveness of the lower-tier, long-term reproductive risk assessment is uncertain (sufficient higher-tier validation studies are not available). In addition, the use of the geometric mean NOAEL or BMDL10 for multiple species as toxicity estimate in the TER in the majority of cases is not justified due to differences in test design (e.g., test duration) and measurement endpoints between tests conducted with different species.

5.4. Tier 2 effect assessment: TK and TKTD models

5.4.1. Introduction to TKTD models

Toxicokinetic (TK) is essentially the study of how a toxic substance gets into the organism and how the individual organism deals with the substance. In other words, it concerns all processes that influence the dynamics in internal exposure to the toxicant. Toxicodynamic (TD) essentially concerns how this internal exposure affects the biological processes. It refers to processes that lead to toxicant-induced mortality or sublethal damage of the individual, including possible repair from sublethal damage.
Processes of absorption, distribution, metabolism and excretion (ADME) of active substances, as well as the reversibility of the damage within the organism, may be potentially important characteristics in the refined risk assessment for birds and mammals. An early example for this is the refined acute risk assessment of the carbamate insecticide pirimicarb for birds feeding on insects in cereal fields (EFSA, 2005). It could be made plausible, amongst others based on available standard experimental ADME data for mammals, and information on feeding rates of wild birds, that animals recover quickly from the cholinergic syndrome due to rapid toxicokinetics and the relatively rapid reactivation of inhibited acetylcholinesterase. Furthermore, it was concluded that the framework developed to refine the acute risks of pirimicarb for birds may be applied to other compounds and situations, on a case-by-case basis (EFSA,

ED_006569J_00096293-00066

2005). The proposed framework, however, did not yet consider formalised TK (body burden) or TKTD modelling approaches.

Although largely a research objective for birds and mammals to date, the development of TK and TKTD models as higher-tier tools in the ERA of chemicals is developing fast. For a general description of TKTD models and their use in prospective ERA for pesticides is referred to the 'Scientific Opinion on the state of the art of Toxicokinetic/Toxicodynamic (TKTD) effect models for regulatory risk assessment of pesticides for aquatic organisms' (EFSA PPR Panel, 2018). Generally, TKTD models are species and substance specific and for calibration more or less standardised toxicity data can be used, however, an independent toxicity dataset is required for validation. Although it is well reported that metabolism at the enzyme level is well conserved across vertebrates (Peregrin-Alvarez et al., 2021), uncertainty exist regarding the similarity in TKTD processes between taxa. Comparative in vitro metabolism studies have been developed using specific mammalian cell types, e.g., hepatocytes (EFSA PPR Panel Opinion, 2021b). Similarly, an OECD guidance on the determination of clearance of chemicals in rainbow trout cell lines is also available (OECD, 2018a). These types of in vitro studies are considered to be extremely useful as alternative to in vivo testing to better understand the metabolic pathway (TK properties) and further support the extrapolation and the development of TKTD models. For the time being, within the context of refined risk assessment for birds and mammals, considering the data package normally available, the need to reduce vertebrate testing in accordance with Directive 2010/63/EU and the conservation of metabolism at the enzyme level across vertebrates a certain degree of extrapolation is considered possible, particularly regarding TK properties.

In the context of the risk assessment for birds and mammals, TKTD models might be used to predict mortality (acute effect assessment scheme) and sublethal effects (long-term reproductive effect assessment scheme) under (untested) constant or time-variable exposure conditions, by explicitly considering the relation between external and internal exposure. TK (body burden) models can also be used to better estimate total body burdens and risks due to bioaccumulation.

According to Ashauer and Brown (2013) and Ducrot et al. (2015), TK and/or TKTD modelling can bring more realism to the risk assessment for birds and mammals when:

- There is a strong variation of exposure concentration in time;
- Behavioural responses may modify exposure (e.g., avoidance, dehusking);
- Complex exposure patterns might lead to delayed or carry-over toxicity;
- Compounds have a particular TK, e.g., internal concentration changes more slowly than external concentration or when substances are absorbed and eliminated in a short time;
- The influence of different exposure routes (oral, dermal and inhalation) needs to be assessed;
- Risks through bioaccumulation have to be refined;
- Long-term risk predictions are needed but only acute test data are available;
- A reduction of animal testing is needed, e.g., by optimally extracting the information from available test data for a limited number of test animals by means of interpolation (between tested concentrations) and extrapolation (to non-tested concentrations) purposes.

ED_006569J_00096293-00067

Detailed guidance on how to properly conduct TK (body burden) and TKTD modelling, and how to interpret the results in a regulatory context, is not given in the previous Bird and Mammal Guidance document (EFSA, 2009a). In this update, a complete guidance still cannot be given because of lack of published examples on the use of TK and TKTD models in the refined risk assessment for vertebrate wildlife, and birds in particular. Nevertheless, the recent developments in TKTD modelling allow the provision of greater detail regarding the conditions under which TK and TKTD modelling approaches can be used as a Tier 2 refinement for birds and mammals.

5.4.2. Use of TK (body burden) and TKTD models in acute effect assessment for birds and mammals

Using laboratory data on ADME, such as reported in the Toxicology section of the active substance registration dossier, body burden (TK) modelling was already identified in EFSA (2009a), as a relevant refinement option. Data from ADME studies are often available for rats, live-stock or hens.

In recent years, a few examples of the application of TK models in the risk assessment of rats in particular have been published in the open literature (e.g., Bednarska et al. 2013; Ducrot et al. 2015). These studies demonstrate that TK modelling together with information on feeding pattern in risk assessment may help to reduce uncertainties associated with acute studies, relating to dosing and internal exposure (substance bioavailability at the target site). Bednarska et al. (2013) and Ducrot et al. (2015) argue that ADME information in the registration dossier (e.g., or rats and hen) available for standard vertebrate species can be used to parameterize and calibrate a TK model for these standard test species under the condition that (i) the kinetics of the active substance is first-order, and (ii) the concentration of the active substance in blood represents the concentration in other tissues correctly. A possible limitation of ADME studies on basis of 14C-radioactivity is that the fraction of parental active substance and its possible metabolites are not characterised separately.

In its simplest form, a one-compartment model with first-order kinetics includes the processes of absorption and elimination and aims to track the total body burden of the organism. Multi-compartment models, such as physiologically-based pharmacokinetics (PBPK), usually have many variable and biochemical and physico-chemical determinants, and these complex models are able to estimate residue levels in specific organs. Ideally, the simplest model that is fit-for-purpose in regulatory ERA should be selected.

Toxicokinetics (TK) only addresses part of the potential risk due to pesticide exposure, as toxicodynamics (TD) will also affect the eventual effects. Although a sufficiently calibrated and validated TK model may suffice to estimate critical body burdens to refine the risks due to bioaccumulation, it may not suffice to estimate toxic effects caused by time-variable exposure, particularly if physiological recovery is not immediate once the toxicant leaves the system. Depending on the physico-chemical properties and the pesticides' mode-of-action in the bird or mammal species of concern, a full TKTD model needs to be used. Within ERA, the general unified threshold model of survival (GUTS; Jager et al. 2011) has been recognised by EFSA as a suitable TKTD modelling approach to extrapolate lethality in laboratory tests to predict the lethal effects resulting from realistic time-variable exposure profiles, at least for aquatic organisms (EFSA PPR Panel, 2018). Unfortunately, sufficiently calibrated and validated GUTS-TKTD models currently are not yet available for terrestrial vertebrate wildlife.

ED_006569J_00096293-00068

As mentioned above, TK and GUTS-TKTD models must be calibrated based upon experimental data for the specific species-pesticide combination, and subsequently validated on an independent data set with a different exposure profile to prove that the model is able to extrapolate across different exposure conditions. Furthermore, the EFSA PPR Panel, 2018, defined quality requirements on the data sets and on the goodness-of-fit in the calibration and validation procedures of the models. Please refer directly to chapter 7 'Evaluation of models' and Annex A (checklist for GUTS models) of the EFSA scientific opinion on TKTD models (EFSA PPR Panel, 2018) for detailed information.

Once sufficiently validated, substance-specific TK and GUTS-TKTD models for standard test species of birds and mammals are made available, they can be used in the Tier 2 risk assessment to calculate a refined LD50 based on TKTD modelling (= TKTD-LD50). The refined acute risk can be assessed as follows:

- If the TKTD-LD_{50} / DD ≥ 10 a low risk due to more realistic internal exposure is identified. The TKTD-LD_{50} value is derived for the standard test species on basis of its TK or GUTS-TKTD model (substance and species-specific) and the realistic dietary dose (DD) is derived for the generic model species or focal species of concern. It is assumed that the assessment factor of 10 addresses the species-to-species and lab to field extrapolation (separately for birds and mammals).

Alternatively, on basis of valid TK or GUTS-TKTD models for standard test species, the dose profile causing 50% mortality (= DPlethal-50) might be calculated. The concept of DPlethal-50 resembles that of the LP50 (Exposure profile causing 50% mortality) as used in the refined risk assessment for aquatic organisms on basis of GUTS-TKTD models (see chapter 8 'Use of TKTD models in Tier-2C risk assessment' of EFSA PPR Panel, 2018). The refined acute risk can be assessed as follows:

- If the $DP_{lethal\text{-}50}$ ≥ 10 a low risk due to more realistic time-variable exposure is identified. The DPlethal-50 value is derived for the standard test species on basis of its TK or GUTS-TKTD model (substance and species-specific) and the realistic time-variable dose profile for the generic model species or focal species of concern. It is assumed that the assessment factor of 10 addresses the species-to-species and lab to field extrapolation (separately for birds and mammals).

5.4.3. Use of TKTD models in long-term reproductive effect assessment for birds and mammals

Since sublethal endpoints are the most critical in the long-term reproductive risk assessment for birds and mammals, the dynamic energy budget (DEB) modelling framework combined with a TKTD part (DEB-TKTD, formerly also referred to as DEBtox) would be the appropriate approach to select in the refined risk assessment. For a general description of the DEB-TKTD modelling framework and its potential use in pesticide risk assessment is referred to EFSA PPR Panel (2018). As was the case for GUTS-TKTD models, DEB-TKTD models are species and substance specific and need to be calibrated to (standard) data, and ideally validated against independent data.

Currently, the 'add-my-pet' database holds DEB information for more than 2000 species, with extensive data on many of the standard species used in ERA, including those for birds and mammals (Marques et al. 2018). These data facilitate using primary parameters for the DEB part of the DEB-TKTD models without requiring vast quantities

ED_006569J_00096293-00069

of species-specific physiological data to be gathered in every experiment. In other words, the species-specific DEB part of the model, once considered appropriate for regulatory use, needs not be re-evaluated when developing DEB-TKTD models for the same species but different active substances. For each active substance, however, the TKTD part of the DEB-TKTD model needs to evaluated for regulatory use.

The DEB-TKTD modelling approaches described in literature vary from relatively complex to simple modelling approaches. Sherborne et al. (2020) describe the major model variants of different DEB-TKTD models to facilitate communication. However, there is currently no consensus as to which variant of the model is best suited to regulatory demands and data availability.

At present DEB-TKTD modelling is limited to research applications as it is not yet regarded ready for regulatory use in the prospective risk assessment for pesticides due to the lack of published examples (see EFSA PPR Panel, 2018). The available DEB-TKTD models for pesticides and vertebrate wildlife in the open literature is limited. Recently, Martin et al. (2019), described a DEB-TKTD modelling approach for effects of pesticides on growth of laboratory rats from existing regulatory studies and argue that the modelling approach used may also be adapted to address effects on reproduction. A similar DEB-TKTD study that addresses the effects of a pesticide on birds could not be found in the open literature.

Despite the fact that DEB-TKTD modelling is largely a research activity to date, EFSA PPR Panel (2018), concluded that these models have great potential for future use in prospective ERA for pesticides. In the prospective risk assessment for birds and mammals a specific advantage of TKTD models is that they may facilitate an overall reduction in animal testing. Although developed for aquatic organisms, the checklist for DEB-TKTD models as reported in Annex B of EFSA PPR Panel (2018), may be a good starting point to consider when further developing a DEB-TKTD model as a Tier 2 approach in the long-term reproductive risk assessment for birds and mammals.

Once sufficiently validated substance-specific DEB-TKTD models for standard test species of birds and mammals are made available they can be used in the Tier 2 risk assessment to calculate a refined long-term (reproductive) endpoint based on TKTD modelling (= TKTD-ED10). The refined long-term reproductive risk can be assessed as follows:

- If the TKTD-ED_{10} / DD ≥ 5 a low risk due to more realistic internal exposure is identified. The long-term (reproductive) TKTD-ED10 value is derived for the standard test species on basis of its DEB-TKTD model (substance and species-specific) and the realistic dietary dose (DD) is derived for the generic model species or focal species of concern. It is assumed that the assessment factor of 5 addresses the species-to-species and lab to field extrapolation (separately for birds and mammals).

Alternatively, on basis of valid DEB-TKTD models for standard test species, the dose profile causing 10% effects on a population-relevant chronic endpoint (= DPch-10) may be calculated. The concept of DPrepro-10 resembles that of the EP10 (Exposure profile causing 10% on the relevant chronic endpoint) as used in the refined risk assessment for aquatic organisms on basis of DEB-TKTD models (see chapter 8 'Use of TKTD models in Tier-2C risk assessment' of EFSA PPR Panel 2018). The refined acute risk can be assessed as follows:

ED_006569J_00096293-00070

- If the $DP_{ch\text{-}10} \geq 5$ a low risk due to more realistic time-variable exposure is identified. The DPch-10 is derived for the standard test species on basis of its DEB-TKTD model (substance and species-specific) and the realistic time-variable dose profile for the generic model species or focal species of concern. It is assumed that the assessment factor of 5 addresses the species-to-species and lab to field extrapolation (separately for birds and mammals).

5.4.4. Concluding remarks on regulatory use of TKTD models for vertebrate wildlife

It is important that TKTD models and their documentation develop to a high level, following the comprehensive suggestions of EFSA PPR Panel (2018). This will enable the realisation of the full potential of TKTD models in successful-use cases for regulatory purposes in the risk assessment for birds and mammals, allowing all parties to increase their experience with model development, application and evaluation.

6. Exposure assessment tiers

6.1. Introduction to the exposure assessment for substances applied as sprays or as seed treatments

In different exposure assessment tiers for birds and mammals, exposure scenarios are used based on the consumption of pesticide-contaminated food items foraged in treated/contaminated areas by indicator model species, generic model species and focal species. Consequently, the focus of the exposure assessment is on dietary exposure, acknowledging that dermal and inhalation exposure routes are not covered in the decision schemes of this guidance document. Furthermore, in the acute risk assessment the exposures estimate used is by default the highest dietary dose (DD) of the exposure profile. In the reproductive risk assessment, before estimating the exposure of the active substance, it should be assessed whether the eco(toxicological) data indicates that reproductive effects are likely from acute/short-term exposure (criteria are given in section 6.1.2below). If this is not the case, a 21-day time weighted average approach is used to estimate the daily dietary dose (DDD).

Outlined in the following sections are the principles of how to estimate the screening level and Tier 1 exposure to birds and mammals for spray applications and seed treatments. Several of the underlying parameters and assumptions are relevant for both types of application method whereas some principles are specific to the application method. Section 6.1.1 provides information on the common principles and considerations. Section 6.2 is specific for spray applications and section 6.3 for seed treatment applications.

6.1.1. Indicator Model Species and Generic Model Species

The screening exposure assessment is only done for spray applications and is performed for indicator model species (IMS). Indicator model species are not a real species but a

ED_006569J_00096293-00071

model species with assumed characteristics meaning that the risk assessment performed for an indicator model species is protective of all other species, of the same feeding guild, exposed. They are determined by taking the worst-case (most exposed) of all the generic model species used in the Tier 1 risk assessment for a broad group of crops. For the screening assessment the crop growth stage is not accounted for and only a single indicator model species is assessed. These are summarised in table 11 (section 6.2.2). Indicator model species are assumed to take a single type of food, which leads to the highest level of exposure.

The Tier 1 exposure assessment should be performed for both spray and seed treatment applications and should be determined for the relevant generic model species (GMS). GMS are representative of different feeding guilds but it is important to note that they are not identical e.g., there are no truly frugivorous mammals in the EU but there are some which are heavily reliant on fruit when it is available. This may seem semantical at the Tier 1 but since the Tier 1 is used to inform the Tier 3 risk assessment it is important to acknowledge this difference. Again, GMS are not real species but model species with assumed characteristics meaning that the risk assessment for this model is protective of all other species of the same feeding guild exposed. The GMS are triggered, depending on the crop and growth stage under assessment. The GMS needed to be considered for each crop group are summarised in Appendix F whilst the background information to the GMS parameters are discussed in sections 6.1.1 and 6.1.2 and Appendix G. It should be noted that the GMS defined in Appendix F depend on the growth stage of the crop. For the majority of crops this has been done according to BBCH growth stages (Meier, 2001). However, some (less common) crops are not inlcuded in Meier (2001). The GMS selection for these crops have been defined for the BBCH principal growth stages with the assumption that the crop growth will follow a similar pattern.

The most efficient way to select the correct GMS for the Tier 1 exposure assessment is to use the online tool (currently under development). This tool will also select the correct exposure parameters and perform the calculation.

6.1.2. Bodyweight of the IMS and GMS

In the screening and Tier 1 level assessment the bodyweight (BW) (g) is a fixed value. The values are summarised in table 11 (section 6.2.2) for each IMS and Appendix F for each of the GMS. Background information to the selection of the BW values is given in Appendix G.

6.1.3. Food Intake Rate

A key parameter in the estimation of the dietary exposure of birds and mammals to residues of pesticides substances is the food intake rate (FIR) by the indicator or generic model species. The estimates of food intake are based on means of daily energy expenditure for free-ranging animals and the energy and moisture content and assimilation efficiencies for each food items. For Tier 1 GMS taking a mixed diet, the FIR should be calculated considering the proportion of each food item in the diet. Values for the energy and moisture content and assimilation efficiencies needed for the calculation of FIR are provided in Appendix H. FIR is calculated according to Equation 6.

Equation 6 $FIR = (DEE / \sum_i (PD_i \times FE_i \times (1 - MC_i) \times AE_i)$

ED_006569J_00096293-00072

Where:
FIR: Food Intake Rate [g fresh weight/d]
DEE: Daily Energy Expenditure [kJ/d] of the IMS or GMS
PD_i: Proportion of food item i in the diet
FE_i: Food energy of food item i [kJ/dry g]
MC_i: Moisture content of food item i (obtained by moisture content in % divided by 100)
AE_i: Assimilation Energy for food item i by the IMS or GMS (obtained by assimilation energy in % divided by 100)

6.1.4. Criteria to assess whether a time-weighted average factor can be used in the reproductive exposure assessment

The use of an fTWA in the exposure calculations for the reproductive risk assessment assumes that the toxicity follows the rule of linear reciprocity as a result of continuous or variable exposure over an extended period of time (in this case 21 days, see Appendix I for discussions on the selected averaging period). However, it is the nature of toxicity testing that it is not typically possible to differentiate when a specific toxicity is as a result of an extended exposure (for example, as in reproductive toxicity testing) or if it is the result of an exposure at a critical or sensitive life stage. In other words, many toxicities are as a result of long-term exposure, however, others may be as a result of short-term exposure at a critically sensitive developmental or reproductive phase. With that in mind, the fTWA is suitable to assess the reproductive risk in many cases (cases based, for example, upon bodyweight effects[26]). In cases where the critical effect upon which the endpoint is based is a toxicity that is possibly a result of short-term exposure at a critical life stage, it is likely that the fTWA should not be used in the risk assessment, as it is not certain that the critical effect was as a result of a long-term exposure. Examples of this would be cases of clear developmental effects which were not correlated with maternal effects, cases of decreased fertility or fecundity as a primary effect (i.e., not as a result of other (systemic) toxicities), and cases where there is an indication that the adverse effects may be caused by an endocrine mode of action. This includes such effects observed in the second generation of two generation toxicity tests, as the second generation covers developmental phases not exposed in the first generation. In these cases, it is difficult to determine whether one short-term exposure at a critical phase or several exposures over time were required for the manifestation of the effect. Experts should therefore consider whether to employ the fTWA on a case-by-case basis for these types of effects. Finally, many non-genotoxic tumours could be considered to be as a result of multiple/chronic exposures. However, some tumours may also be potentially as a result of an endocrine system alteration from a short-term/acute exposure. These pathways to tumorogenesis are complex and will have been discussed in the mammalian toxicology section. On the rare occasions when tumor formation would be considered a relevant endpoints (see ecologically relevant endpoint) the ecotoxicology assessor should consider the determination of mammalian toxicology as to the potential pathway for tumorogenesis before determining whether the use of the fTWA is appropriate (see table 10).

Where birds are concerned, the same concepts apply, except that a true delineation of effects is more difficult. As a conservative assumption, if the lowest relevant endpoint is

[26] Bodyweight effects, specifically reduction, in the absences of other clear toxicities, are typically found in toxicity studies as a result of longer-term exposure. The physiological mechanisms for bodyweight loss are mainly as a result of long-term changes to metabolism see Section 5.2.6.5

ED_006569J_00096293-00073

based upon effects on eggshell thickness in the absence of systemic toxicity (e.g., significant effects on adult bodyweight, activity, clinical signs such as feather loss), no fTWA should be used. Due to the fewer data and endpoints available for birds compared to mammals, if the fTWA is assessed not to be justified for mammals the fTWA should also not be used for the bird risk assessment. Effects on chick development which are not linked to parental toxicity should be considered carefully and unless significant evidence is provided to indicate that these effects are definitely linked to a long-term exposure, no fTWA should be used. Please also note that any of these effects could be as a result of exposure of parents during development, meaning that no consideration of whether application during the breeding season should be considered (reference to discussion of phase specific assessment). Finally, in EFSA (2009a), with the elimination of short-term dietary toxicity studies (and the resulting information from those studies), the LD50/10 was considered as a surrogate for parental toxicities which might result in pair-forming/nesting impairment. It was advised that the value which was lowest (relevant reproductive endpoint (BMDL10 or NOAEL) or LD50/10) be used in the long-term risk assessment. However, it should also be considered that effects occurring in the parents prior to egg-laying could also indicate problems with pair-forming or nesting behaviours as a result of short-term exposures. Therefore, also in these cases (where the LD50/10 is used or where there is evidence of parental effects prior to egg-laying) is it not acceptable to use a fTWA.

Note that if the lowest ecologically relevant endpoint allows the use of the fTWA, it should also be checked whether a higher ecologically relevant endpoint (within 3x of the lowest endpoint) would not be appropriate with the fTWA, and if so, in that case a risk assessment should be presented using each endpoint.

Table 10 provides examples of types and endpoints and a consideration as to whether an fTWA can be used for the reproductive risk assessment. Following the table, flow diagrams (figure 6 and 7) are also provided.

Table 10: Examples of endpoints for which the fTWA is or is not appropriate*

	Mammals	**Birds**
Effects for which the fTWA is appropriate	Bodyweight and bodyweight change	Effects not listed below
	Food intake	
	Liver and kidney effects	
	Other organ-level effects (See section 5.2.6.5)	
Effects for which case-by-case expert judgement should be employed	Effects on reproduction/development with some (parental) bodyweight or slight toxic effects	Effects on chick development which may be primary effects (i.e., unless a clear pattern of maternal toxicity is proven)
	Some (endocrine) tumours	Effects on parental birds as represented by bodyweight changes in females prior to egg-laying (see explanatory text above)
Effects for which the fTWA should not be used	Primary reproductive effects (consult with mammalian toxicology); i.e., effects on	Effects on eggshell thickness not correlated maternal bw/bw change/systemic toxicity

ED_006569J_00096293-00074

	fertility and fecundity not as a result of systemic toxicity	
	Primary developmental effects (already judged sufficient for endpoint setting see section 5.2.6.5); e.g., developmental effects in the absence of parental or systemic toxicity	When the $LD_{50}/10$ is lower than the endpoints from the avian reproduction study

* The list is not exhaustive and is intended to provide guidance to the assessor and better guide harmonized decisions.

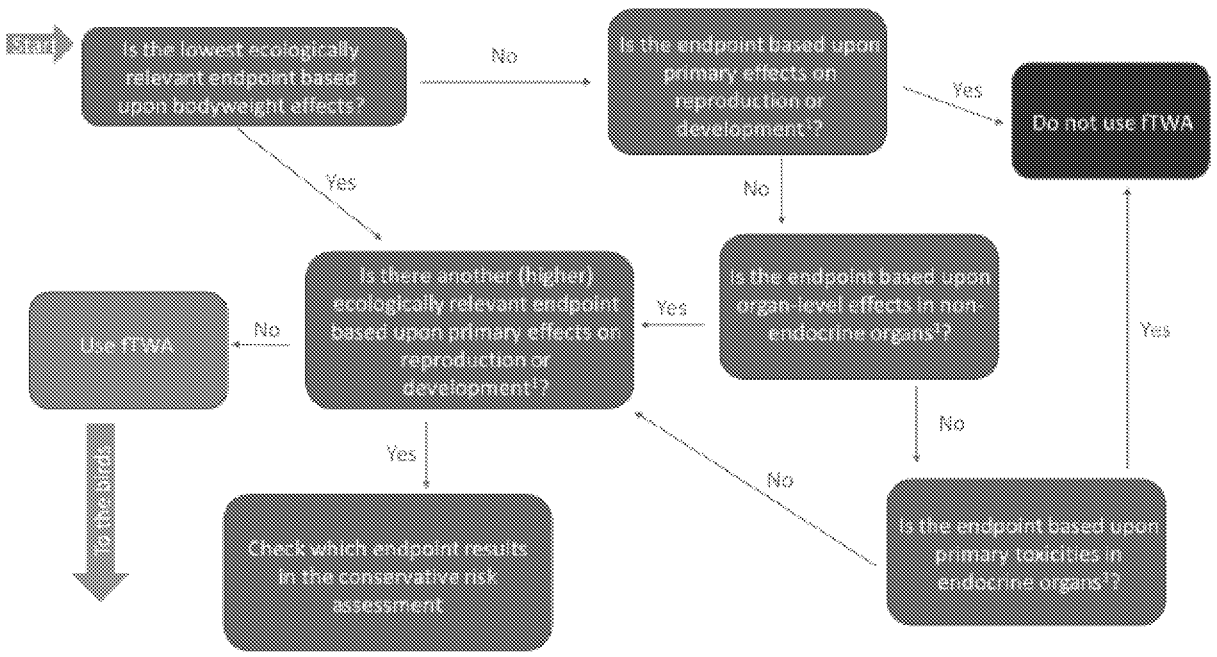


Figure 6: Flowchart for deciding if fTWA can be used should be used in the risk assessment for mammals

[1] See table 8

ED_006569J_00096293-00075

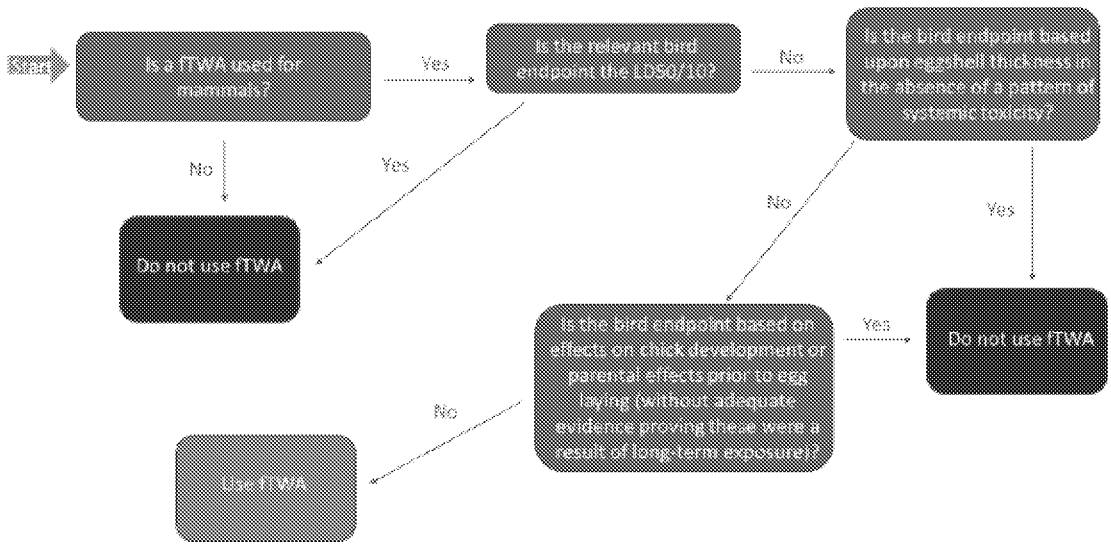


Figure 7: Flowchart for deciding if fTWA can be used should be used in the risk assessment for birds

6.2. Specific considerations for spray applications

6.2.1. In-field and off-field exposure scenarios

Birds and mammal species are exposed, both from residues in-field, and those off-field e.g., in the field margin. For most GMS, the relative exposure from residues in-field is vastly in excess of those obtained in the off-field and as a result there is no need for a separate off-field assessment. An exception is made for small mammals who have a relatively small home-range and may be present mainly in the immediate off-field. This exception is because, owing to their need for plant cover, for some crops and growth stages, their presence may be excluded in-field (this is reflected in the Tier 1 scenarios but may also be relevant for Tier 3 where focal species studies are used). However, their lack of presence in-field does not mean that they should be excluded as exposure can also occur in the off-field area. Therefore, the WG agreed that for spray applications an off-field Tier 1 assessment for small mammals should be done. It is acknowledged that to accurately assess the residues on food items in the field margin is complex, partially owing to the enormous variability in structures of field margins and application machinery used in the EU. To balance the complexity and effort needed to perform the in-field and off-field assessments and considering the relative exposure to birds and mammals in general, the WG agreed to take a simplistic approach to estimating exposure in the field margin. Consequently, it is recommended just to simply correct the in-field application rate by the appropriate spray-drift value (e.g., at distance of 1 m for field crops and 3 m for orchard crops). An appropriate spray-drift value is defined by the most recent version spray-drift values for single and multiple applications (calculator tool under development). For food items on the soil surface, interception by vegetation can be accounted for by use of deposition values (See section 6.2.6 and Appendix L). Given that the Tier 1 risk assessment provides information to the Tier 3 (if required) it was agreed that it would be preferable to perform such assessment for all growth stages in the Tier

ED_006569J_00096293-00076

1 assessment to provide clarity on whether any higher tier assessment should consider exposure in the off-field. It is emphasised that the need for an off-field (field margin) risk assessment is only needed for small mammals (herbivorous, granivorous and insectivorous) as the in-field risk assessment for all other generic model species covers exposure from the off-field. Regarding spray-drift mitigation please refer to Chapter 14.

6.2.2. Screening tier exposure assessment for spray applications

The conceptual model for dietary exposure to each of the IMS for spray applications is a simplified version of that of the Tier 1 outlined in the following section. The following equations calculate the (daily) dietary dose (D(DD)) for IMS assuming a diet containing a single food item (PD = 1) all obtained from the treated area (PT = 1).

Equation 7 Acute DD = FIR × $\sum_i$(AR × RUD_i ×MAF_{acute}) / BW)

In this equation the concentration (C) (see section 3.2.2.2) of the a.s. in the single food item is given by (AR × RUD × MAF_{acute})

Equation 8 Reproductive DDD = FIR × $\sum_i$(AR × RUD_i × $MAF_{repro,i}$ × $fTWA_i$) / BW)

In this equation the concentration (C) (see section 3.2.2.2) of the a.s. in the single food item is given by (AR × RUD x fTWA × MAF_{repro}).

Where:

Acronym	Explanation	Unit	Further information
Acute DD	Acute Dietary Dose for the IMS	mg a.s./kg bw	-
Reproductive DDD	Reproductive Daily Dietary Dose for the IMS	mg a.s./kg bw per day	-
Bw	Bodyweight of the IMS	g	Table 11
AR	Application Rate of the pesticide active substance per hectare.	Kg a.s./ha	Taken from the GAP table of the pesticide product under assessment
FIR	Food Intake Rate for food item by the IMS (equation 6)	g fresh weight per day	Table 11
RUD	Residue per Unit Dose for the food item and is defined as the initial residue on the food item. For an acute assessment the 90th percentile value should be used. For reproductive assessments the geometric mean value should be used.	mg a.s./kg food item	Table 11
fTWA	Time-weighted average factor which accounts for degradation on food item during a 21-day period. See note 1.	Unitless	Table 11 and section 6.2.5
MAF_{acute} MAF_{repro}	Acute or repro Multiple Application Factor (MAF) for the food item which depends on the number of	Unitless	Table 11 and section 6.2.5

ED_006569J_00096293-00077

Acronym	Explanation	Unit	Further information
	applications and the interval between applications (defined in the GAP table of the product under assessment). See note 2.		

Note 1 fTWA is only applicable for the reproductive assessments for pesticide active substances which meet the criteria defined in section 6.1.2

Note 2 A moving window fTWA x MAF should be calculated. The methodology for this is given in section 6.2.5 and will be automatically done by the online calculator tool (under development).

In the screening exposure tier the (daily) dietary dose should be calculated for the indicator model species listed in table 11.

Table 11: Crop groups and parameters for Screening tier exposure estimation, indicator model species and spray applications

Crop group	Risk assessment category	Indicator model species		Parameters			
			Diet	BW	FIR	RUD	MAF * fTWA
All orchard and field crops listed in Appendix E	Acute bird	Small omnivorous bird	Dicot. foliage	27	62.06	84.7	(a)
	Reproductive bird	Small omnivorous bird	Monocot. foliage	27	31.65	47.2	(b)
	Acute mammal	Small omnivorous mammal	Monocot. foliage	23	31.41	117.8	(a)
	Reproductive mammal	Small omnivorous mammal	Monocot. foliage	23	31.41	47.2	(b)
• Ornamental cactuses and succulents • Ornamental herbaceous plants • Ornamental herbaceous plants excluding bulbs	Acute bird	Small omnivorous bird	Dicot. foliage	27	62.06	84.7	(a)
	Reproductive bird	Small omnivorous bird	Monocot. foliage	27	31.65	47.2	(b)
	Acute mammal	Small omnivorous mammal	Monocot. foliage	23	31.41	117.8	(a)
	Reproductive mammal	Small omnivorous	Monocot. foliage	23	31.41	47.2	(b)

ED_006569J_00096293-00078

Crop group	Risk assessment category	Indicator model species	Diet	Parameters			
				BW	FIR	RUD	MAF * fTWA
		mammal					
• Broadleaf forest trees • Coniferous forest trees • Biomass trees • Ornamental conifers • Ornamental woody monocotyledonous plants • Ornamental woody plants • Ornamental plants (unspecified) • Ornamental broad-leaved trees, shrubs, and climbing plants	Acute bird	Small omnivorous bird	Dicot. foliage	11	33.82	84.7	(a)
	Reproductive bird	Small omnivorous bird	Monocot. foliage	11	17.25	47.2	(b)
	Acute mammal	Small omnivorous mammal	Monocot. foliage	23	31.41	117.8	(a)
	Reproductive mammal	Small omnivorous mammal	Monocot. foliage	23	31.41	47.2	(b)

(a) MAF_{acute} calculated according the equations given in section 6.2.5.2. No fTWA is applied to acute assessments.

(b) Moving window MAF_{repro}x fTWA calculated according to the equations given in section 6.2.5.2. fTWA is only applicable for the long-term assessment for pesticide active substances which meet the criteria defined in section 6.1.2.

6.2.3. Tier 1 exposure assessment for spray applications

The conceptual model for dietary exposure to each of the generic model species (GMS), for spray application, is already defined in EFSA (2009a), and is summarised as below. In EFSA (2009a), some exposure parameters (namely the food intake rate, bodyweight, residue per unit dose and deposition value) were combined into shortcut values to make performing the risk assessment easier. However, this step has not been done for this version of the guidance document as the online calculator tool will mean that risk assessors do not need to 'look-up' the exposure parameters for every risk assessment. The following equations calculate the daily dietary dose (D(DD)) for GMS assuming a mixed diet containing n food items. The proportion of time spent foraging in the treated area (PT) is fixed in the Tier 1 and is assumed to be 1. The proportions of food items in the diet (referred to as the dietary proportions, PD) are fixed for the Tier 1 GMS. In the following equations PD is represented by the sum of the exposure coming from each of the dietary components (i).

Equation 9 Acute DD = $FIR \times \sum_i(AR \times RUD_i \times MAF_{acute} \times DV_i \times PD_i) / BW)$

In this equation the concentration (C_i) (see section 3.2.2.2) of the a.s. in food item *i* is given by ($MAF_{acute} \times AR \times RUD_i \times DV_i$)

ED_006569J_00096293-00079

Equation 10 Reproductive DDD = FIR × $\sum_i$(AR × RUD_i × $MAF_{repro,i}$ × $fTWA_i$ × DV_i × PD_i) / BW) × PT

In this equation the concentration (C_i) (see section 3.2.2.2) of the a.s. in food item *i* is given by (MAF_{repro} × AR × RUD_i × DV_i × $fTWA_i$). Note that PT is fixed in Tier 1 and assumed to be 1.

Where:

Acronym	Explanation	Unit	Further information
$Acute\ DD$	Acute Dietary Dose for the Tier 1 GMS	mg a.s./kg bw	-
$Reproductive\ DDD$	Reproductive Daily Dietary Dose for the Tier 1 GMS	mg a.s./kg bw per day	-
Bw	Bodyweight of the Tier 1 GMS	g	section 6.1.2, Appendix F
AR	Application Rate of the pesticide active substance per hectare. In the case of off-field assessments this could be corrected for the appropriate spray-drift value (see note 1 below).	Kg a.s./ha	Taken from the GAP table of the pesticide product under assessment
FIR_i	Food Intake Rate for food item *i* by the Tier 1 GMS	g fresh weight per day	section 6.1.3, Appendix H
RUD_i	Residue per Unit Dose for food item *i* and is defined as the initial residue on food item *i* For an acute assessment the 90th percentile value should be used. For reproductive assessments the geometric mean value should be used.	mg a.s./kg food item	section 6.2.4, Appendix J
DV_i	Deposition Value and is the proportion of substance reaching the food item *i* accounting for interception by the crop.	Unitless	section 6.2.6, Appendix L
$fTWA_i$	Time-weighted average factor which accounts for degradation on t food item *i* during a 21-day period. See note 1.	Unitless	section 6.2.5, Appendix K
$MAF_{acute,i}$ $MAF_{repro,i}$	Acute or repro Multiple Application Factor (MAF) for food item *i* which depends on the number of applications and the interval between applications (defined in the GAP table of the product under assessment). See note 2.	Unitless	section 6.2.5, Appendix L
PT	Proportion of food item obtained in the treated area. At Tier 1 PT is assumed to be 1.	Unitless	-
PDi	The proportion of food item *i* in the diet of the GMS.	Unitless	Appendix F

Note 1 fTWA is only applicable for the reproductive assessments for pesticide active substances which meet the criteria defined in section 6.1.4.

Note 2 A moving window fTWA x MAF should be calculated. The methodology for this is given in section 6.2.5 and will be automatically done by the online calculator tool (under development).

ED_006569J_00096293-00080

In the Tier 1, (daily) dietary dose should be calculated for each of the necessary GMS defined in Appendix F.

6.2.4. Residue per Unit Dose (RUDs) for spray applications

Important data in the risk assessment for birds and mammals, from spray-applications, are the initial residue values per unit doses (RUD), which are defined as the residue concentrations on the different diet items resulting from pesticide application, standardised for a rate of 1 kg active substance per hectare. Considering that the DD for an acute assessment may be obtained in a short period of time (and may in a single feeding bout), the WG agree that a 90th percentile RUD value should used. This is in line with the approach in EFSA (2009a). The DDD for a reproductive risk assessment is over a longer period and consists of multiple feeding bouts. In this case it is not likely that a bird or mammal will always feed on items with a 90th percentile residue a therefore a geometric mean (50th percentile) is more appropriate. The WG considered that a geometric mean value was preferable to the arithmetic mean which was used in EFSA (2009a) as there is less influence of the extreme values in the distribution.

The default RUD values given in EFSA (2009a) had several shortcomings (e.g., only few data were available for some matrices). Consequentially, the previous RUD values were replaced using the database developed by Lahr et al. (2018) in which residue data were collected and evaluated in the context of approval of active substances and authorisation of plant protection products and additional information were retrieved through a systematic literature review. For the RUD values for fruits, besides the data collected by Lahr et al. (2018) a residue dataset developed by CropLife Europe[28] was available. The studies made available by CropLife Europe were evaluated according to the procedures outlined in Appendix J. The raw data were analysed and, where possible, the two datasets were combined to derive RUD values in fruits. For some relevant food items, no RUD values were available, therefore surrogate food items were selected (Table 12). The database by Lahr et al. (2018) contained few data for weed and crop seeds, therefore it was decided to still use the RUD values reported in EFSA (2009a).

For each crop category, geometric mean and 90th percentile of the available RUD values were derived to be used in the reproductive and acute assessments respectively (Appendix J). An overview of updated RUD values is presented in table 12, and a more detailed description is reported in Appendix J.

Table 12: RUD values for different food items to be used for calculating the exposure in the screening step and first-tier assessment

Food item	Sample size	Geometric mean [mg/kg]	90th percentile [mg/kg]	Source
Arthropods				
Ground-dwelling arthropods	30	2.8	20.2	Lahr et al. (2018)
Foliar-dwelling arthropods	53	8.4	24.8	Lahr et al. (2018)
Vegetation				

[28] Submitted to EFSA in March 2020.

ED_006569J_00096293-00081

Monocotyledon leaves	**218**	**47.2**	**117.8**	**Lahr et al. (2018)**
Maize foliage	**120**	**29.7**	**71.3**	**Lahr et al. (2018)**
Dicotyledon leaves	**355**	**21.9**	**84.8**	**Lahr et al. (2018)**
Fruits, vegetables, buds and seeds				
Weed seeds	**0**	**40.2***	**87.0**	**Surrogate, EFSA (2009a)**
Crop Seeds	**0**	**40.2***	**87.0**	**Surrogate, EFSA (2009a)**
Citrus fruits	**53**	**1.34**	**17**	**CropLife + Lahr et al. (2018)**
Fruit from cucurbitaceous vegetable crops	**347**	**0.47**	**1.4**	**CropLife + Lahr et al. (2018)**
Fruit from solanaceous vegetable crops	12	0.73	2.52	Lahr et al. (2018)
Grapes	325	2.28	5.33	CropLife + Lahr et al. (2018)
Pome fruits	102	0.97	2.87	CropLife + Lahr et al. (2018)
Stone fruits	238	1.22	3.61	CropLife + Lahr et al. (2018)
Fruit from small fruit crops[1]	164	3.3	8.88	CropLife
Strawberries	178	0.95	2.1	CropLife + Lahr et al. (2018)
Bananas	0	1.34	17	Surrogate from 'citrus fruits'
Figs	0	1.34	17	Surrogate from 'citrus fruits'
Flower-buds	0	3.3	8.88	Surrogate from 'fruit from small fruit crops'
Fruits from forests[2]	0	3.3	8.88	Surrogate from 'fruit from small fruit crops'
Legume vegetables	0	0.73	2.52	Surrogate from 'fruiting solanaceous'
Kiwifruit	0	1.34	17	Surrogate from 'citrus fruits'
Olives	0	2.28	5.33	Surrogate from 'grapes'
Pineapples	0	0.73	2.52	Surrogate from 'fruiting solanaceous'
Tree nuts/seeds	0	1.22	3.61	Surrogate from 'stone fruits'

[1]Fruit from small fruit crops = berries (See Appendix E)
[2]Fruits from forest = biomass trees, broadleaf forest trees, coniferous forest trees
*Mean value

6.2.5. Residue Dynamics and the use of Multiple application factor (MAF) and time-weighted average factor (fTWA) for spray applications

6.2.5.1. Background and DT50

Residue dynamics are an important consideration for predicting the concentrations of pesticides on the food items consumed by birds and mammals. Simplistically speaking they can be separated between accumulation of residues following multiple applications and the dissipation of residues via various processes. To account for both accumulation and dissipation in the exposure estimation a DT_{50} value is needed. For the screening and Tier 1 assessments for spray applications a DT_{50} value of 10 days is assumed for all food items. Appendix K describes why this value is selected for the Tier 1 assessment.

The calculations described in the following sections (MAF_{acute}, fTWA and $MAF_m \times$ fTWA) are based on the equation for first-order kinetics in its integrated form:

ED_006569J_00096293-00082

Equation 11 $c(t)=c(0)e^{-kt}$

with:
c(t) = actual concentration at time t
c(0) = initial concentration

k = rate constant, where $k = \ln 2/DT_{50}$.

6.2.5.2. Multiple application factor (MAF)

Multiple applications may cause accumulation of residues on the food items eaten by birds and mammals and must be considered in the exposure assessment. If only peak concentrations are considered in the risk assessment, residue dynamics can be expressed by the multiple application factor (MAF), which is used to consider the build-up of residue levels if there is more than one application. For the acute assessments a MAF_{acute} should be used and for reproductive assessments a MAF_{repro} should be used. Please note that MAF_{acute} and MAF_{repro} are the same as MAF_{90} and MAF_m, respectively, which were used EFSA (2009a).

A MAF_{repro} factor can be calculated as:

Equation 12 $$MAF_{repro} = \frac{(1-e^{(-nki)})}{(1-e^{(-ki)})}$$

With:
$k = \ln(2)/DT_{50}$ (rate constant)
n = number of applications
i = application interval (d)

A MAF_{acute} factor can be calculated as:

Equation 13 $$MAF_{acute} = \frac{MAF_{repro} \times RUDm + f_{90} \times \sqrt{MAF_{var} \times \sigma^2}}{RUD_{90}}$$

With:

Equation 14 $$MAF_{var} = \frac{1-e^{(-2nki)}}{1-e^{(-2ki)}}$$

f_{90} = 1.28 (90th percentile for standard normal distribution)
$k = \ln(2)/DT_{50}$
n = number of applications
i = application interval (d)
RUD_m = geomean RUD value
RUD_{90} = 90th percentile RUD value
σ^2 = variance of RUD dataset
MAF_{var} = MAF variance

6.2.5.3. Time-weighted average factor (fTWA) and moving window MAFrepro x fTWA

To account for the dissipation of residues in a reproductive assessment, using the assumption of first order kinetics, it is possible to calculate the time-weighted average factor (fTWA). A fTWA is used to translate residue decline following peak exposure into

ED_006569J_00096293-00083

a long-term exposure concentration over 21-day period. However, before using a fTWA it should be considered whether there is evidence of short-term exposure resulting in reproductive effects. Therefore, the substance should be evaluated against the criteria in section 6.1.4.

At the screening step and Tier 1 of the risk assessment the exposure after multiple application will be translated in time weighted average concentrations, however this cannot be achieved by simply multiplying the MAF_{repro} x fTWA, and therefore a moving time window approach is needed to identify the maximum time-weighted average concentration, i.e. worst-case average exposure concentration. A moving time window approach should be used for all exposure estimations when there are multiple applications. Details of the calculation of a moving time window MAF_{repro} x fTWA are given in Equations 16 - 19. However, the calculation is done using the accompanying calculator tool (under development).

When no multiple applications are considered, using the assumption of residue dissipation via first order kinetics, fTWA can be calculated using the following equation:

Equation 15 $$fTWA = \frac{(1-e^{(-kj)})}{kj}$$

With:
$k = \ln(2)/DT_{50}$ (rate constant)
j = averaging interval

If multiple applications occur in a short period, the maximum time weighted average concentration may not be positioned after the last peak but after the last two or three exposure peaks. Depending on number of applications, application interval and active substance DT_{50}, an averaging interval starting before the last application may give the highest concentration. Therefore, an assessment using a moving time window is necessary to identify the worst-case average exposure concentration (i.e. the maximum) and then the appropriate MAF_{repro} × fTWA factor for the risk assessment. Thus, a time window comprising two or more applications must be used. Excel spreadsheets or computer programs can be used for deriving MAF_{repro} × fTWA, and then by varying the start of the time window, the highest MAF_{repro} × fTWA must be identified and used in the risk assessment. For the purposes of the risk assessment for birds and mammals according to this guidance document, this will be automatically done for the screening and Tier 1 assessment in the accompanying calculator tool (under development). Furthermore, this tool can perform time-moving window calculations of MAF_{repro} x TWA when refined DT_{50} values are available. The following paragraphs describe the principles behind the calculations.
MAF_{repro} × fTWA for the time period i after the nth application can be described by a simple equation that is only valid if the nth is the last application or if the averaging interval is shorter than the application interval between the nth and the $(n + 1)^{th}$ application:

Equation 16 $$MAF_{repro} \times fTWA = \frac{(1-e^{(-nki)})}{(1-e^{(-ki)})} \times \frac{(1-e^{(-kj)})}{kj}$$

With:

$k = \ln(2)/DT_{50}$ (rate constant)

ED_006569J_00096293-00084

n = number of applications
i = application interval (d)
j = TWA averaging interval

In case the application interval (i) is equal to the averaging interval (j), then the equation can be simplified to:

Equation 17 $MAF_{repro} \times fTWA = \frac{(1-e^{(-nki)})}{kj}$

If the averaging interval covers several applications and ends before the $(n + 1)^{th}$ application (i.e. it is a multiple of the application interval), the equation has to be expanded, and $MAF_{repro} \times fTWA$ is calculated after each application event and then averaged:

Equation 18 $MAF_{repro} \times fTWA = \frac{1}{n} \times \sum_n \frac{(1-e^{(-nki)})}{(1-e^{(-ki)})} \times \frac{(1-e^{(-kj)})}{kj}$

6.2.6. Deposition values (DV) for spray applications

Deposition values (DV) are used in the exposure calculations to account for the amount of active substances deposited on the food items consumed by the bird or mammal following a spray application.

When the food item is the crop or is located on the crop (i.e. foliar-dwelling arthropods, crop foliage, crop seeds, fruits, flower buds) the DV is 100 %. For food items located on the soil surface, and for weeds, the DV are determined considering the crop interception values. Consequently, the DV differ for each crop, BBCH growth stage and whether the application is made to the crop plant or is directly to the ground (e.g., as would be the case of a herbicide application in an orchard). Details of how the DV values were derived are discussed in Appendix L together with a summary of the available values. Appendix L provides an overview of which should be used in the exposure assessment. It is worth noting that crop interception values, hence deposition values, are only available for a limited number of crops. As is standard practice in soil exposure assessments, surrogate deposition values were assigned based on the plant structure and the type of spray equipment used. This was done for the crop groups as described in Appendix E which, in some cases, include a broad range of crops/plant structures. Therefore, in selecting the surrogate value a worst-case approach was necessary. Should the proposed use (GAP) be limited to a single crop or sub-set of crops then the applicant may wish to propose to use a more appropriate crop interception/deposition value. In this case, it is essential that the selected value is aligned to that used for the soil exposure assessment.

6.3. Specific considerations for seed treatment applications

6.3.1. Screening tier exposure assessment for seed treatment applications

No screening assessment is available for seed treatment applications.

6.3.2. Tier 1 exposure assessment for seed treatments

ED_006569J_00096293-00085

Birds and terrestrial mammals can be exposed to pesticide active substances when plant protection products are applied as seed treatments, pelleted seed (usually a pill of clay or other inert material encasing the seed), a pesticide bait (e.g. those used for to target slugs) or bulb/tuber treatment. Seed which is treated before the pellet is applied should be considered as a non-pelleted seed. The route and level of exposure to terrestrial vertebrates will depend on the seed type, and associated agronomic practices, in addition to the chemical characteristics of the compound.

The Tier 1 exposure assessment for products applied as seed treatments should be performed for two general types of generic model species (GMS). Firstly, a GMS directly consuming the treated seed/bait/tuber/bulb is selected. The GMS parameters will depend on the size and type of treated seed/bait/tuber/bulb. For the purpose of this guidance document small seeds are defined as seeds with a diameter of ≤0.5 cm and large seeds are defined as those with a diameter of >0.5 cm. It should be noted that the risk assessment for treated seed/bait/tuber/bulb is covering both the situations where the seed/bait/tuber/bulb is left on the soil surface and where animals seek for the planted seed/bait/tuber/bulb below the soil surface. The list of seed types and generic model species needed to be considered are summarised in Appendix F with some background information on G. The second group of GMS are ones which consume the seedling germinating from the treated seed/bait/tuber/bulb.

While addressing the relevance of the seedling scenario as a relevant route of dietary exposure for birds and mammals, particular consideration should be given to the systemic translocation of the active substance. For areas of risk assessment other than ERA, the definition of systemicity relies on the evaluation of metabolism studies in primary and rotational crops (e.g., as detailed in European Commission, 2018). However, this assessment might not be necessarily relevant for- or protective of birds and mammals feeding on young seedlings from treated seeds, which may be considered as a worst-case scenario. For this reason, poor systemic translocation, *per se*, may be an insufficient argument to dismiss the seedling exposure scenario. Indeed, pesticides may directly contaminate young plant tissues (e.g., the coleoptile or cotyledons) during emergence. The likelihood and magnitude of this contamination is proportional to the penetration, redistribution and translocation of pesticides into plant tissues (e.g., translaminar or systemic).

Another relevant exposure route may be the consumption of seed parts through plucking of seedlings or ingestion of the treated seed coat (i.e., the outer, protective layer of a seed), which may adhere to seedlings during germination. However, this exposure scenario may be considered covered by the treated seed scenario.

The GMS triggered depends on the type of seed under assessment and are summarised in Appendix F. The most efficient way to select the correct GMS for the Tier 1 exposure assessment for both treated seed/bait/tuber/bulb and seedling germinating from the treated seed/bait/tuber/bulb is to use the online tool (under development). This tool will also select the correct exposure parameters and perform the calculation.

The conceptual model for dietary exposure to GMS taking treated seed/bait/tuber/bulb and seedling germinating from the treated seed/bait/tuber/bulb is summarised below. The following equations calculate the (daily) dietary dose ((D)DD) for GMS assuming a mixed diet containing *n* food items. The proportion of time spent foraging in the treated area (PT) is fixed in the Tier 1 and is assumed to be 1. The proportions of food items in

ED_006569J_00096293-00086

the diet (referred to as the dietary proportions, PD) are fixed for the Tier 1 GMS. In the following equations PD is represented by the sum of the exposure coming from each of the dietary components (*i*).

Equation 19 Acute DD = FIR × $\sum_i(C_i \times PD_i)$ / BW)

In this equation FIR is given by Equation 6, while (C_i) = the concentration of the a.s. in food item i (see section 3.2.2.2).

Equation 20 Reproductive DDD = FIR × $\sum_i(C_i \times PD_i \times ftwa_i)$ / BW) x PT

In this equation FIR is given by Equation 6, while (C_i) = the concentration of the a.s. in food item i (see section 3.2.2.2). Note that in the Tier 1 assessment PT is assumed to be 1.

Note, the equation for the long-term DDD indicates that both the proportion of food item in the diet (PD) and the proportion of treated food obtained in the treated area (PT; in Tier 1 fixed to be 1) can be accounted for in the risk assessment. However, for the risk assessment for birds and mammals taking treated seed it is not appropriate to refine both ecological parameters in the Tier 3 assessment.

Where:

Acronym	Explanation	Unit	Further information
$Acute\ DD$	Acute Dietary Dose for the Tier 1 GMS	mg a.s./kg bw	-
$Reproductive\ DDD$	Reproductive Daily Dietary Dose for the Tier 1 generic model species	mg a.s./kg bw per day	-
Bw	Bodyweight of model species	g	Appendix F
C_i	Concentration of the pesticide active substance on the food item *i*.	-	-
	The concentration of the pesticide active substance on the seed/bait/tuber/bulb	mg a.s./kg seed/bait/tuber/bulb	Taken from the GAP table of the pesticide product under assessment
	For the germinating seedling it is calculated by the concentration on the seed/bait/tuber/bulb divided by a dilution factor of 5	mg a.s./kg	Taken from the GAP table of the pesticide product under assessment, Appendix M
	Other food items the concentration is zero.	mg a.s./kg	-
FIR_i	Food Intake Rate for food item *i* by the model species	g fresh weight per day	Section 6.1.3, Appendix H
$fTWA_i$	Time-weighted average factor which accounts for degradation on the food item *i* during a 21-day	unitless	Section 6.2.5.3

ED_006569J_00096293-00087

Acronym	Explanation	Unit	Further information
	period. When deemed appropriate[1].		
	For Tier 1 assessments of treated seed the value is assumed to be 1.	unitless	-
	For Tier 1 assessments of seedlings the value is assumed to be 0.28	unitless	Section 6.3.5 and Appendix M
PT	Proportion of food obtained in the treated area. At Tier 1 PT is assumed to be 1.	unitless	-
PDi	The proportion of food item *i* in the diet of the GMS.	Unitless	-

[1] fTWA is only applicable for the reproductive assessments for pesticide active substances which meet the criteria defined in section 6.1.4.

6.3.3. Calculation of the number of seeds to reach the Regulatory Acceptable Dose

To contextualise the risk, in line with 10.1.1 of Regulation 284/2013[4], the number of seeds required to reach the regulatory acceptable dose should be presented as follows:

i) Calculate number of seeds needed to reach toxicity endpoint = Toxicity endpoint (mg a.s./kg bw)/ concentration per seed (mg a.s./seed)[a]

ii) Divide by assessment factor (10 for acute, 5 for reproductive)

iii) Express the number of seeds in terms of bodyweight of Tier 1 generic model species (Appendix F)

[a] The concentration per seed may be specified in the GAP or can be calculated using the thousand grain weight of the seed.

6.3.4. Residue values for seed treatment applications

The residue value on the treated seed itself (mg a.s./kg) is given by GAP and can be directly used in the Tier 1 exposure estimation for GMS consuming treated seeds.

The residue in seedlings germinating from treated seed is estimated by the concentration on the seed divided by a dilution factor of 5 (see Appendix M).

6.3.5. Time weighted average factor (fTWA) for seed treatments applications

For those substances which do meet the criteria in section 6.1.4, a fTWA (equation 15, section 6.2.5.3) may be considered in the estimation of the DDD for the reproductive assessment. Fundamental to the calculation of the fTWA is an estimation of the dissipation of the substance on the food item (DT_{50}). Insufficient data were available to

ED_006569J_00096293-00088

derive a default DT_{50} for active substances on treated seed. Consequently, the fTWA for treated seed in the Tier 1 is 1.

For seedlings, a default fTWA of 0.28 can be applied. This value was derived considering the dilution of the substance over a 21-day period (Appendix M).

6.4. Tier 2 exposure assessment approaches for spray applications and seed treatments

6.4.1. Refinement of initial residues values for spray applications

For spray applications, default RUDs in different matrices are derived from an extensive database (Lahr et al., 2018).

In general, a refinement of the risk based on measured initial residues in the crop or other matrices (weeds, insects, etc.) based on the feed items relevant for the general model or the focal species under assessment (as indicated in the GAP) is not considered an option as the number of studies that may be available in a single dossier is considered limited when compared to the existing database.

To refine default RUDs for the matrix under assessment, 2 options are possible:

1. Estimation of refined RUDs by merging substance specific initial measured residues with data for that specific matrix in the existing database. It is important to note that when the number of measured residues is limited compared to what has been considered in the database for that specific matrix, refinement of RUDs would not likely differ much from the default RUD. Therefore, this kind of refinement would probably have a low impact on the overall outcome of the risk assessment.
2. Replacement of the default RUDs with substance specific initial measured for the relevant matrix. This may be considered when the number of new available studies is considerably high and, in the database, very few datapoints are included regarding the specific matrix under assessment. It can be further considered whether it is appropriate to only estimate RUDs based on the specific data. This for example, may be the case for the RUDs for weed/crop seeds, flower buds and some fruits where data were lacking, and surrogate values were selected (table 10 and discussed in Appendix J). Although it was considered that this was the best available data at the time of drafting it was agreed that there should be more flexibility in allowing the refinement of the initial residue value on aforementioned matrices. Guidance for the evaluation of residue studies is given in Appendix O. A Higher Tier Evaluation Tool (HTET) for residues studies was developed and is available in Appendix N and Annex C.

6.4.2. Refinement of initial residues values for seed treatment applications

To estimate exposure from products used as seed treatments RUD values are not used as the concentration on the seed is known from the GAP and the concentration in the germinating seedling is estimated from this value. However, it is possible to refine the concentration value in germinating seedlings in a Tier 2 exposure assessment. It is important that the seedlings are sampled at an early growth stage to try to capture the

ED_006569J_00096293-00089

peak residue. Further guidance on performing and evaluating residue field studies, including criteria for the number of required studies, can be found in Appendix O. A Higher Tier Evaluation Tool (HTET) for residues studies was developed and is available in Appendix N and Annex C.

6.4.3. Refinements considering dissipation

Residues in food items generally decrease over time. In fact, dissipation and degradation of residues from plant material, seeds and arthropods may be more rapid than in other environmental media. For substances meeting the criteria defined in section 6.1.4, a reasonable worst-case assumption (i.e., a half-life of 10 days) is used at the Tier 1 of the exposure assessment as a basis for calculating the MAF and the fTWA. However, this default value can be adjusted if sufficient reliable substance-specific data are available. Appendix O gives detailed guidance on the refinement of DT_{50} and how to use refined values in a Tier 2 refined exposure assessment. Furthermore, an HTET was developed to help evaluate studied used for the refinement of DT_{50} (Appendix N and Annex C).

Where a suitable DT_{50} value is obtained, this can then be used to refine the MAF_{acute} value used for the acute assessment and/or the moving window MAF_{repro} x fTWA for the reproductive assessment (see section 6.2.5.2). The available calculator tool is able to perform such refinements.

6.5. Tier 3 refinement options in exposure assessment

There are several options for Tier 3 studies that can refine the exposure assessment. As explained in chapter 3, Tier 3 options are based on studies with focal species. Since Tier 3 assessments usually are based on field studies, section 6.5.1 presents general considerations for study protocols and reporting requirements of field studies. The identification of relevant focal species for the crop of concern is considered in section 6.5.2. Guidance for Tier 3 field studies to refine PT and PD are presented in sections 6.5.3 and 6.5.4, respectively. Finally, in section 6.5.5 avoidance studies and in section 6.5.6 dehusking studies with focal species are discussed.

6.5.1. General considerations for study protocols and reporting of field studies

The following paragraphs report some general considerations for conducting field studies. It is important to note that field studies may be used to identify focal species (section 6.5.2), to refine the exposure assessment for focal species (sections 6.5.3 to 6.5.6), or to refine the risk for focal species in an integrated exposure and effect assessment (chapter 7). Although the scope is different, these field studies have many common aspects, such as the study area and the agricultural practices which are described in the paragraph 6.5.1.1 and 6.5.1.2.

6.5.1.1. Justification of study area selected

The area selected should be representative of where the pesticide is used or is intended to be used. This may be across relevant geographical and climatic regions, within the MS if the pesticide is to be used in only one MS, within a zone, or, if the pesticide is used across a range of MS/zones, then it may be appropriate to have a selection of fields across the MS/zones. Depending upon the research question, the results of field studies

ED_006569J_00096293-00090

can be used in the risk assessment at the EU-, zonal- or MS-level. For example, it may be easier to use PD and PT information obtained in the relevant crop for the same focal species of interest in EU-level risk assessments than information from field effect studies on selected focal species. These latter studies may be more region specific e.g., due to the larger influence of differences in local ecological and agronomic conditions. The selected study site(s) should always be justified considering the spatial-temporal coverage of the research results to be used in the risk assessment. Furthermore, landscape characteristics must be well-described, with particular attention paid to the importance of these to the focal species under consideration (e.g., presence of water bodies, compensatory areas, hedgerows, roosting sites, size and composition of field margins, etc.).

A justification must be provided that the study area selected for the field study is sufficiently realistic worst-case to refine default values. This is particularly important for less abundant crops (e.g., with a coverage less than 25 to 33.3% of the selected area), a high diversity of neighbouring habitats and focal species that do not prefer foraging in the (treated) crop of concern. Simulation studies on basis of population models for the focal species of concern (e.g., Kleinmann and Wang, 2017) may help to understand which landscape features determine the risk or can improve the field study design.

6.5.1.2. Description of agricultural practices

<u>Pesticide use and GAP</u>

Agricultural practices can have a significant impact on the presence of different species in the study area and therefore on the outcome of the study. However, agricultural practices, including pesticide application techniques and equipment, are not routinely specified in the GAP. As mentioned in the General Introduction to this guidance (Chapter 2), this means that the lower tier risk assessments are intended to address the most common application methods and equipment in current practice, simply as a matter of practicality. The same can be said for the higher tiers, where the WG has made recommendations focussing on the most common agricultural practices, acknowledging that other practices may require other types of study set-up. Some common variations in practice are mentioned specifically in section 2.3, but the issue is not considered exhaustively, as in any case new innovations will necessitate new consideration. In addition, new legislation intended to encourage more sustainable agriculture in the EU (e.g., the EU Green Deal and the farm-to-fork strategy) will likely also have an impact on what is "common" practice in the future. The development of "environmental scenarios" as proposed by EFSA PPR Panel (2014) would greatly assist in defining appropriate conditions for both the higher and lower tiers of the risk assessment and would result in more specific results.

The lower tier risk assessment addresses application of pesticides to the full field (hectare) and does not, therefore, address spot application or other precision application techniques (e.g., via drones, drip irrigation, etc.). If a field study, particularly a field effect study, for example, is performed under these circumstances, it is noted that the conclusion of low risk will only be relevant for the conditions specified in the GAP table. This means that the resulting risk assessment which may indicate a high potential risk in the lower tiers, may result in no/low risk once higher tier data is submitted, but if the higher tier data is specific to precision application techniques, the eventual use will only have been shown to be low for those application techniques. This information should be

ED_006569J_00096293-00091

communicated to Risk managers so they can consider risk management options e.g., a restriction for use to those techniques for which a low risk has been determined.

The following requirements and recommendations apply to all types of field studies:

- A justification must be provided that the area selected for the field study is sufficiently representative to cover the intended uses.

- The landscape characteristics must be well-described, particularly considering their relevance to the species under consideration (e.g., presence of water bodies compensatory areas, hedgerows, roosting sites, size and composition of field margin etc.).

- The recent use of pesticides in the field(s) of interest, as well as other agricultural practices, such as fertilizer application and mechanical weeding, should be reported for the year preceding the start of the study. Furthermore, it must be shown that these practices do not substantially deviate from normal agricultural practice.

- Agricultural practices in the area selected for the field study should not result in a lower-than-normal food availability or habitat in the crop during the study. The attractiveness of a field to birds and mammals for feeding will be strongly affected by the food availability. It is therefore, recommended that the food availability (e.g., abundance of insects/seeds/weeds) is assessed in the cropped field(s) selected for the study, as well as in a few neighbouring fields with the same crop. This to demonstrate that food availability is reasonably worst-case in the selected field(s) where the study is conducted.

- Agricultural activities during the field study should be avoided in the farmland where the study is performed at the time of the assessment. This is to minimise potential disturbance of the behaviour of birds and mammals.

- In the case of multiple applications of the PPP of interest, the refined field data should cover the season/period where the highest risk due to oral exposure is expected. A justification should be provided that the period selected for the field study is a sufficiently realistic worst-case to refine default values. It is likely that multiple studies are needed in order to adequately cover the period of use.

- The range of growth stages of the crop of interest during the study period must be indicated. In addition, the local meteorological conditions (e.g., rainfall, hours of sunshine, temperature) during the field study should be documented.

<u>Tillage</u>

No or low tillage practices will generally increase the species diversity and density in the field itself and in the vicinity of the field (Best, 1985; Santamaria, et al., 2019; Heroldova, et al., 2017; Faria and Morales, 2019; Roos et al., 2019). In order to cover both no-tillage and no/low-tillage practices in the risk assessment, the WG recommends that field studies for crops which accommodate no/low-tillage practices should always be carried out under those circumstances. This is assumed to also be protective of full tillage circumstances, where bare soils likely support lower diversity and density of species. Only in circumstances where it can be shown that full tillage is common practice for the

ED_006569J_00096293-00092

crop or area in question should studies performed exclusively in full-tillage areas be considered sufficient. Note, however, that these studies cannot cover the no/low-tillage circumstances. In general, it is not possible to eliminate a (focal) species from the risk assessment based on a restriction to full tillage practices only if low-tillage practises are common as well in the region of interest (or by other methods such as removal of hedgerows, weeds, etc.), as this would be counter to the spirit of the regulatory requirement to protect biodiversity (see section 2.3).

6.5.2. Identification of focal species for Tier 3 field studies

If the risk assessment fails by using Tier 1 and Tier 2 effect or exposure assessment approaches, it may be possible to refine the risk assessment by considering a focal species (FS) to replace the generic model species (GMS). A focal species is a real species which is present in the field, or immediate off-field, at the time of the application. The fundamental concept is that the risk assessment for the selected focal species should be sufficiently protective of other animals within the particular feeding guild represented by the focal species, and as such, it should be prevalent and abundant in the field of interest. When refining the exposure or effect assessment to consider a FS to replace a GMS, care must be taken to determine whether a FS may be present from each relevant feeding guild. It is possible that, in the end, a feeding guild may not be represented in a particular crop, but the methodology used to determine a focal species should nevertheless have been sufficient and appropriate to identify focal species from all relevant feeding guilds. It is essential then, that the FS chosen based on the data is able to fully represent all species from that feeding guild present in the crop at the time of year/crop growth stages and for the geographical location in question. In many cases it may be appropriate thus to use the representative species within the guild with the lowest bodyweight. If other refinements are utilised, however, it may be necessary to determine further which species would be the most appropriate FS (i.e., worst-case/highest exposure according to the refined risk assessment) or to perform a risk assessment for several FS of the same feeding guild. Furthermore, when identifying feeding guilds, it is important to note that the feeding guild may change during the year (e.g., many bird species become insectivorous whilst brooding). It should be noted that many species which are normally omnivorous may show a fully insectivorous diet during nesting/chick feeding. This emphasises the need for studies to be performed at the correct time of year and also means that care should be taken when assigning observed species to feeling guilds (see Box 1).

6.5.2.1. Data used to determine focal species

Focal species can be determined using field studies, ideally involving sophisticated methodologies adapted to the various possible focal species. Transect count/observation (using night-vision where necessary), capture-mark-recapture, radio-tracking and the use of photography/videography can all be of use, depending upon the species in question. Generally speaking, birds are relatively easy to observe in field studies as they can be vocal and clear to see at certain times of the year (Gibbons and Gregory, 2006). Observation of mammals, on the other hand, can be more problematic and additional specific considerations depending on the type of animal of interest may be required for an adequate study. In any case, the observation methodology used for field studies should always be justified and the risk of bias considered.

ED_006569J_00096293-00093

It *may* also be possible to determine a focal species by evaluating published data. In the grey literature, data are available for which the aim has been to determine focal species in certain crops at certain times of the year. Other data that may be used to determine focal species may include survey or census information. Often studies in the literature lack sufficient details for use in a regulatory risk assessment as they were performed with a different objective (e.g., information about the crops in the study area are often not clearly specified). As a result, it is infrequent that information from the literature alone is sufficient to properly justify the focal species for the refinement of ecological parameters.

Regardless of whether literature or made-for-purpose field study data is used to determine a focal species, the studies should be evaluated according to the Higher Tier Evaluation Tool (HTET) for ecological field studies (Appendix N and Annex D).

Finally, it is also essential to ensure that there are sufficient sites visited and that the landscape characteristics are well described. A survey on one field only is unlikely to provide sufficient information on the prevalence and abundance of potential focal species, hence multiple fields/sites should be utilized (e.g., at least 20) (Benito and Dittrich, 2018) with different landscape characteristics. There is little information available as to the appropriate number of sites for focal species selection. For the time being, the WG therefore considers it pragmatic to follow the recommendations (Benito and Dittrich, 2018) as to this variable. Ideally, multiple studies should be available, adequately representing the proposed use area(s). If only a single bespoke FS study is available, it should at least be supported by an adequate literature review, and the uncertainty will be higher. Extrapolation between different areas should be sufficiently supported with other data, particularly referring to the presence of (and, where applicable, activity of e.g., for migrating species) the identified species and the similarity of the environmental scenario where the test was performed.

There are a number of different methodologies available for performing bespoke FS studies.

Birds

For birds, the most common are transect counts, point counts (scan sampling) and, somewhat less often, mist netting (Benito and Dittrich, 2018). It is noted that some insectivores are arial feeders and will only be present flying over a field. Although these do not land in the field, they should be taken into account as they may be consuming contaminated arthropods.

The time of day of the FS study should coincide with the time of highest activity, which for birds is generally dawn and dusk. Observations during the day may be additionally performed in order to fully cover the individual and species variations.

Mammals

For mammals, the most typical methodology for small mammals is live trapping (including capture-mark-recapture methods) but point counts and transect counts may also be utilised, often involving night-vision equipment. Camera traps are a more recent way of understanding which species visit fields. Since most mammals tend to be nocturnal or crepuscular, the observation times should in most cases be from dusk until dawn. As noted below, for different mammals, different types of traps may be required

ED_006569J_00096293-00094

for sufficient information on the presence and density of various species. For some studies this may mean a variety of traps should be used, depending upon the crop in question.

6.5.2.2. Evaluating FS studies

The WG has provided a tool to assist with evaluating focal species, PD and PT studies. The tool lists specific points of consideration with these types of studies, including tips and examples (See HTET for ecological field studies, Appendix N and Annex D). For focal species studies, it should be noted that all species found in the study area may be considered focal species. The frequency of occurrence (FO) is not considered as important as feeding guild, body weight, and diet composition, and a low FO (e.g., <20%) should not eliminate a species from consideration out-of-hand. A vulnerable species which is infrequently observed but nevertheless clearly present may be considered a more appropriate focal species for the risk assessment, and more protective of similar species, than a less vulnerable species with higher occurrence. This will depend upon the PT data available (section 6.5.3) and other species characteristics. An iterative process should be used to determine the most appropriate species amongst those observed in the focal species study. It is not uncommon that the refinement of exposure to focal species results in the species no longer being the most exposed species within the feeding guild (e.g., a low PT value). Some pragmatism should be followed of course, but applicants and risk assessors should always question whether a refined assessment is still sufficiently protective of other species within the feeding guild.

An additional aspect is that care should be taken when assigning animals to a feeding guild. As discussed previously, the majority of birds and mammals are actually somewhat omnivorous but may take a high proportion of a of food type at certain times of the year (e.g., when fruit is available) or pending on food availability. Therefore, assigning animals to a feeding guild must be accompanied by a clear justification which accounts for the time of year and food availability in the study area. It may also be the case that the same species could be the representative focal species for more than one feeding guild (e.g., theoretically a European starling (*Sturnus vulgaris*) could be a focal species frugivorous or omnivorous) (see Appendix G).

Finally, it is noted that landscape and agricultural practice can have enormous impact on focal species studies. Please refer to the Introductory section for further considerations and guidance from the WG (see section 6.5.1).

Further specific considerations are discussed below.

6.5.2.3. Specific considerations, presence of small mammals

Animals are often not evenly distributed, traps may have different detection probability relative to food source, ways of escape or proximity of the surrounding individual's home ranges (Watkins, 2010). To understand the dynamics of small mammal populations in and around treated fields, it is necessary to have sufficient trapping effort both in-field and in the nearby off-field. Since field borders are often more extensively utilised than mid-field areas, particularly when crop-coverage is lower, the trapping efforts should also be more focussed on edge-of-in-field areas, where applicable.

In addition, the detection probability of occurrence can be influenced by features of the local habitat or landscape, as well as behaviour of individuals (Gu and Swihart, 2004).

ED_006569J_00096293-00095

Individual detectability is thus a major issue for small mammal studies, particularly for some species with special behaviour like the harvest mouse (*Micromys minutus*) which is known to be difficult to trap in the wild (Flowerdew et al., 2004). It is known that trappability of some small mammals may decline during summer months, as for the wood mouse (*Apodemus sylvaticus*) (Butet, 1994; Paillat and Butet, 1997) but it is even more pronounced for the harvest mouse (Darinot, 2020; Trout, 1978).

The harvest mouse and the hazel dormouse (*Muscardinus avellanarius*) are the only small mammals in Europe that make aerial nests in tall vegetation. It is possible to search for the nests themselves in order to determine the presence of the animals in a location, but this is not a very accurate measure and does not provide information on actual population size (Riordan et al., 2009). Nevertheless, if nests are detected it can be assumed that harvest mice or hazel dormice are likely potential focal species. For harvest mice, ground traps are generally unsuccessful, especially in the spring and summer when they have built nests in the canopy of grasses and forbs and jump between stalks rather than travelling via, or foraging on, the ground (Darinot, 2020). Harvest mice may nevertheless be trapped via ground trapping (Jensen and Hansen, 2003; Scott et al., 2008; Vogel and Gander, 2015), however, it is not known what level of accuracy as to population has been achieved in those cases and it is generally recognized that arial traps in addition to ground traps are required in order to measure the presence of harvest mice (Darinot, 2020)

Shrews have an exceptionally high mass-specific metabolic rate (Vogel, 1976; Hanski, 1984) and small body energy reserves, which means that shrews have short starvation times and that they are consequently relatively poor dispersers, which makes trapping somewhat hit or miss due to distribution (Watkins, 2010). In addition, shrews are difficult to trap because many but the largest shrews, and in particular pygmy shrews, may be able to enter and leave traps without the door shutting (van Boekel, 2013). For this reason, similar to harvest mice, modified traps are necessary in order to appropriately monitor shrew (and especially pygmy shrew) populations and an additional quantity of bait may be necessary to do so without significant mortality. The starvation time for pygmy shrews is 1.6 times shorter than for common shrews due to lower fat reserves (Hanski, 1994).

6.5.2.4. Specific considerations, presence of bird species

It was further noted by the WG that many species which are normally omnivorous may show a fully insectivorous diet during nesting/chick feeding. This would have to be considered for any focal species studies performed in order to refine the risk assessment and is discussed further in section 6.5.2. An additional point for avian focal species studies is a consideration of the migratory behaviour, and localised presence, of the birds within the feeding guild. For example, a focal species study for large herbivorous birds in the central zone could easily overlook a species such as the red-breasted goose (*Branta ruficollis*) which is only present in a specific region of Romania at certain times of the year. It is therefore recommended that, before initiating a study, the study director/applicant ensures that the selected study site is carefully considered and justified and that this point be carefully evaluated by the assessors.

Arial feeders may not ever land in a field, however, they may fly over the field, feeding on arthropods containing residues from being in the field. These species should not be

ED_006569J_00096293-00096

ignored in focal species studies. It is noted that typical mist netting only performed at the height of the crop may not be sufficient to determine the presence of these species.

6.5.2.5. Diet of focal species

As explained in the preceding chapters, Tier 1 GMS are not real species but have assumed characteristics which result in worst-case exposure; this includes the assumed proportion of food items in the diet (PD). When a Tier 3 focal species has been identified it would be preferable to have high quality data to define an appropriate PD values relevant to the GAP under assessment (see section 6.5.4 for refinement of PD). However, it is acknowledged that such data, covering all the locations covered by the GAP, is not always available. In the absence of such data, as a pragmatic solution, it is recommended that the PD values assumed for the Tier 1 GMS can also be applied to Tier 3 focal species since the PD values were selected to be worst-case. Conversely, refinement of ecological parameters (PD and PT) should never be applied to Tier 1 GMS and an appropriate focal species must first be identified.

6.5.3. Refinement of PT in reproductive RA

6.5.3.1. Definition of PT and use of refined PT values in Tier 3 exposure assessment

PT is defined as the 'proportion of an animal's daily diet obtained in habitat treated with pesticide'. Within the context of the pesticide exposure assessment for birds and mammals it is assumed that this PT estimate is equal to the proportion of active time individuals of a relevant focal species spend in recently treated fields per day. Furthermore, it is assumed that food obtained from treated fields is in line with the overall dietary composition known for this focal species and obtained from different habitats. If these assumptions are accepted, it can be further assumed that 50 % of the daily food intake of an individual bird that spends 50 % of its active time per day in a given and recently treated crop is likely to be contaminated with pesticide. Likewise, an individual that spends 70 % of its active time per day will obtain 70 % of its food from the treated crop (EFSA, 2009a).

At the screening step, as well as at the generic model species step (Tier 1 exposure assessment), it is assumed that individuals find all their food in the treated area, therefore PT = 1. In reality, birds and mammals in the agricultural landscape may visit a variety of habitats within a single day and may obtain their food from a variety of fields. Therefore, in Tier 3 exposure assessment, it may be possible to use more realistic estimates of PT.

Since it cannot be excluded that mortality of individual animals is caused by a short-term foraging event in a pesticide-treated field, currently a refinement of PT in the acute exposure assessment is generally not accepted. In the longer-term reproductive risk assessment, however, refined PT values may be used.

6.5.3.2. Radio-tracking and PT estimation

PT can be estimated indirectly by radio/GPS-tracking of individuals of the relevant focal species by assuming that time spent foraging is represented by 'active' radio/GPS-

ED_006569J_00096293-00097

tracking records. For a manual on radio-tracking is referred to Kenward (2000) but note that automatic acquisition of detailed animal movement data via GPS-tags has evolved (Singh and Bais, 2018; Gottwald et al. 2019; Katzner and Arlettaz, 2020).

According to Prosser (2010), the observational information obtained in crops whilst radio/GPS-tracking generally supports the assumption that foraging being the predominant 'active' behaviour. However, all observed instances where the animal is performing some other activity (e.g., singing, nest building) these should be excluded from the 'active time' data. In addition, 'inactive time' data (e.g., resting, hiding) should be excluded from the data set used to calculate PT, since by definition individuals cannot forage while they are inactive. By comparing for each radio/GPS-tracked individual, the daily 'active time' in treated fields of a certain crop with the total recorded 'active time' in all habitats present in the area of farmland monitored, the proportion of total daily 'active time' spent in the treated crop is obtained, considered equivalent to the PT in that crop.

Available radio/GPS-tracking studies obtained for specific focal species indicate that PT values may show high inter- and intra-individual variation (e.g., Prosser, 2010; Ludwigs et al. 2017), while species-specific PT values also may show considerable variation between crops, agricultural landscapes and seasons (e.g., Prosser, 2010; Kleinmann and Wang, 2017).

6.5.3.3. Requirements and conditions for valid PT field studies

Studies to determine PT should be evaluated using the Higher Tier Evaluation Tool (HTET) for ecological field studies (Appendix N and Annex D). The following requirements and conditions for PT field studies should be considered:

- See for generic requirements of field studies with focal species section 6.5.1.
- As with all ecological studies, a justification must be provided for the appropriateness of the focal species selected on the basis of a focal species study (see section 6.5.2).
- It should always be borne-in-mind that focal species selection should be considered as an iterative process and, with this in mind, deriving a summary PT value indicating a low proportion of diet obtained in a treated area may question whether the focal species selected is sufficiently protective of other species within the feeding guild (see section 6.5.2).
- In the selected farmland the individuals of the relevant focal species are preferably trapped in the crop and in close proximity to the crop (for mammals). For birds, the trapping should occur in and/or close proximity to the crop. Healthy individuals are tagged and released, preferably where they were trapped. A justification needs to be provided on the trapping strategy adopted, and potential consequences for PT derivation.
- Per single PT session, ideally continuous telemetry for one full 24h activity period of the tagged individuals is conducted. When possible, multiple PT sessions with the same tagged individuals are conducted for several consecutive days to better cover longer-term behaviour. In case PT sessions last shorter than one full 24h

ED_006569J_00096293-00098

active period it needs to be justified that this information can be used as a realistic-worst case proxy. Alternatively, it should be demonstrated that the likely bias that shorter observation may have on the estimation of PT can be estimated and corrected for. For a more detailed description how to deal with PT sessions that last shorter than one full 24h active period see Appendix 29 of EFSA (2008).

- Study design, field methodology, location and number of trapped and tagged animals, duration and number of observation sessions, individual PT values etc. should be reported in detail, including technical limitations of the selected radio/GPS-tracking approach such as maximal distance to receive reliable telemetry signals, accuracy or battery life.

- If on a particular site valid PT value cannot be obtained for at least 10 consumer individuals, a second PT study in another farmland has to be conducted with the same focal species and in the same crop (and a similar growth stage). Different valid PT studies conducted with the same focal species in the same crop (and a similar growth stage) should be combined to calculate summary PT values for the risk assessment.

- In higher-tier risk assessment for small mammals in off-field habitats, refinement of PT is not considered appropriate. Mitigation measures (e.g., to reduce drift exposure) would be more appropriate here.

6.5.3.4. Radio/GPS-tracking and inclusion of individuals in the summary estimate of PT

There are two main methods for the selection of individuals of a relevant focal species to track:

a) To focus on the crop and to radio/GPS-track only those individuals that were caught in (or in close proximity to) the treated target crop;

b) To focus on the species and to radio/GPS-track individuals captured in local farmland habitats where they are most abundant.

Both approaches may provide useful data. However, it is necessary to consider that the estimated PT will generally be different. This will be a reflection of the fact that they are derived from different populations. The birds or mammals studied by means of method (b) better represent the farmland population whereas the birds or mammals in (a) are a subset that spends potentially more time in the crop of concern (EFSA, 2008).

Having applied either method (a) or (b), it is necessary to further consider which individuals from this dataset are used to determine PT. One option is to consider all birds or mammals, irrespective of method (a) or (b), that either visited the crop or had the potential to visit the crop (so also including individuals that have a PT=0). Alternatively, and irrespective of method (a) or (b), only those birds and mammals that visited the crop after tagging, i.e., consumers only, could be selected to assess their risk (so only individuals with a PT>0). Using consumers only will not give an indication of the risk to the wider population that was in the vicinity of the target crop but did not happen to visit it during the observation period. Considering all individuals that had the potential to

ED_006569J_00096293-00099

forage in the crop of concern will give an indication of the risk to the wider farmland population. It may perhaps include birds and mammals that were quite unlikely to visit the crop, e.g., because their territories did not overlap the target crop or they had a strong preference for some other feeding habitat.

Considering all of the above, it is recommended that for focal species caught within or in close proximity to the crop (method a), PT should be estimated both for consumers only (so only individuals with PT>0 = PT option I) and from all individuals whether they used the crop of concern or not (so also including individuals with a PT of 0 = PT option II). Similarly, for the focal species caught in the general farmland (method b), it is recommended that PT should be estimated both from only those individuals proved by radio-tracking to be consumers (i.e., PT > 0 = PT option III) and for all the animals (so including individuals with a PT of 0 = PT option IV). Considering all individuals, also for whom PT is 0, the estimate of the final PT value of radio-tracked individuals to be used in the oral exposure assessment will be biased low, particularly for PT option IV. Considering consumers only (individual PT values always >0), this final PT value will be biased high, particularly for PT option I.

6.5.3.5. Calculation of summary PT values

The following summary PT values are recommended to calculate from the PT values of the radio/GPS-tracked individuals, viz.; daily 50th percentile PT (PT_{50}) and daily 90th percentile PT (PT_{90}), if possible, separately for the different PT options (I and II or III and IV) and preferably with their 90% confidence intervals. The difference between the median PT_{90} and median PT_{50} can be used to evaluate the attractiveness of the treated crop for the selected focal species. If this difference is small (e.g., less than 0.2) the crop is used to a great extent to forage by most individuals, and when large (e.g., more than 0.4) the crop is not favoured as habitat to forage by most individuals of the focal species under investigation.

Statistical techniques like parametric bootstrapping can be used to calculate PT_{50} and PT_{90} values. As PT data are limited between 0 and 1, the Beta distribution likely provides a good fit for these proportional data. Prosser (2010) showed that for bird and mammal PT data the 'method of moments' performs better than the 'maximum likelihood method' for Beta distributions. Also see the detailed proposal for analysis of PT data in Appendix 29 of EFSA (2008). When presenting summary PT values, a justification on the statistical methods used, and proof of a proper fit of the statistical model to the basic PT data, needs to be provided.

6.5.3.6. How to use the summary PT in Tier-3 exposure assessment

In selecting a suitable summary PT in the refinement, the required level of protection and remaining uncertainties need to be considered. For example, if the first-tier PT of 1 was replaced by a daily median PT_{50} as summary PT, this implies that in the exposure scenario with 50% certainty 50% of the individuals that visited the treated crop had a PT value that is lower (or higher) than the selected summary PT. If, however, for the refinement the median or upper limit PT_{90} is selected, this implies that respectively with 50% or 95% certainty 90% of the individuals that visited the treated crop had a PT value that is lower (and consequently 10% of the individuals higher) than the selected summary PT. Note, however, that in reality not only PT contributes to the overall pesticide exposure and risk of birds and mammals. For example, in PT field studies usually one focal species is selected assumed to represent other similar species that visit

ED_006569J_00096293-00100

the crop. In addition, the limited sample of individuals within the population of the selected focal species is assumed to represent the behaviour of the whole population. Furthermore, usually a limited number of activity days in the life of an individual bird or mammal is assumed to represent its overall long-term behaviour (relevant for reproductive risk assessment).

Although selecting a percentile for PT does not automatically provide the same percentile of TERs, due to the potential influence of the other parameters and factors, the WG considers it appropriate to select a higher percentile for PT than the PT_{50} to cover uncertainties in the exposure assessment approach. For the time being, the WG recommends to select the 90th percentile PT (=PT_{90}) if for more than 10 individuals of a focal species valid PT values are available. In selecting the summary PT to be used in the Tier 3 exposure assessment for birds and mammals the following decision scheme is proposed if the general requirements of higher-tier field tests (section 6.5.2) and the specific requirements and conditions for a valid PT field studies as mentioned in section 6.5.3.3 are met:

A) For the relevant focal species valid daily consumer PT values are available for >10 individuals
   a) Yes: Go to B
   b) No: Request an additional PT study, or use expert judgement to consider whether to use the highest daily PT value of the tagged individuals for the exposure assessment

B) For the relevant focal species at least 20 valid daily PT values higher than 0 are available (including repeated sessions per individual)
   a) Yes: Go to C
   b) No: Select the median PT_{90} derived from all daily PT values >0 (focus on consumers during each observation day) irrespective whether they are obtained from single or multiple radio-tracking sessions (PT options I and III)

C) Proof is presented for preference of the focal species to forage in the treated crop (e.g., difference between the median PT_{90} and median PT_{50} is less than 0.2)
   a) Yes: Select the median PT_{90} derived from daily PT values for all individuals (PT options II or IV); if with the same individual multiple sessions are performed use its geometric mean daily PT as input.
   b) No: Select the median PT_{90} derived from daily PT values for consumer individuals (PT options I and III); if with the same individual multiple sessions are performed use its geometric mean daily PT as input.

6.5.3.7. Use of other sources of information in refining PT

Radio/GPS-tracking studies will not be available for every combination of crop and focal species. In cases where radio/GPS-tracking data are not available, an attempt may be made to refine PT using other types of information. However, it should be recognised that this will generally involve a much higher level of uncertainty, which must be taken into account in risk characterisation and decision-making (EFSA, 2009a).

If radio/GPS-tracking data are available for other species or crops, this may provide a useful starting point from which to extrapolate to the species and crop of interest. In

ED_006569J_00096293-00101

some cases, it might be reasonable to treat the available data as a direct surrogate for the species and crop of interest, but with additional uncertainty due to the extrapolation. To address the additional uncertainty, it may be decided to select the upper limit of the PT_{90} estimate, instead of the median PT_{90} estimate as proposed in the decision scheme mentioned above in section 6.5.3.6.

In other cases, it might be considered that some adjustment should be applied to the basic PT dataset to make it more relevant to the species and crop of interest. In all cases, the extrapolation should be clearly documented and justified with reference to relevant supporting evidence, e.g., regarding the ecological similarity of the species, foraging strategy and crops involved, or from other types of data (e.g., observational studies) (EFSA, 2008).

Many types of information other than radio-tracking may contribute to the assessment of PT. The most useful are systematic visual observations (e.g., transect surveys) and mark-release-recapture studies, but even these are subject to substantial uncertainties. For example, visual observations of unmarked individuals cannot determine how PT varies between individuals, and can estimate average PT (which may not be sufficient for risk assessment) only if the size of the local population is known. Less systematic data, such as informal or incidental observations, nest locations and general ecological or natural history knowledge can contribute to expert judgements about PT, but these are inevitably highly uncertain (EFSA, 2008).

6.5.4. Refinement of PD in Tier 3 exposure assessment

6.5.4.1. Definition of PD and use of refined PD values in Tier 3 exposure assessment

PD is defined as the 'Composition of diet obtained from the treated area'.

At the screening step, it is assumed that individuals have a single diet and a dietary regime corresponding to a very worst-case exposure covering all species within the feeding guild that forage in the treated crop of concern. In exposure Tier 1, a mixed diet is used for some generic model species but the proportion of each diet has been set based on conservative assumptions so that a dietary regime inducing a worst-case exposure is obtained. In exposure Tier 3 it is possible to refine the PD values in the reproductive risk assessment based on information on a more realistic dietary regime of the focal species, inducing a realistic worst-case exposure.

The more realistic diet should be determined based on supporting data from dedicated studies or from the open literature.

6.5.4.2. How to determine a diet for birds

Several methods for measuring the composition of the diet of birds are used. Direct monitoring of the birds' food selection is often hindered by vegetation or the observation distance. Therefore, alternative methods have to be considered. Video recordings at bird nests can offer an insight in the nestlings' diet. However, the diet of nestlings may differ considerably from the diet of the adults.

The investigation of faeces or that of stomach contents obtained via gastric lavage (stomach flushing) of adult birds is not subject to these constraints. For these

ED_006569J_00096293-00102

approaches it is essential to be able to identify food items on the basis of diminutive remains found in faeces or stomach flushing samples. A considerable difficulty is the differential digestibility of different food types. Few remains may be found either because few items were eaten or because food items were almost completely digested. Calibration trials with captive birds can help to overcome this difficulty. Also, in some cases it may be possible to apply correction factors taken from the literature.

If radio-tracking is applied simultaneously to the collection of diet samples, the source (e.g., a specific crop) of the food items found in the sample can be identified.

It is also possible to analyse stomach contents for birds shot by hunters (partridge, pheasant, geese, etc.). However, the representativity of hunted animals for the population in question should be considered and discussed.

6.5.4.3. How to determine a diet for mammals

The method of faeces analysis outlined below in section 6.5.4.2 can also be used for mammals. It is also possible to analyse stomach contents for mammals caught in snap-traps (mice, voles etc.) or shot by hunters (hares, rabbits etc.). However, the representativity of hunted animals for the population in question should be considered and discussed. However, stomach flushing is not possible for many mammals, like rodents and lagomorphs.

6.5.4.4. Trapping and sample collection

a) Bird trapping and sample collecting

In order to obtain an estimate of the diet of a focal species, it is necessary to trap birds using accepted methods (e.g., mist nets, whoosh nets, perch traps, spring traps), when they have access to the crop of interest. The study should also be done at the appropriate time of year. Nets and/or traps should be placed within or at least in close proximity to the target crop. The sites should be representative of where the pesticide is used or is intended to be used. This may be across relevant geographical and climatic regions, within a MS if the pesticide is to be used in one MS, within a zone, or if the pesticide is used across a range of MS, then it may be appropriate to have a selection of fields across MS.

Once caught, it is possible to obtain a diet sample of a bird by obtaining faecal and/or stomach flushing samples Generally, faecal sampling is favoured over stomach flushing as it is not intrusive and tends to give more reliable results (see e.g., Jenni *et al.,* 1990). Therefore, it is recommended that stomach flushing should only be used if no faeces can be obtained.

b) Mammal trapping and sample collecting

In order to obtain an estimate of the diet of a focal mammal species, it is necessary to trap individuals using accepted methods (e.g., live trapping methods). For mammals, more information on such methods, including for small species like harvest mouse, can be found in the recommendations for focal species. For mammals, stomach flushing is not possible and faeces analysis must be used to collect samples.

ED_006569J_00096293-00103

6.5.4.5. Sampling techniques and analysis

Faeces sampling

For collecting faeces of birds, trapped animals can be kept in a clean bird bag or held over a polythene sheet during handling (Sutherland, 2004). Droppings can often also be collected in the field, e.g., where birds perch, roost and at nests.
For collecting faeces of mammals, the presence of faeces in the trap can be checked. If no faeces are available in the trap, the animals can be kept in captivity until faeces become available. For species living in holes or nests, faeces should also be collected in the close vicinity of the living places.

Faeces samples should be stored separately and can be preserved with sodium chloride. It is important to keep samples separate and not to pool them. Separation of the samples serves two purposes; (1) to account for individual variability and (2) to apply correction factors to the food contents in order to take account of digestibility (see section 6.5.4.6). Since these correction factors are derived from individual samples, proper application requires separate storage and analysis of each sample. Some suggestions to generate corrections factors are also given in Wolf *et al.* (2018).

Stomach sampling

A vaseline coated narrow plastic tube is inserted into the stomach and lukewarm water is pumped in the stomach through a syringe until the contents of the oesophagus and stomach are voided (Sutherland, 2004). The obtained sample is transferred in a sample container and preserved with alcohol. As for faeces sampling it is important not to pool the samples.

Collection of reference material

For an accurate determination of the diet a "reference collection" is useful as it facilitates the identification of the taxa of the food items. Additionally, the collection of reference material or food items, (such as invertebrates, seeds, or plants) from the study area can help to estimate the original size of food items. As a rule, un-digestible fractions of one food item are not obtained as a whole but rather as food fragments ("remains"). In order to minimize the uncertainty of the size estimation of food items a regression analysis of the dimension (size) of the potential food items and parts of these food items likely to be found within the samples can be conducted. Reference material, i.e., potential food items can be collected within the crop and the assumed home range of the bird or mammal.

Sample analysis

Food items are investigated via microscopic analysis (reflected light microscopy and transmission light microscopy; see e.g., Flinks and Pfeiffer, 1988). Insect remains can often be assigned at least to the family. The remains of other invertebrates can mostly be assigned at least to the class. For the determination of the green plant material, structures of the cuticle, particularly stomata, are considered. Seeds can be identified by analysing husk remains.

The size of characteristic parts of invertebrates or plants (e.g., chitin fragments of arthropods, setae of earthworms, fragments of seeds (pericarp), plant material, i.e., area

ED_006569J_00096293-00104

of leaves and stems) can be measured with a measuring ocular. The obtained sizes can be compared to the specimens from a reference library.

In order to quantify the number of food items (e.g., number of arthropods), within each sample food fragments found in the sample are counted and the minimum number of individuals required to account for the number of assigned remains is calculated (see e.g., Jenni et al., 1990). For example, two right mandibles and one left mandible of a beetle species can be attributed to (at least) two individuals. In plant material, the number of fruits and seeds can be obtained by measuring the area of the fragments and dividing this figure by the area of a reference fruit or seed. From remains of leaves the area is measured and recorded.

The quality of the results obtained by the analysis of faeces or stomach flushing samples depends significantly on the ability of the processor to identify the remains accurately. Trials using captive birds fed with a variety of different food items can help to quantify the recovery rate (see section 6.5.4.6).

Some new methodologies using the identification of consumed species by characterisation of DNA present in faecal samples have been developed. In one approach, a standardized DNA region (DNA barcode) is PCR amplified, amplicons are sequenced and then compared to a reference database for identification (Wolf *et al.,* 2018). Some potential biases still remain on these methodologies even a well-designed dietary barcoding study is likely to only provide semi-quantitative data on the diet of a species (Pompanon et al., 2012). However, these methodologies would help to identify easily and rapidly digested food item by identification of DNA. They could also be used in combination with visual identification.

6.5.4.6. Data evaluation

<u>Conversion of the number of food items in the faeces samples or stomach flushes to the number of food items actually ingested</u>

When estimating how many food items were ingested by a bird or mammal based on the number of food items found in the faeces or stomach, to account for differing processing times of food items, correction factors (or correlation coefficients) should be applied. For each type of food, a specific correction factor has to be used, because during the digestion process some food items may almost completely disappear while others remain almost intact. For example, earthworms or other soil invertebrates are usually digested efficiently. In contrast, cuticle parts of many arthropods remain often unaffected and can easily be identified in the faeces. For example, correction factors for some food types can be derived from the literature (e.g., Jenni et al., 1990; Green, 1984). It has also been shown that, for birds, the number of Araneida (spiders) ingested is about 3.9 times higher than the number found in the birds' faeces (100/25.5, Jenni et al., 1990).

Alternatively, focal species-specific feeding trials can be carried out in captivity to identify traces found in faeces and, only for birds, stomach flushing samples when known food items are consumed. These data can be used to establish food item specific correction factors which compensate for differential digestion (Jordan, 2005). Feeding trials also offer the opportunity to account for the uncertainty and variability of correction factors.

<u>Calculation of dry weight from length of food items ingested</u>

ED_006569J_00096293-00105

In order to convert the calculated numerical proportions into mass proportions length-weight regressions derived from the literature (e.g., Collins, 1992; Henschel et al., 1996, Klotz et al., 2002; Rogers et al., 1976; Sample et al., 1993) can be applied, which are available for different invertebrate taxa and plant seeds. Hence, the approximate dry weight of food items can be calculated from their estimated length.

Quantification of percentiles of the diet

The quantification of the diet can be done by using the geometric mean from the samples. However, this method has some biases due to possible measurement errors or natural variability (e.g., body size food items).

6.5.4.7. Requirements and conditions for valid PD studies

Studies to determine PD should be evaluated using the Higher Tier Evaluation Tool (HTET) for ecological field studies (Appendix N and Annex D). The following requirements and conditions for PD studies should be considered:

- See for generic requirements section 6.5.1.
- As with all ecological refinements, for PD studies a justification must be provided for the appropriateness of the focal species selected for the study, on the basis of a focal species study (see section 6.5.2).
- It is therefore, recommended that the food item type and abundance is assessed in the field selected for the study, as well as in a few neighbouring fields with a similar structure. This to demonstrate that the distribution, amount and type of food items available in the field study is adequately representative of the landscape.
- As the availability of all food items would vary among seasons (e.g., abundance of arthropods would be lower in autumn/winter than in spring/summer), the refined PD data should cover the season/period where the application of the PPPs would occur. A justification needs to be provided that the period selected for the PD field study is sufficiently realistic to refine PD values. The range of growth stages of the crop of interest during the study period must be indicated.
- In the selected study area the individuals of the relevant focal species are preferably trapped in, and/or in close proximity of the selected field.
- If several trapping sessions occurred during the study, the trapped animals should be tagged to determine if several diet samplings coming from the same animal have been collected.
- Study design, field location and number of trapped and tagged animals, duration and number of trapping sessions, individual PD values etc. should be reported in detail, including technical limitations of the selected approach such as trapping or sampling methods.

ED_006569J_00096293-00106

6.5.4.8. How to use the PD values in Tier-3 exposure assessment

In selecting the PD values to be used in the Tier 3 exposure assessment for birds and mammals the following decision scheme is proposed if the requirements and conditions for a valid PD field study are met:

A. For the relevant focal species, valid and corrected PD values are available for ≥ 10 individuals
    a. Yes: Go to B
    b. No: Request an additional PD study, or use expert judgement to consider whether to use the PD values inducing the highest exposure from all individuals would be suitable to be used in the risk assessment

B. For the relevant focal species, PD values are available for at least 20 individuals
    a. Yes: The geometric mean[29] of PD values from all individuals can be used in the risk assessment
    b. No: Use the PD values inducing the highest exposure from all individuals in the risk assessment

Once refined PD values have been determined, then D(DD) should be calculated. This inlcuded the need to recalculate the FIR based on the new PD. If the PD values are given in wet weight, then equation 6 (Section 6.1.3) can be used. However, if PD values are given in dry weight then there is no need to correct for the moisture content of the food and the equation is given in Appendix H.

6.5.5. Avoidance

A degree of avoidance of food contaminated with pesticides has been observed in dietary studies (5-day studies) with captive animals and in other types of studies (OECD, 2011b; 2016b). Therefore, it cannot be excluded that birds and mammals may avoid contaminated food, potentially reducing exposure and hence risk in the field. Avoidance can potentially occur independently of the method of application and may be influenced by a range of different factors like species, sex, type of treated food and prior food deprivation, colour of the treated food, etc (OECD, 2011b). Rejection of toxic food may be due to different mechanisms:

- Avoidance, i.e. rejection due to the physical characteristics of the food such as taste, odour and colour;
- Aversion, i.e. rejection due to sublethal intoxication/illness.

Although aversion and avoidance have sometimes been used interchangeably, aversion is a different mechanism occurring only after consumption of the contaminated food,

[29] Geometric mean is preferred but if it cannot be calculated then an arithmetic mean may be used.

ED_006569J_00096293-00107

which actually implies that there is no initial avoidance at all. (Lopez-Antia et al., 2014; McKay et al., 1999; Mineau et al., 1994).

It is hard to determine the precise mechanism(s) of avoidance for a given pesticide, so attention should focus on its effectiveness in reducing exposure and effects, and on how this may vary under field conditions. As highlighted above, particular attention should be paid to differentiating between avoidance and aversion.

6.5.5.1. Avoidance as a refinement in risk assessment

An OECD draft guidance on avoidance testing for birds is available (OECD, 2011b updated 2016b). This may be consulted when designing an avoidance test for birds and adapted in the case of mammals.

Reductions in food consumption may also be measured in dietary toxicity tests (Luttik, 1998), but these normally do not ensure a high feeding rate. Various other methods exist, including some intended for testing the efficacy of avian repellents for protecting crops (see discussions OECD 2016b) and approaches specifically developed for testing the avoidance of treated seeds by birds (e.g., Esther et al., 2020; Fryday et al., 1999; 2001). Standardised approaches may be useful for comparative assessment between substances (e.g., choice between two substances intended for the same pest). However, due to the complexity of factors affecting avoidance, interpreting data on avoidance from captive studies and assessing its implications for risk in the field is difficult and uncertain.

Although avoidance is possible and was considered one of the possible refinements in EFSA (2009a), it is currently considered unfeasible for a number of reasons:

- Use of vertebrate testing: The use of avoidance as a refinement in risk assessment implies that avoidance is appropriately demonstrated by performing additional vertebrate studies. In line with Directive EU 2010/63[30] and considering the uncertainties that such type of refinement presents, the WG recommends that vertebrate testing is only considered as a last resort and other possibilities for refinement should be explored first.

- Selection of the most suitable species: In order to use avoidance to refine the risk, it should be demonstrated for the species at risk (i.e., the specific focal species). However, it is not appropriate to select a representative species for an avoidance test and extrapolate to other species within the same feeding guild. This is mainly due to the number of factors that may influence the avoidance behaviour as explained above. Therefore, it is rather considered species specific, once demonstrated. Should avoidance be used in a refined risk assessment, then according to the principles of the focal species selection an iterative consideration of other potential focal species should also be done.

- Establishment of worst-case conditions mimicking field conditions: The testing conditions should resemble a likely situation in the field. The most important difference between a lab studies with captive species and wild species is the feeding pressure. It is essential that lab studies use a feeding regime, including fasting of the animals, length of the feeding period allowing to achieve a realistic

[30] Directive 2010/63/EU of the European parliament and of the council of 22 September 2010 on the protection of animals used for scientific purposes. OJ L 276, 20.10.2010, p. 33–79.

ED_006569J_00096293-00108

worst-case feeding rate. Furthermore, it is also challenging to predict the distribution and occurrence of treated food in the field (Lopez-Antia et al., 2014).

- Aversion cannot be considered for refinement and therefore it is important to differentiate between avoidance and aversion in any study (e.g., Lopez-Antia et al., 2014; McKay et al. 1999; Mineau et al. 1994). It should be noted that many of the avoidance studies performed in the past did not adequately distinguish between avoidance and aversion.

Overall, in acute risk assessment, where birds and mammals may reach a critical dose in one feeding bout, it is not considered suitable to consider avoidance. This is mainly explained by the fact that environmental stress (e.g., hunger, nutritional stage, competition, predation, cover) may often suppress possible avoidance effects and thereby increase the likelihood of ingesting a lethal dose in one feeding bout.

For reproductive risk assessment, avoidance may be considered if it can be underpinned by robust and valid realistic data allowing, among other factors, differentiation between avoidance and aversion, since the latter cannot be considered as a refinement option. In such a case avoidance may be used as part of the weight-of-evidence. Nevertheless, as discussed above, other forms of refinement should be considered before performing additional vertebrate studies.

6.5.6. Dehusking/deshelling

While Tier 1 uses GMS and worst-case assumptions to assess the exposure of birds and mammals, in a higher tier, a possible option is to refine the exposure assessment by selecting a focal species (section 6.5.2). Depending on the selected focal species, dehusking may be considered an additional refinement option in Tier 3 exposure assessment of treated seeds (directly treated or pelleted seeds). It may also be possible to consider dehusking/deshelling in the risk assessment for over-sprayed flower buds. However, several important aspects need to be considered before considering dehusking as a suitable refinement, such as, (i) the behaviour of the species within the feeding guild, (ii) the extent of dehusking and (iii) the quantity of the residues remaining in/on the dehusked seed or bud.

Pesticide residues will be mainly on the outside part of the seed/flower bud, thus, dehusking of these food items may reduce exposure in granivorous birds and mammals. On the other hand, the proportion of seeds/buds dehusked and the amount of the residue removed will depend on the species, the seed-/bud-type, the substances properties (e.g., palatability) and the handling of the food item by the species, and it may also be influenced by conditions in the field (Avery et al., 1997; Prosser, 1999; Prosser and Hart, 2005; Brühl et al., 2011; DEFRA, 2010).

Further discussion on the available literature on dehusking/deshelling behaviour is presented in Appendix P.

6.5.6.1. Performing studies to investigate dehusking/deshelling behaviour

For performing studies to understand dehusking behaviour of birds and mammals a non-toxic dye or substance that simulates the PPP (i.e., without toxic properties) should be used for the specific species in question. In addition, it is recommended that:

ED_006569J_00096293-00109

- The exposure reduction (% of traced substance in the original item that is not ingested by the animal) should be specifically calculated for each seed type and species.

- Animals should be subjected to a food deprivation period of at least 12 hours.

- A minimum of 10 animals per experimental group should be used (balanced per sex).

- A palatable coating should be used.

- It is important to monitor and consider behavioural aspects of each species (for example, the amount of time the animals handle the seed).

6.5.6.2. Considering dehusking/deshelling behaviour in risk assessment

To use dehusking/deshelling behaviour in a risk assessment, the following steps should be followed:

- The first part of considering dehusking in a risk assessment is to derive an appropriate focal species according to the recommendation given in 6.5.2.
- Secondly data are needed to understand the extent of the dehusking of the seed/bud by the focal species, with the correct type of seed/bud under suitable conditions as described above.
- Next it should be considered whether the dehusking behaviour of the selected focal species questions whether the focal species is still representing the most exposed species within the feeding guild (i.e., are there other species which may not dehusk to the same extent).
- Finally, a suitable study to estimate the residues remaining on the dehusked seed/bud is needed. This measured residue value can then be used as an estimate of the concentration on the food item and follow the steps of a Tier 2 refined exposure assessment for the specific focal species (i.e. for treated seed it would replace the nominal concentration on the seed whereas for over-sprayed flower buds it would be used as a refined RUD value, see section 6.4.1).

6.5.7. Consideration of additional Tier 3 data

The data collection performed by Lahr et al. (2018), aimed at syesyematically collecting relevant ecological data from field studies which have been performed specifically for the exposure assessment of PPPs and literature studies which provide relevant information. The search of the applicant dossiers covered the period 2010 – 2016, the search of the literature covered the period 1984 – 2016. Furthermore, additional dossier studies were provided by Applicants (via the European Crop Protection Association, now CropLife Europe) and data were obtained from the Swiss Ministry of Agriculture. The data were evaluated for their relevance and reliability. It is important to acknowledge that the reliability criteria for ecological field studies were based on the recommendations of EFSA (2009a), some of which have been updated in this version of the guidance document. It is particularly important to note that the WG has raised several concerns with the methodology used in focal species studies and their ability to detect some species e.g., very small mammals.

A further point to note is that many of the studies coming from dossiers are owned by specific Applicants and the data protection status under Regulation 1107/2009[2] has not been checked.

ED_006569J_00096293-00110

For these reasons, the data contained in the Lahr et al. (2018) database cannot simply be applied to regulatory risk assessments of PPPs under Regulation 1107/2009[2]. Nevertheless, the WG considered that the information in the database should not be ignored and, in fact, it was recommended that the database is updated with any new data when it becomes available. The WG recommends that, when a refined Tier 3 exposure assessment is performed, the Tier 3 database should be consulted, and relevant information extracted for the specific purpose of providing context to the risk assessment.

Where relevant data is identified, the most appropriate approach to use the data would be for the Applicant to merge the data from their study with the one(s) in the Tier 3 database. However, it is acknowledged that this will often be unfeasible as, even if they have access to the study, they may not have the raw data required.

Therefore, it was considered that the most suitable approach was for any relevant information to be reflected as part of the uncertainty analysis for higher tier assessments. This serves several purposes:

- Although, variability between ecological field studies is inevitable, understanding whether there are other relevant studies available providing similar information may reduce uncertainty with the data in the dossier under assessment. Equally, when other relevant information is available which gives conflicting information, this may indicate a higher level of uncertainity in the data in the dossier.
- If relevant information is available, it may help address some of the uncertainty Member States may have regarding extrapolation of data in the dossier to their Member State.

Therefore, the WG suggests the recommendations in the proceeding paragraphs are followed when focal species and ecological (PT/PD) field studies are used for a Tier 3 exposure assessment. To recap, <u>the information in the Tier 3 database can never be used alone for a regulatory risk assessment under Regulation 1107/2009[2]</u>. It is the responsibility of the applicant to provide suitable data in their dossier and of the RMS to evaluate it for use in the risk assessment.

The following steps are only needed when ecological data are included in the dossier and are used for a Tier 3 exposure refinement. It is expected that Applicant will consult the Tier 3 database and present a summary of relevant information as part of their proposed refined risk assessment. The Member State risk assessors can then account for this when evaluating the Applicants' proposed refined risk assessment.

6.5.7.1. Consideration of the Tier 3 data base for data on focal species

When a focal species is identified based on the information in the dossier, the Tier 3 database should be searched (using filters) for other studies relevant for the GAP (i.e., taking in to account the location of the study, the crop and the growth stage(s)).

- All potential focal species included in the Tier 3 data base should be reflected and discussed in the risk assessment.
- If a focal species with a lower BW than those identified in the studies presented in the dossier is detected, the level of uncertainty, and hence reliability, of the dossier focal species study should be questioned. Unless appropriately justified,

ED_006569J_00096293-00111

the refined risk assessment for the larger focal species cannot be assumed to cover the smaller focal species.

- To address this additional uncertainty, and to cover the smaller focal species, the Applicant may present a risk assessment to address this lower bodyweight species, as well as those identified in the focal species study.
- In addition to the specific information contained in the database, a reflection of the quantity of relevant supporting data in the Tier 3 database should be included uncertainty analysis.
- It is emphasised that the Tier 3 database can only be used to reduce/contextualise uncertainty and cannot be used to identify focal species for refined assessment.

6.5.7.2. Consideration of the Tier 3 data base for data on ecological parameters PD/PT

When an ecological parameter (PT or PD) is refined with information in the dossier, the Tier 3 database (Lahr et al., 2018) should be searched (using filters) for other studies relevant for the GAP (i.e. taking in to account the location of the study, the crop and the growth stage(s)).

- If relevant ecological information is available for the focal species of interest, and the Applicant has access to the raw data, then the data should be appropriately combined.
- If this step cannot be done, then the relevant data should be reported and discussed in the risk assessment and uncertainty analysis.
- For a multitude of reasons, some variation in ecological parameters between studies is expected.
- Values from the database should not replace those in the dossier (even if more conservative) but the range of variation should be discussed. If more conservative parameters are identified, it may affect the certainty, hence reliability, of the data included in the dossier.
- In addition to the specific information contained in the database, a reflection of the quantity of relevant supporting data in the Tier 3 database should be included in the uncertainty analysis.
- It is emphasised that the Tier 3 database can only be used to reduce/contextualise uncertainty and cannot be used to identify ecological parameters for refined assessment.

7. Integrated exposure and effect assessment tiers for birds and mammals

Tier 3 field effect studies and Tier 4 population model studies concern integrated exposure and effect studies and should focus on a sufficient number of vulnerable focal species of vertebrate wildlife. The results of well-conducted studies might be directly compared with the operational (specific) protection goal in a weight-of-evidence approach to conclude low or regulatory unacceptable risks.

7.1. Tier 3 effect field studies

7.1.1. Introduction

ED_006569J_00096293-00112

This section focuses on the use of effect field studies to detect or quantify mortality or reproductive impairment of wild birds and mammals caused by exposure due to a realistic application rate of the PPP in a specific crop. Effect field studies have many features in common with field studies that aim to refine the exposure assessment for focal species. For information on general considerations for study protocols and reporting of field studies is referred to section 6.5.1 and for the identification of focal species for Tier 3 field studies to section 6.5.2

Field effect studies are only considered when the refinements of effect assessment Tier 1 or 2 and/or higher-tier exposure assessments still cannot exclude a risk. Field effect studies encompass a large number of variables, many of which cannot be controlled. Due to the high uncertainties involved, studies from only one location are unlikely to be sufficient, and they are most likely to be used in a weight of evidence consideration.

7.1.2. Advantages and disadvantages of field effect studies

Aimed at the direct measurement of the effects of concern under realistic field conditions, field studies to detect mortality and reproductive effects can take account of all routes of exposure and – depending on the number of study sites – many relevant sources of variation. The uncertainties surrounding the sensitivity of test animals or the extrapolation from lab to field (i.e., uncertainties inherent in the effect assessment) may be addressed via direct measurement of potential effects in the field on species present in the field. However, field effect studies have large uncertainties surrounding the representativeness of the situation wherein the study was performed for the whole area of use of the substance in question, and the ability of sampling/measurement methodology utilized to capture an effect. It is extremely difficult to understand whether the field effect studies have been performed in a sufficiently worst-case environmental scenario, which can be considered to cover the extremes of possible species exposure and vulnerability. Furthermore, adequate monitoring/evaluation of the endpoints in question may be less feasible and there may be uncertainty as to whether it was sufficient for the particular case in question. If no effect is seen, these uncertainties may make it nevertheless difficult to exclude a risk.

7.1.3. Performing and evaluating field effect studies

There is no internationally agreed standard protocol for avian and mammalian field effect studies/monitoring. The USEPA protocol (OPPTS 850.2500, USEPA, 2012b) is still current, although field studies are no longer requested by USEPA as part of higher-tier assessment for pesticides risk assessment. In Europe, papers and recommendations from two workshops held in the 1980s are available (Graves et al., 1988; Sommerville and Walker, 1990; Anonymous, 1990), but no official guidance or protocol exists.

Field effect studies have not been widely used in prospective risk assessments in the EU. This is in part owing to criticism of the methodologies used and/or a reluctance of applicants to invest in such studies without knowing whether they will be accepted by regulatory authorities. Furthermore, frequently it is the potential reproductive risk that drives the risk assessment for birds and mammals and performing effect field studies to address reproduction/population effects is complex and challenging. Several improvements have been made to the methodologies in recent years (e.g., Dittrich et al., 2018; Ruß et al., 2018; Fülling et al., 2018) and effect field studies have the potential to provide useful information for risk assessment, preferably in a weight-of-evidence approach.

As reported in 6.5.1, although the scope of a field study may be different (identification of focal species, refinement of the exposure assessment for focal species or refinement of the

ED_006569J_00096293-00113

4002 risk for focal species in an integrated exposure and effect assessment), these field studies
4003 have many common aspects, such as the study area and the agricultural practices which are
4004 described in the paragraph 6.5.1.1 and 6.5.1.2.

4005 Before choosing and using study methods, relevant literature should be consulted. Such
4006 literature includes the USEPA guidance (OPPTS 850.2500) and workshop publications cited
4007 earlier (Greaves et al., 1988; Somerville and Walker, 1990). However, in order to address the
4008 objectives of each study, the methods described or recommended in these sources should be
4009 considered, modified and justified case by case.

4010 A broad range of species (e.g., five species of the appropriate feeding guild[31]) should be
4011 studied to take account of the wide variation in toxicity between species.

4012 If effect field studies are performed to address the risk to birds or mammals from secondary
4013 poisoning additional considerations to the study design are needed. Specifically, it is important
4014 that the study methodology is able to cover the time period where peak residues are expected;
4015 this may be some time after application. In any case residue analysis should be performed on
4016 the food item of interest.

4017 There are two main approaches regarding the number of sites to be investigated for effect
4018 field studies: 'extensive' and 'intensive' approaches (EFSA, 2009a). The extensive approach
4019 uses simple techniques such as carcass searching and census methods but covers many study
4020 sites. The intensive approach involves more detailed investigations, but on fewer sites. Both
4021 approaches have an inevitable level of uncertainty (chapter 13). Dittrich et al. (2018) proposed
4022 that a combination of extensive and intensive approaches be utilised. Whilst this seems a
4023 logical approach, and worth considering when initiating a new study, its necessity will depend
4024 on the risk assessment question and the other available data (e.g., if focal species studies are
4025 available extensively covering the geographical landscapes and the range of growing
4026 conditions then this may be used to justify the use of intensive approach studies).

4027 A study protocol should also be available and deviations from the protocol appropriately
4028 recorded and justified. It is essential that the species of interest are known, and that the
4029 methodology employed accounts for their behaviour (e.g., time of day, observation
4030 methodology etc.). The distance between control and treatment fields should be adequate to
4031 ensure that there is no possible overlap of individuals, taking into account the home range(s)
4032 of the species in question. Similarly, the number of control and treatment areas required will
4033 differ based upon the species and endpoints concerned.

4034 An untreated control is essential in effect studies. It is, however, acknowledged that a field or
4035 a plot with no pesticide use (chemically synthesised or organically derived) is seldom available
4036 in European landscapes. Furthermore, it is questionable whether a non-agricultural or
4037 protected wildlife (i.e., pristine) area would be sufficiently comparable to the test plot to be
4038 used as an untreated control. However, it is expected that the use of all pesticides and
4039 rodenticides, in both the control area and test area, are transparently reported. Moreover,
4040 effort should be made to limit the use of other products around the time of application of the
4041 test item and no acutely toxic substances should be used in the control fields for a sufficient
4042 period (considering the fate and behaviour of the substance) prior to application. In cases

[31] The normal minimum number required for a species sensitivity distribution (SSD) analysis of vertebrates. An exception may be for feeding guilds where less than five species can be followed/are present. Argumentation to apply this exception should be supported with high-quality data.

ED_006569J_00096293-00114

where other PPP are used around the time of application, the study author/applicant should justify the why such applications do not affect the reliability of the study (i.e., specifically considering the length of time between the use of other PPP and the one of interest). The historical use of pesticides over the previous year should also be reported.

It is recommended that residue analysis is performed on the food items likely to be consumed by the species of interest (e.g., invertebrates, weeds, weed seeds etc.). An assessment of the food availability may also be useful to provide evidence of the potential exposure of the animals and the representativeness of the field site.

In addition to the text that follows, the WG has developed an evaluation tool to help harmonising the evaluation of such studies – both for their reliability (or internal validity) and relevance for the risk assessment (also referred to as external validity). This tool is presented as an accompanying spreadsheet to the guidance document (see Annex E). Moreover, in Appendix N, general instructions on the evaluation of each item of the evaluation are reported.

Key issues to consider by risk assessors in the evaluation are discussed in paragraphs 7.1.4-7.1.6.

7.1.4. Use of field effect studies in the risk assessment

Considering the aforementioned uncertainties, typically a field effect study can only be used as a part of a weight of evidence consideration on the potential risk of the substance in question.

Field effect studies may be used to refine the potential for acute and/or reproductive risks identified in Tier 1 and 2 effect assessments. These studies must sufficiently show that the proposed use of the PPP will not result in mortality, nor negatively affect the population density or normal make-up or functioning in line with the surrogate protection goal (see section 3.1). By nature of the differences between species, a monitoring or field effect study will need to be adequately tailored to the specific ecology of the species in question. As a result, the sections below, and the accompanying evaluation tool (see Annex E and Appendix N), can only provide general guidance as to study set-up and evaluation. Differences between individuals, particularly where the environmental scenario is concerned, should be expected and should be evaluated considering the ecology of the species in question. Population modelling (section 7.2) can provide important support and information for field effect study development, particularly concerning environmental scenario and species-specificity. For example, field effect studies supported by population modelling may be helpful in showing/determining a realistic worst-case environmental scenario within the scope of the proposed use. (section 7.2) It may also be used to focus on appropriate endpoints or provide further weight-of-evidence for the endpoints in question.

Owing to the lack of an agreed operational Specific Protection Goal (SPG) for birds and mammals, a quantitative 'acceptable' effect or level of uncertainty for interpretation of field effect studies is not yet set by risk managers. As a result, it is not possible to make recommendations as to the number of sites/individuals to be investigated per study, as this depends on the 'acceptable' level of effect and allowable level of uncertainty. Dittrich et al. (2018) reported that between 65 and 130 radio-tracked individuals with 20 – 30 study fields in a treatment control design are sufficient to reach a power of above 0.8 to detect a difference in the survival rate of 20% for acute effect studies (the survival rate being defined by Dittrich

ED_006569J_00096293-00115

et al. (2018) as the combination of the rate of mortality and the signal loss from radio-tracked individuals)[32]. This suggests that a significant effort would have to be made in order to detect acute effect-levels of at least 20%.

Until an agreed operational SPG is available, the WG proposes several options:

(1) The level of effect that can be detected in the field effect study should be clearly reported. The assessors must then decide based upon the weight of the evidence whether this level was appropriate to reach the surrogate specific protection goal(s) of no mortality and no effect on the population. This information is clearly reported to risk managers in order to contextualize the likelihood of actual risk.
(2) Regulatorily accepted population models can be used to determine what level of effect would result in population effects under what timeframe and/or environmental scenario. These can then be used to determine the appropriate study protocol for field effect studies. Again, the information for the choices made should be clearly reported to risk managers in order to contextualize the risk assessment and likelihood of actual risk. Alternatively, regulatory accepted population models might be used to complement the interpretation of field effect studies.
(3) If there is mortality that can be attributed to the test item (for example via measurement of residues in the carcass) this would be considered a breach of the protection goal.

In each case, when determining whether the power of the study was sufficient, several rules of thumb should be considered, including, for example, the level of effect accepted via the use of the EC_{10} and LC_{50} in the first-tier risk assessment for reproductive and acute (mortality) effects, respectively. In addition, consideration must be given to the other available data.

Despite this lack of clarity regarding the necessary power and the "acceptable" effect level, the WG regards effect field studies as a potentially useful risk assessment tool.

7.1.5. Field studies to investigate acute mortality

As mentioned above, specific recommendations for study design cannot be given as the study must be designed to account for the specific objective and the species of interest and for addressing the SPG (not yet available). However, some general recommendations are given in the following paragraphs.

The study protocol for an acute effect study should clearly state how mortality will be assessed, together with criteria for deciding whether observed mortality is due to the application of the test item. It is not considered appropriate to decide what investigations should be performed after carcasses have been detected and to collect evidence with a purpose of attempting to exclude substance-related mortality.

A key advantage of radio-tracking in an acute effects field study is that it addresses some of the uncertainty and concerns as to whether animals leave the study area before mortality occurs, or their carcass is not detected.

As the surrogate protection goal is to prevent mortality due to acute exposure, the WG considers that it would be reasonable if acute effect field studies can be interpreted using a

[32] See Dittrich et al. (2018) for the specific statistical methods used to calculate the power. This methodology is not specifically endorsed by the WG but is used as an example of the type of power that can be expected.

ED_006569J_00096293-00116

combination of radio tracking and related techniques (Dittrich et al., 2018), together with robust investigations for the cause of death on detected carcasses. Should mortality be detected which is attributable to the test item (i.e., a carcass with residues above a predefined threshold) then this should be considered as a breach of the protection goal (i.e., high risk). In addition, it is recommended that the endpoints utilized in the Tier 1 effect assessment, and the endpoints required according to the regulation, be considered when ascertaining the level of effect detection that should be required in an acute field effect study. An acute effect field study should be designed so that a minimum detectible difference (MDD) for survival rate of 20% can be reached.

As discussed in section 6.5.1, landscape characteristics and agricultural practices have a strong influence on the presence and behaviour of birds and mammals. Therefore, landscape characteristics and agricultural practices used in the study area must be adequately reported.

The methodology for assessing mortality should be justified and the potential for bias considered, noting that interpretation of results is difficult if the animals are not individually marked.

Available methods include (but are not limited to):

- Systematic searching for dead or sub-lethally affected individuals. This should include the treated area as well as adjacent habitats where exposed individuals might go to rest, roost or take cover (see Fryday et al., 1996). Searches should be carried out at appropriate times to maximise detection of casualties, taking account of the mode of action of the substance, while minimising disturbance that could artificially reduce exposure. Pre-treatment searches on at least two occasions are advisable to remove pre-existing animal remains and assess the level of natural mortality to aid interpretation or analysis of post-treatment mortalities. Search efficiency and rate of carcass removal by scavengers should be estimated using dummy carcasses.
- Radio-tracking to monitor activity and survival of tagged individuals (e.g., Prosser et al., 2006). The number of individuals should be sufficient to measure the level of mortality with the desired level of certainty. Casualties must be recovered very promptly and in a condition that is adequate to diagnose the cause of death (Dittrich et al., 2018).
- Post-mortem examination to diagnose cause of death: this may include residue analysis, biomarker assays (e.g., enzyme inhibition) and histology. Criteria should be defined a priori.

Complementary methods to investigate mortality events are:

- Capture-mark-release-recapture studies.
- Monitoring of biomarkers (e.g., enzyme inhibition). Repeated sampling from the same individuals may be desirable to control for high natural variability in biomarker levels, although this must be balanced against the risk that repeated capture will alter the behaviour of the animals and hence will bias the results. When possible, exposure should be measured in the same sampled animals (i.e., the measurement of the pesticide and/or its metabolite(s) and the biomarkers should be performed in the same animals), in order to better link the effect biomarkers to the actual exposure (levels).

ED_006569J_00096293-00117

- Visual observations to monitor populations and activity of birds and large mammals.

7.1.6. Field studies to investigate effects on reproduction

The surrogate protection goal for reproductive risk assessment is to ensure no treatment related effect on the population. As a result, field effect studies addressing a potential risk indicated by the lower tier reproductive risk assessment must cover multiple reproduction cycles in order to adequately capture potential effects and address the SPG.

As with acute effect studies, the surrogate protection goal for reproduction effect studies is not quantitative and thus a quantitative recommendation on a power level for each reproduction field effect study is not appropriate. The concept of the minimum detectible difference (MDD) in field studies is a better developed way to determine a relevant effect level for various species (Williams, 1971; Ward et al. 1990; Van der Hoeven, 2008; Brock et al. 2015; Duquesne et al. 2020; Mair et al. 2020), however, it has yet to be utilized in field studies for higher vertebrates. This does not mean that it is not an option. Fülling et al. (2018) for example, present data for 26 fields (control fields only) from four vole field studies which showed that at least two trapping sessions were required to reliably detect less than 50% difference between vole populations (determined via minimum number alive, hitherto MNA). The average MDD for MNA achieved for the studies was 18%. This suggests that the trapping effort utilized for these studies (12-14 sites per study and 7-9 trapping sessions) could detect a difference between vole populations of ±18% (see Fülling et al. (2018) for further details). They further analysed what level of effect was typical for the populations in question and determined a variation of ±17% was typical. This type of analysis is key to determining the level of effect which should be detectible in field studies for effects on reproduction/populations, but must be performed on a species-by-species level using appropriate field studies on untreated fields, or as mentioned above, using accepted population models. The analysis by Fülling et al. (2018) provides an example of how this might be done.

A reproduction effect field study should be designed so that a minimum detectible difference (MDD) in the most appropriate population-level endpoint/effect between control and treatment of 20% can be reached. Depending upon the weight of the available evidence and the species in question, the most vulnerable/sensitive life-stage may be unknown. If this information is available, this might be used as an endpoint for the field effect study. In the absence of this information, the main variables of population density (e.g., minimum-number-alive (MNA) and population composition (e.g., number of juveniles and adults, etc.)) may be considered as possible endpoints, taking into account the uncertainties and potential for inherent biases involved in MNA determinations (Byrne and Do Linh San, 2016; Pocock et al., 2004).

Also similar to acute effect studies, the 'extensive' and 'intensive' methodologies may be used for population/reproduction effect field studies. The methodology used should be tailored not only to the use pattern in question, but also considering population dynamics. For example, populations that exist in relatively smaller areas may be best monitored via 'intensive' methodologies rather than extensive methodologies, if this would also be appropriate to the risk assessment question (area of proposed use). The endpoints (as mentioned in the paragraph above) should be determined statistically, and the power of the study to detect an effect on the endpoint(s) in question should be reported. The study should cover the full

ED_006569J_00096293-00118

breeding season of the species in question and should cover more than one geographic area. While live trapping and capture-mark-recapture may be the best ways to monitor many mammal populations, it is noted that bird populations and some mammal populations may require other methodologies. In addition, the trapping caveats mentioned in the focal species study section (6.5.2) are of course also true for field effect monitoring. Live trapping is less useful for birds and some mammals. Population monitoring is therefore usually achieved via other means.

Nest searching and monitoring, for example, may be used. Large samples of nests are required to ensure that an adequate number are active at the time of pesticide application. "Nest fate" may then be a way of determining the possible effects on the population level, though it is noted that there is no standard guideline for categorizing different "outcomes". Ruß et al. (2018) propose some possible categories for nest fate, as well as ways to use the data to link them to population survival (via a standard "nest survival" endpoint). It is noted, however, that more comprehensive nest monitoring has some advantages over this simple 'nest survival' endpoint, in that it can provide a quantitative measure of success (i.e., brood size) which, in conjunction with sampling for pesticide exposure, could be more sensitive for detection of potential effects of pesticides (Rands, 1985). In addition, other endpoints, including some measured in laboratory reproduction studies (e.g., OECD 206 or OECD 416) can be monitored and thus allow a more direct link back to the Tier 1 effect assessment. A critical aspect of any assessment of breeding success is having sufficient properly defined control plots. Only then will the data analysis be able to detect effects of the test item (e.g., nest survival or brood size) and also to exclude the possibility that an increase in the number of failed nests is as a result of other pressures, such as predation and/or abandonment. Nest monitoring is used regularly for population monitoring in birds, and the public literature on the topic should be consulted for specific study design and evaluation, depending upon the species and area in question. Nest monitoring for arial mammals such as harvest mice and dormice may also be useful, typically in conjunction with other methodologies (see section 6.5.2). The WG has provided some recommendations on common methodologies, but it is noted that other methodologies are possible (e.g., camera traps) and are also considered potentially useful.

7.2. Tier 4 Population models

7.2.1. Introduction to population models

Population models for bird and mammal species can be used to estimate the impact from exposure to pesticides. They translate lethal and sublethal endpoints as observed in individual-level toxicity tests to the population level by considering key life-history traits of the species and by simulating specific exposure conditions in pre-defined environmental scenarios typical for the agricultural landscape where the species occurs and the pesticides are applied.

Based on the kind of state variables used to characterise a population, and consequently how survival and reproduction are represented, Acolla et al., (2021) distinguish three model types:

1. <u>Unstructured population models</u> (synonymous to 'scalar' or 'ordinary differential equation' models)

   In these models, the only state variable used is population size or total biomass. Any structure regarding age, size, sex or distribution in space is disregarded. All these aspects are implicitly averaged over the entire population, and in the risk assessment only the net outcome of pesticide exposure to survival and reproduction, the per capita growth rate, is considered.

ED_006569J_00096293-00119

2. Structured population models (synonymous to 'matrix' models)

   In these models, the state variables capture certain aspects of population structure, such as age or developmental stage. Structured models represent the fact that demographic rates (life-history traits) depend on age or stage, and, consequently, the impact of pesticide exposure is age and stage group dependent. Demographic rates (life-history traits) are averaged accordingly within each age or stage group.

3. Agent-based population models (synonymous to 'individual-based' models).

   In these models, each individual is represented and may differ from all other individuals, depending on its traits and behaviour. Many of these models are spatially explicit because they consider local interactions between individuals and the responses of individuals to local habitat features. These models are relatively complex and harder to develop, parameterise, and analyse than unstructured and structured population models, but they are more realistic and easier to validate with various aspects of real systems.

As a result of their greater flexibility, agent-based models may be more amenable to the addition of all key features that affect the responses of populations of birds and mammals to pesticide exposure in agricultural landscapes. Structured models, however, are relatively popular in ERA as well (see e.g., Forbes et al. 2016). For most populations of focal bird and mammal species in the field, the limitations of unstructured models hamper their appropriate application in spatially-explicit higher-tier risk assessment. According to Acolla et al. (2021) there is, however, a trade-off between the need to incorporate a particular feature, data availability, and computational and/or mathematical effort that modelers have to take into account when using population models to answer specific ERA questions.

Since the publication of the birds and mammal's guidance document in 2009 (EFSA, 2009a), substantial advances in the development of population models for the prospective ERA of pesticides occurred, and several review papers were published (e.g., Galic et al., 2010; Forbes et al., 2016) and workshops organised (e.g., Forbes et al., 2015; Forbes et al., 2021; Hommen et al., 2016) on their potential regulatory use. In addition, several case studies on mechanistic effect models have been published for wild species of birds (e.g., Topping and Odderskær 2004; Etterson and Bennett 2013; Etterson et al., 2017; Topping and Luttik 2017; Crocker and Lawrence 2018) and mammals (e.g., Liu et al., 2013; Liu et al., 2014; Wang and Grimm, 2010; Schmitt et al.,, 2016; Topping et al. 2016; Kleinmann and Wang. 2017) demonstrating the potential use of these models in higher-tier risk assessments for pesticides.

Advantages of using population models in the ERA for pesticides are:

- They can make quantitative linkages between individual-level properties - such as survival, growth, reproduction and behaviour - and population-level properties - such as population density, age structure and growth rate
- They can be used to assess population-level effects of focal species over short to long-term time periods and different environmental scenarios representing different landscape properties and use patterns of pesticides at MS, zonal and EU level.
- They add the value of mechanistic understanding by capturing the key biological mechanisms underlying the structure and dynamics of populations such as life-history traits, density dependence, behaviour, stochasticity and exposure-response relationships

ED_006569J_00096293-00120

- When TK and/or TKTD models are coupled to population models, they may allow a more realistic integration of exposure and effects
- They can address specific protection goals in a more realistic, consistent and transparent way, and even may be used to improve the operationalisation of the protection goals (e.g., by setting maximum levels and duration of effect than do not harm long-term population densities)
- They can be used as tools to improve the design and interpretation of lower-tier ERA approaches and to evaluate consequences of possible risk mitigation measures
- Sufficiently calibrated and validated population models might be used directly as a cost-effective higher-tier risk assessment tool and in addition may allow reduction of animal testing
- Population modelling may reduce uncertainties identified at lower tiers and visualize remaining uncertainties by providing confidence bounds of modelled endpoints and show what may happen with these confidence bounds if different input values of key parameters are modelled.

Despite these advantages also some factors that hamper the regulatory use of population models for birds and mammals can be mentioned:

- Limited availability of appropriate essential input data to develop and run the population model, e.g., lack of key information on life-history traits and/or sensitivity of the focal species selected and uncertainty whether the available information of surrogate taxa can be used
- The uncertainty that focal species and environmental scenarios selected to run population models sufficiently address the risks of a specific pesticide in a specific crop for other species within the same feeding guild and in other regions of Europe
- Lack of consensus between regulators of different EU member states on (i) the role that population models should play in prospective ERA, (ii) different views on operational protection goals, and (iii) how to interpret uncertainty in model output
- Distrust in the 'validation status' of models and the notion that true validation of complex spatially-explicit population models is not possible (for a discussion on this topic see Augusiak et al. 2014). Although, full model validation may not be feasible because complete empirical data sets often are not available, it often is possible to verify essential components of models separately.

7.2.2. Guidance on the use of population models in regulatory ERA for birds and mammals

In 2014, EFSA published the 'Scientific Opinion on good modelling practice in the context of mechanistic effect models for risk assessment of plant protection products' (e.g., EFSA PPR Panel, 2014). The opinion identified several critical steps in order to set models within risk assessment, namely:

ED_006569J_00096293-00121

- Problem formulation, considering the specific protection goals for the taxa or functional groups of concern;
- Model domain of applicability, which drives the species and scenarios to model;
- Species (and life stage) selection, considering relevant life history traits and toxicological/toxicokinetics characteristics of the pesticide;
- Selection of the environmental scenario, which is defined by a combination of abiotic, biotic and agronomic parameters to provide a realistic worst-case situation.

According to EFSA PPR Panel (2014), model development should follow the modelling cycle, in which every step has to be fully documented: (i) problem definition; (ii) model formulation, i.e. design of a conceptual model; (iii) model formalisation, in which variables and parameters are linked together into mathematical equations or algorithms; (iv) model implementation, in which a computer code is produced and verified; (v) model setup, including sensitivity analysis, uncertainty analysis and comparison with observed data, that delivers the regulatory model; (vi) prior to actual use in risk assessment, the regulatory model should be evaluated for relevance to the specific protection goals; (vii) feedback from risk assessor with possible recommendations for model improvement.

EFSA PPR Panel (2014), recommended that mechanistic effect models be documented in a complete and transparent way by model developers and notifiers, and that model evaluation by regulatory authorities should consider each step of the modelling cycle. To facilitate the evaluation of mechanistic effect models a comprehensive checklist is provided in Appendix B of EFSA PPR Panel (2014).

Amongst others, inspired by the recommendations of EFSA PPR Panel (2014), Raimondo et al. (2021), published a decision guide and modelling framework with a focus on population models, viz., Population model Guidance, Use, Interpretation, and Development for Ecological risk assessment (Pop-Guide). Pop-Guide is a taxa-independent model development approach which includes the following phases:

(1) <u>Definition of model objectives</u>

The overall objective of a model is to meet the intended use for the ERA by providing relevant endpoints within the constraints of the acceptable ERA uncertainty and available resources. Possible trade-offs with respect to generality, realism, and precision associated with the ERA objective are evaluated. The model required should generally be no more complex than what is required for the ERA trade-offs.

(2) <u>Data compilation</u>

The intention of this phase is to consistently survey, collect, and evaluate available data relevant to population models in the risk assessment. Data collection targets information pertaining to the focal species, the environment, and chemical impacts. In cases for which data are lacking, taxonomic surrogacy and/or the use of trait-based information to reduce model uncertainty should be documented in this phase.

(3) <u>Decision steps to consider</u>

The decision steps to consider concern (i) life history representation of the focal species, (ii) relevant organism-level processes, such as growth and reproduction, (iii) population and spatial factors, such as density dependence, movement, behaviour and habitat characteristics, (iv) external factors such as diet and interspecific interactions,

ED_006569J_00096293-00122

and (v) linking exposure to effects e.g. in relation to type of available toxicity data, endpoints affected and information on exposure in space and time.

(4) Definition of a conceptual model

A conceptual model provides a high-level, graphical, and textual summary of the components and functions within a model and their linkages. The conceptual model makes assumptions explicit, particularly for processes that are not represented in the model due to lack of data and other considerations.

(5) Model implementation and evaluation

This phase assumes the modeler extends the conceptual model to a fully parameterised computational tool following best modelling practices. The model evaluation hinges on implementation in appropriate software (i.e., coded) and includes data evaluation, sensitivity analysis, uncertainty analysis, robustness analysis, and model validation. To estimate how well the model and associated environmental scenario represents the population of the focal species of interest in the non-stressed and stressed environment, independent empirical data need to be available for comparison to model outputs. However, full model validation may not be feasible because complete empirical data sets often are not available (for a discussion on this topic see Augusiak et al., 2014).

In developing and using population models as a higher-tier tool in the ERA for pesticides and focal species of birds and mammals, it is recommended in this update of the Birds and Mammals Guidance Document to follow the recommendations on good modelling practice as described in EFSA PPR Panel, (2014, with reference to Appendix B, the summary checklist of for model evaluation by the risk assessor, as well as Appendix C, the qualitative assessment of uncertainty in ecological modelling in this document). In addition, when using a population model to refine the risks it is recommended to consider the Pop-guide phases as described by Raimondo et al. (2021) in the documentation of the population model. Furthermore, a risk assessment based on a population model requires an in-depth motivation that the modelled focal species really is representative for the vulnerable species within the feeding guild potentially at risk.

7.2.3. Concluding remarks on regulatory use of output of population models in higher-tier risk assessment

All tiers in a risk assessment scheme should address the same specific protection goal, but it is assumed that higher-tier approaches, among which the use of population models, address the specific protection goal more realistically. In the acute risk assessment scheme for birds and mammals the current operational protection goal is to avoid mortality due to direct toxicity of exposed individuals of birds and mammals that (temporarily) occur in treated crops, while in the long-term reproductive risk assessment scheme the current operational protection goal is defined as negligible population-level effects due to direct toxicity on pesticide-exposed bird and mammal species that (temporarily) occur in pesticide-treated crops.

Population models can make quantitative linkages between individual-level and population-level properties over short to long-term time periods and allow the simulating of impacts of different pesticide application rates. Consequently, showing that population-level effects of a specific pesticide application rate are unlikely to occur, seems to be the best operationalisation

ED_006569J_00096293-00123

of the current protection goal in the Tier 4 risk assessment, at least under the condition that the environmental scenario used is sufficiently realistic worst-case and the selected focal species are vulnerable representatives of the relevant feeding guild.

Whether a specific environmental scenario is sufficiently worst-case depends on the ecology of the focal species (e.g., behaviour, and habitat and food preference) and on the proportion and configuration of the treated crop, other crops, and semi-natural and natural habitats in the agricultural landscape of concern. One approach is to select a number of realistic agricultural landscapes as environmental scenarios. For example, Topping et al. (2016) used ten real Danish agricultural landscapes as a basis for population-level risk assessment of pesticide exposure to Brown Hare. Alternatively, a sensitivity analysis with the population model can be conducted to evaluate the properties of the agricultural landscape that have the largest influence of pesticide treatment in the crop on the focal species. This information can then be used to define a realistic worst-case environmental scenario to be use in the population model simulation. In all cases, a detailed motivation should be provided showing that the selected environmental scenario(s) is (are) sufficiently worst-case for the MS/region/zone covered by the Tier 4 population modelling approach.

As model output the (relative) density (abundance) of a critical life-stage (e.g., reproduction or juveniles) or that of the total population of the focal species can be used as an appropriate assessment endpoint. Repeated model runs allow the calculation of the mean and 95% confidence limits for this endpoint in both control and pesticide-treated fields/agricultural landscapes. A low population-level risk might be assumed if in the treatment and post-treatment periods (i) the mean of the population abundance for treatment simulations is always higher than that of the corresponding lower 95% confidence limit for control simulations and (ii) the lower 95% confidence limit of population abundance for treatment simulations is not consistently lower than that of control simulations. The duration of the post-treatment period should at least be a full calendar year, but a multi-year assessment may be required to evaluate the potential impact of annual pesticide application in the agricultural landscape of concern, and in perennial crops in particular. To address remaining uncertainties, an assessment factor (lower than 5) may need to be applied to derive the application rate to be considered as regulatory acceptable. The height of this assessment factor should be based on a weight-of-evidence approach by considering the properties of the agricultural landscapes of the treated crop and the ecology and number of focal species of the critical feeding guild that may be at risk. For example, an assessment factor of 1, 2 or 3 may be selected if, respectively, for at least five, three to four or one to two focal species of the critical feeding guild appropriate model results are provided. This of course under the condition that more representatives of the critical feeding guild can be expected in the crop/agricultural landscape of concern. The regulatory acceptable dose should be based on a population model for the most sensitive focal species of the most critical feeding guild.

It is important that population models and their documentation develop to a high level, following the comprehensive suggestions of EFSA PPR Panel (2014). This will enable the realisation of the full potential of population models in successful-use cases for regulatory purposes in the risk assessment for birds and mammals, allowing all parties to increase their experience with model development, application and evaluation.

8. Risk assessment for products applied as granules

The EFSA Guidance (2009a) suggested five different scenarios for the Tier 1 risk assessment of granules:

1. Ingestion of granules as a source of food
2. Ingestion of granules as grit

ED_006569J_00096293-00124

3. Ingestion of granules when seeking small seeds
4. Ingestion of granules as part of soil intake
5. Ingestion of food contaminated with residues from granular application, i.e., soil invertebrates and arthropods, seedlings.

Each scenario and its relevance are further discussed in sections from 8.1 to 8.5.

It is recommended to follow the schemes proposed in this chapter for all granular applications with the exception of those granules that disperse or dissolve quickly when water is added or in general to granules that are disintegrated immediately after application. For these exceptions, it is recommended to assess the acute risk to birds and mammals by applying the scheme proposed in this chapter. For the reproductive risk assessment, due to their physico-chemical and fate properties, the same procedure as for spray applications should be followed, unless applicants provide a better and more fit for purpose exposure assessment.

8.1. Animals ingesting granules as source of food

This type of assessment has to be performed only if granules have some calorific value and therefore, they may be taken for food, e.g., in the case of granular products formulated on corncob carrier, carriers to which oil is added or carriers having some calorific value). Additionally, the size of the granules should be similar to the size of food items, normally consumed by some bird and mammal species, e.g., weed seeds.

If exposure through this route cannot be excluded, the risk assessment should be conducted by using the relevant acute and reproductive endpoint as explained in chapter 5 For exposure estimation, the (D)DD[33] has to be calculated, as explained in section 6.3.2 (Tier 1 exposure assessment for seed treatment). Generic model species for Tier 1 assessment are reported in section 6.1.1 and Appendix G. In particular, based on the size of the granule, the selection of the focal species should be done as recommended for seed treatments and using an appropriate surrogate, i.e., medium birds by considering maize as a surrogate for granular products formulated on corncob carrier.

8.2. Birds ingesting granules with/as grit

Grit consumption by farmland birds is an important constituent of dietary intake both for mineral content and grinding (Best and Gionfriddo, 1994). Although grit is not essential, it has been reported that grit consumption increases the digestive efficiency and the assimilation rates of food, due to its primary function as mechanical grinding of food (Best and Stafford, 2002; Amat and Varo, 2008; Bennett et al., 2011). The occurrence and the number of grits in the gizzard of bird species has been reported to be variable and influenced by the feeding guilds. Grit has been found in almost all gizzards of granivorous and omnivorous birds while the occurrence in the gizzard of insectivorous species was much less (Bennett et al., 2011).

The steps for conducting the risk assessment for this route of exposure are reported below. The risk assessment should be performed for both small and medium/large birds, unless based on the granule size, it is justified to exclude one category, knowing that small birds will consume granules in the range of 0.3-2mm (Moore et al., 2009) and large birds from 2 to 6 mm. All the background information regarding the proposed default values is reported in Appendix Q.

[33] Dietary dose (DD) for acute risk assessment and Daily Dietary Dose (DDD) for long-term risk assessment.

ED_006569J_00096293-00125

Acute risk assessment

The acute risk assessment is done by calculating TER (toxicity exposure ratio) (see Equation 21) for small and large birds, as appropriate based on the granule size, knowing that small birds will not consume large granules.

Equation 21 $TER_{acute} = \frac{LD_{50}}{DGritD_{acute}}$

Where:

- LD_{50}= relevant acute endpoint for birds
- $DGritD_{acute}$= Daily Grit Dose for small and medium/large birds, expressed as mg/kg bw/d. The $DGritD_{acute}$ should be calculated by applying equation 22 (also see tables 13 and 14):

Equation 22 $\mathbf{DGritD_{acute} = DGritI \times \frac{G_{density}}{(SP_{surface} + G_{density})} \times G_{loading}}$

$TER_{acute} \geq 10$	**Low risk identified.**
$TER_{acute} < 10$	**Refined acute risk assessment required, see section 8.7**

Reproductive risk assessment

The reproductive risk assessment is done by calculating the TER (see equation 23) for the relevant granule size and compare the TER to the respective trigger value.

Equation 23 $TER_{repro} = \frac{\text{Relevant endpoint}}{DGritD_{repro}}$

Where:

- Relevant endpoint= relevant reproductive endpoint for birds (see section 5.2.6.4 and 5.2.7.2)
- $DGritD_{repro}$= Daily Grit Dose for small and medium/large birds, expressed as mg/kg bw/d. The $DGritD_{repro}$ should be calculated with the following equation (also see table 13 and 14):

Equation 24 $\mathbf{DGritD_{repro} = DGritI \times \frac{G_{density}}{(SP_{surface} + G_{density})} \times G_{loading}} \times ftwa$

$TER_{repro} \geq 5$	**Low risk indicated**
$TER_{repro} < 5$	**Refined acute risk assessment required, see section 8.7**

ED_006569J_00096293-00126

4545 **Table 13:** Explanation of symbols and value for exposure assessment through granular application for the grit scenario

Symbol	Definition	Unit	Explanation	Reference
DGritI	Daily Grit Intake of birds normalised for body weight	N° grit per kg bw/d	This value is estimated by the grit consumption normalised by the bird body weight. For converting it to a daily dose a conversion factor was used in EFSA (2009). This conversion factor has been reviewed. A factor of 1 is recommended. For the acute risk assessment the 90th percentile of the available data for small or medium/large birds is used while for the reproductive the geomean is recommended. See Appendix Q for further information on default values.	-
$G_{density}$	Number of granules at soil surface	N° granules/m^2	See default values reported in Appendix Q for granules that are incorporated and the approach for estimation of this value for broadcast granules.	-
$SP_{surface}$*	Number of soil particles at soil surface in the same size classes as granules per m^2	N° soil particles/m^2	Soil particle in the same range of small and large granules.	Luttik and de Snoo (2004)
$G_{loading}$	Amount of the active substance in one granule	mg a.s./granule	Substance and GAP specific.	
ftwa[34]	Time-weighted average factor which accounts for	-	No default value available	

[34] Disappearance of granules over 21 d-period could also be account for in a Tier 2 risk assessment should suitable data be available

ED_006569J_00096293-00127

Symbol	Definition	Unit	Explanation	Reference
	degradation depends on the half-life of the compound and during a 21-day period. Ftwa is only applicable to reproductive assessment and if certain criteria are not met. For the criteria on when a ftwa can be applied, see section 6.1.4. For the ftwa formula see equation 15 in section 6.2.5.3			

*It should be noted that the values are taken from the paper by Luttik and de Snoo (2004), as described in the EFSA (2009a). Since the values are related to 3 Dutch soils, 2 sandy and one clay, it is recommended to obtain this information in all those cases where the substance is intended to be applied in soil and regions having different properties.

DRAFT

ED_006569J_00096293-00128

Table 14: Estimation of input parameters for acute and reproductive risk assessment for birds ingesting granules when seeking grit.

Exposure duration	**Size of birds** (See Appendix Q)	**Number of grit per kg bw/d (DGritI)***	**Number of soil particles on the soil surface in the same size category ($SP_{surface}$)**	**f_{TWA} for the active substance**
Acute exposure	Large	683	71	No
	Small	9349	15200	No
Long-term exposure	Large	142	71	Yes
	Small	2002	15200	Yes

*No conversion factor is considered anymore, see Appendix Q.

8.3. Birds and mammals ingesting granules when seeking seeds as food

Granules are often smaller than most seeds taken by birds and mammals but can be comparable to some of the smaller seeds of arable weeds e.g., Stellaria media, Capsella bursa-pastoris, Veronica arvensis and Urtica dioica. Furthermore, granule size may also be comparable to some crop seeds (e.g. rapeseed). It is therefore possible that granules, when of comparable size to seeds, may be ingested by birds and mammals searching for seeds as food. It is important to note that in EFSA (2009a) consumption of granules while seeking small seeds was excluded for mammals. However, when considering the ecology of small mammalian species and the available evidence (Green, 1979; Povey et al., 1993; Hulme, 1994; Westerman et al., 2003; Fischer and Türke, 2016) the WG considered that mammals may also accidentally take granules as weed seeds.

It is assumed by default that granules size may overlap with weed seed size and therefore that granules may be mistaken for weed seeds by seed-eating birds and mammals. This means that a risk assessment using this scenario should always be performed unless differently proven, i.e., it has to be demonstrated that granule may not be mistaken for weed/crop seeds because of their size.

Acute risk assessment

Equation 25 $TER_{acute} = \frac{LD_{50}}{DGD_{acute}}$

Where:

- LD_{50}= relevant acute endpoint for birds and mammals (see section 5.2.2.1) in mg/kg bw/d
- DGD_{acute}= Daily Granule Dose for acute risk assessment in mg/kg bw/d should be calculated by applying equation 26 (also see table 15):

Equation 26 $DGD_{acute} = DGI \times \frac{Gdensity}{(SSS_{density}+G_{density})}$

ED_006569J_00096293-00129

$TER_{acute} \geq 10$ Low risk indicated

$TER_{acute} < 10$ Refined acute risk assessment required, see section 8.7

Reproductive Risk assessment

Equation 27 $TER_{repro} = \frac{\text{Relevant endpoint}}{DGD_{repro}}$

Where:

- Relevant endpoint= relevant reproductive endpoint for birds and mammals (see section 5.2.6.4, 5.2.6.5 and 5.2.7.2)
- DGD_{repro}= Daily Granule Dose for the reproductive risk assessment should be calculated by applying equation 28 (also see table 15):

Equation 28 $DGD_{repro} = DGI \times \frac{G_{density}}{(SSS_{density}+G_{density})} \times ftwa$

$TER_{acute} \geq 5$ Low risk indicated

$TER_{acute} < 5$ Refined acute risk assessment required, see section 8.7

DRAFT

ED_006569J_00096293-00130

4588 **Table 15:** Explanation of symbols and value for exposure assessment through granular application for the seed scenario

Symbol	Definition	Unit	Explanation	Reference
DGI	daily granule intake of birds normalised for body weight	N° granule per kg bw/d	It is assumed that a generic granivorous model bird and mammal will eat small seeds with an average caloric content of 21.7 kJ/g dry weight, an average water content of 9.9 % and an average assimilation efficiency of 80% for birds and 84% for mammals. Based on equations for food intake rate (see section 6.1.3) the number of seeds needed in terms of g/day may be estimated and this converted to the number of seeds per day by considering an average weight for canary seeds of 7 mg.	-
$G_{density}$	number of granules at soil surface	N° granules/m^2	See default values reported in Appendix Q for granules that are incorporated and the approach for its estimation for broadcast granules.	-
SSSdensity	Soil surface seed density per m^2	N° seeds/m^2	100. This value is based on studies on UK arable fields (EFSA, 2009a). A uniform distribution of seeds is assumed in the top 20 cm, and 20000 seeds/m^2 in the top 20 cm would correspond to about 100 seeds/m^2 in the	EFSA (2009a)

ED_006569J_00096293-00131

			top 1 mm. It is acknowledged that this is based on older studies. If new information becomes available, this may be considered in the risk assessment as a possible refinement.	
$G_{loading}$	the amount of the active substance in one granule	mg/granule	Product and GAP specific.	-
ftwa	Time-weighted average factor which accounts for degradation depends on the half-life of the compound and/or the half-life of the granules during a 21-day period. Ftwa is only applicable to reproductive assessment. For the criteria on when a ftwa can be applied, see section 6.1.4. For the formula, see equation 15 in section 6.2.5.3	-	No default value available	-

4589

DRAFT

ED_006569J_00096293-00132

8.4. Ingestion of granules as part of soil intake

When considering the ecology of birds and mammals, the WG did not consider justified to include this scenario in the risk assessment. Birds and mammals may ingest soil either involuntary or deliberately. The unintentional consumption of soil, while consuming other food types that may have soil attached to them (e.g., soil invertebrates, seeds), does not justify the inclusion of a separate scenario as the contribution to the overall residue intake is considered minor.

Deliberate soil ingestion or geophagia has been reported for birds and mammals, although data are mainly related to species not relevant for agroecosystems. Additionally, the intentional consumption of soil is not a widespread phenomenon among animals, in general and it can be explained by minerals or microelements deficiency, needs for detoxification remedy for gastro-intestinal disturbance or stress (Beyer et al., 1994; Gilardi et al., 1999; Mahaney and Krishnamani, 2003; Abrahams, 2012; Golokhvast et al., 2014). Furthermore, this is true for any formulation type which leads to exposure of the soil (i.e., not exclusive to granules). By taking into account all available information, it is not recommended to consider the scenario for ingestion of granules as part of soil intake.

8.5. Animals consuming other food items with residues from granular applications

In EFSA (2009a), no standardised scheme was available for assessing the risk of residues of granular formulations in other food items such as earthworms and plant seedlings. This was mainly due to the lack of transfer factors for calculating concentrations in the food items for birds and mammals, e.g., transferring the load of granules to a concentration in the earthworm and the seedling.

It is expected that an active substance having a logP≥3, once applied as granule, will be taken up by the worm mainly via the pore water. Therefore, this route of exposure is considered to be covered by the risk assessment through secondary poisoning (see chapter 10). If the substance has a logP<3, the bioaccumulation potential is considered low and therefore no risk assessment will be triggered.

If it is expected that the substance will be taken up via seedlings, e.g., systemic substances, as a pragmatic approach the concentration in the soil pore water at 1 cm (see section 10.2.1) may be considered as a proxy of the concentration that may be translocated to seedlings. This concentration is divided by the soil bulk density in order to covert to mg a.s/kg.

The calculation of the (Daily) Dietary Dose should be performed by using the equation 19 and 20, see section ted in section 6.3.2:

The risk assessment is performed by applying equation 3 and 4, as reported in section 3.2.3

8.6. Conclusion Tier 1

The relevant scenarios for Tier 1 risk assessment for granular applications have been revised compared to EFSA (2009a). The risk assessment should be conducted as described in section 8.1 to 8.5 except for those granules that dissolve quickly when water is added or in general to granules that disintegrate immediately after application, for which an assessment according to the methodology for spray applications can be performed. It may be considered, depending

ED_006569J_00096293-00133

upon the speed with which the granules are likely to dissolve (including the instructions for use) whether an acute assessment according to the granules risk assessment and a reproduction assessment according to the spray methodology should be followed. This will be a case-by-case decision depending upon the particular granular formulation (see table 16).

Table 16: Summary of the different scenario for Tier 1 risk assessment for granules and their relevance

Routes of exposure	Relevance for birds	Relevance for mammals	Is an assessment required in all situations?
1 Ingestion of granules as a source of food	✓	✓	No. An assessment is only needed when granules have a calorific value, e.g., granular products formulated on corncob carrier, carriers to which oil is added. Additionally, the size of the granules should be in the range of those seeds that may be consumed by birds. See section 8.1.
2 Ingestion of granules as grit	✓	✗	Yes. See section 8.2.
3 Ingestion of granules when seeking small seeds	✓	✓	No. An assessment is only needed when the granule size may overlap with weed/crop seeds that are can be consumed by birds and mammals. See section 8.3.
4 Ingestion of granules as part of soil intake	✗	✗	No. This route is not considered relevant, as explained in section 8.4.
5 Ingestion of food contaminated with residues from granular application, i.e., soil invertebrates and arthropods, seedlings.	✓	✓	Yes. For earthworm-eating birds and mammals, only for substances with a logP>3. See section 8.5.

8.7. Refinement Options

If at Tier 1, high risk is identified, refinements of the exposure may be considered.

Possible refinements are the following:

- Real measurements of those parameters that are proposed based on literature studies, mainly for scenario 2;
- Selection of focal species, applicable to all scenarios, see section 6.5.2;
- Estimation of PT value based on real data for the selected focal species, applicable to all scenarios, see section 6.5.3;
- Measurements of residues in seedlings for scenario 5;
- Effect field studies, applicable to all scenarios, see section 7.1.

ED_006569J_00096293-00134

- For scenario 5, for contaminated earthworms, see section 10.2.3 for possible refinements.

9. Risk assessment for metabolites

9.1. Introduction

Birds and mammals can be exposed to metabolites that are formed in and on plant material (including fruits and nuts, buds, seed and germinating seedlings), arthropods, surface water, fish, benthic organisms, soil and earthworms.

The risk assessment scheme proposed in this chapter focuses on residues from consumption of plants parts which are treated with pesticides. The risk assessment from residues originating from seed treatments or granules is considered to be covered by the risk assessment for the parent compound, unless the metabolite is known to be more toxic than the parent. In this case, see section 9.4.2. for a combined risk assessment. For the risk assessment of metabolites through secondary poisoning or through contaminated water, see chapter 10 and 11. Studies are normally not available to assess whether a metabolite may be formed in arthropods, fish, benthic invertebrates and/or earthworms which may be consumed by birds and mammals. Therefore, due to a lack of suitable data in these food items, information from plant metabolism studies should be used as surrogate for fish, benthic invertebrates, arthropods and earthworms. In some cases, a fish metabolism study is available, which should then be used to identify relevant metabolites in fish. Metabolites that are formed in soil and are taken up by the plants may be covered considering the results of the metabolism studies in rotational crops (see section 9.3.3).

A risk assessment for metabolites found in plants (used as surrogate for other matrices, e.g., fish, arthropods, earthworms) is triggered when residues of metabolites are at or above 10 % TRR (Total Radioactive Residue) and 0.01 mg eq/kg from metabolism studies in primary and rotational crops. For the human health risk assessment, residue field trials are conducted investigating the presence/levels of the active substance and/or its metabolites in those plant parts which are relevant for human consumption. In the absence of such specific data for birds and mammals, guidance is given on how to use residue data from plant metabolism studies and, if feasible, from residue field trials.

The first step is to assess whether a risk assessment is triggered for any identified metabolite in the available plant metabolism studies. An overview of residue data, including recommendations on how the data should be assessed in order to get the relevant information on metabolites, are reported in sections 9.2 and 9.3, below. Guidance on how to conduct the risk assessment is given in section 9.4.

9.2. General considerations for residue data

Based upon the proposed GAP, some indication of the residue situation in plants can already be ascertained.

9.2.1. Application method, e.g., soil, foliar, seed treatment, post-harvest treatment

Some application methods, such as post-harvest treatment (of the edible commodity), are not relevant for the exposure to birds and mammals. For other application methods, such as soil or seed treatments, exposure through feed for livestock might become relevant when residues

ED_006569J_00096293-00135

are taken up from soil and/or translocate in the growing plant parts, whereas for foliar application (depending on the growth stage of application) exposure to residues is in general more likely, though exceptions are possible.

9.2.2. Growth stages and season

Applications at very early growth stage and/or early in the growing season might lead to lower residues in feed for livestock and food crops at harvest/maturity. However, this is less relevant for birds and mammals, as treated plant parts might be eaten at early growth stages/immediately following application.

9.3. Sources for residue data in plants

Residues in food and feed for livestock resulting from the use of the active substance on plants are addressed at different levels in the residue section:

- Metabolism in plants (Nature of residues)
- Magnitude of residues in plants (Residue field trials)

For crops that can be grown in rotation, and when the DT90 of the active substance and/or relevant soil metabolites is above 100 days, data on their potential uptake from soil via roots and metabolic behaviour in the rotated crops will be requested in a tiered approach: first data on the metabolism of the active substance in rotated crops (OECD, 2007a) and then, if relevant, on the magnitude of residues in rotated crops (OECD, 2007b; OECD, 2018b).

9.3.1. Metabolism in primary crops

Metabolism studies are intended to:

- elucidate the degradation pathway of the active substance;
- identify the metabolism and/or degradation products produced; and
- provide an estimate of the total residues in the various parts of food and feed crops after crop treatment, which allows determination of the distribution of residues within the crop, e.g., whether the active substance is absorbed through roots or foliage, or whether translocation occurs.

An active substance and/or metabolite is considered systemic if, based on the metabolism studies in primary and rotational crops, it can be clearly established that the parent compound and/or its metabolite(s) are present in the non-treated parts of the crops when the active substance is applied according to the critical GAPs. Reference is made to the Technical Guideline for determining the magnitude of pesticide residues in honey and setting Maximum Residue Levels in honey (SANTE/11956/2016 rev.9).

In the OECD test guideline 501 on metabolism in crops (OECD;2007c), five crop categories (fruit, root crops, leafy crops, cereal/grass crops and miscellaneous) are established in order to investigate the metabolic pathway followed (see table 17). Each of the proposed representative uses should be covered by a plant metabolism study performed with a crop in the respective category. However, it is not uncommon that, even if not required for the ongoing assessment, metabolism studies for several categories are submitted, as they are the core studies needed to describe the residue behavior of an active substance. It is noteworthy that one study performed with a crop of one category is acceptable for the residue assessment in all crops of this category, provided that the same type of application (e.g., foliar treatment) is used. For example, a metabolism study with tomato would be acceptable for the proposed

ED_006569J_00096293-00136

representative use in grapes, as both crops belong to the "fruit" category. Whenever possible, according to OECD GD 501 (OECD, 2007c), metabolism studies in plants should be performed with exaggerated application rates, in order to ensure that enough residues in plant parts are available to allow identification of the residues, but also in order to cover potential future uses with higher application rates.

In general, the plant metabolism studies aim at identifying residues in edible plant parts and in plant parts which are used as feed for livestock. No clear and binding guidance is available as to which plant parts should be analysed, nor at which growth stage sampling should take place. However, the OECD test guideline proposes that, in addition to sampling of mature plant parts, also immature plant parts should be sampled a) in cases where the crop could be consumed at immature stages (e.g., baby corn or leafy salads) and b) to facilitate identification/characterisation when residues are expected to be too low in the mature plant parts. Although samples might have been taken, these crop parts are not necessarily analysed for residues and/or metabolites identified. Furthermore, the guideline suggests that "If applicants wish to use mature but inedible crop parts (e.g., apple leaves, potato foliage) to help identify residues on the mature raw agriculture commodity, evidence of similar chromatographic profiles for mature edible and inedible crop portions is necessary." If analysis is preformed, the results can be useful for the understanding of residue behaviour in the same plant part over the covered vegetation period. Table 17 lists plant parts which are frequently analysed in metabolism studies, together with an indication as to whether these plant parts can form part of the diet of birds and mammals. Considering that birds and mammals may consume weeds, which are only addressed in the cereal/grass crop category, or fruit buds, which are not usually included in plant metabolism studies, general advice how to deal with residues in these plant parts cannot be given, but information may be extrapolated on a case-by-case basis between crop categories for the purposes of the exposure assessment for birds and mammals. For example, if the representative use is on citrus fruit and metabolism studies are available for citrus and cereals, residues in cereal forage could potentially be used as a surrogate for weeds. In the absence of an 'in this case not mandatory' cereal metabolism study, information on residues in citrus leaves (if available) might be used as best-available surrogate.

<u>Relevant data for individual metabolites from primary and rotational crop metabolism studies</u>

Quantitative and qualitative information on the residues of the active substance and its metabolites in the investigated plant parts is usually available in a tabulated or structured format. The following approach is recommended for metabolites (for the active substance the RUD values will be used):

- *Concentration threshold for consideration of the residue*
  Only identified residues that are present individually at or above 10% TRR and 0.01 mg (parent) equivalent (eq)/kg are considered relevant, unless there are toxicological data showing the metabolite to be more acutely toxic than the parent. Usually in metabolism studies the values are normalised to the molecular weight of the parent. This is then expressed as "eq".

- *Relevance of plant parts and choice of the appropriate sampling timepoint (in case of multiple sampling timepoints)*

ED_006569J_00096293-00137

Residues in all parts of a plant which can be consumed by birds and mammals should be considered, e.g., rapeseeds and rapeseed foliage, for the risk assessment. An indication of which plant parts may be consumed is given in table 17.
If, for a given plant part, information on the concentration of the metabolite is available for several sampling time points within the BBCH stages indicated in table 17, the timepoint resulting in highest residue concentration should be considered in order to be protective. (Example: In leaves the active substance degrades over time and a metabolite is formed with increasing concentration over time. Results for residues of the active substance and this metabolite in leaves are available at sampling time corresponding to BBCH 10, BBCH 30 and BBCH 89. The concentration for the metabolite would be highest at BBCH 89, then this result should be considered although it is more likely that leaves would be eaten by B&M up to BBCH 30).

- *Extrapolation*
  If the metabolism study is performed in the same crop for which a representative use is proposed, the data from the respective relevant plant parts can be used as it is.
  If the metabolism study is performed in a different crop of the same plant category, a case-by-case extrapolation will need to be done. Even if a plant part is not considered as food for birds and mammals it could serve as a proxy for another crop group within the same category.
  Example: the representative use is in strawberries but only a metabolism study in citrus is presented. Although it is not likely that B&M would consume citrus leaves, they may consume strawberry leaves, and residue values from citrus leaves could be used to extrapolate residues in strawberry leaves. The same consideration holds true for extrapolation between the five crop categories.

For the risk assessment of metabolites in section 9.4, a factor is established by calculating the ratio of concentration of metabolite to concentration of parent ($F_{met/parent}$). In order to be protective, this factor should be derived from plant parts resulting in the highest ratio, regardless of whether the plant part is likely to be consumed by birds and mammals. For a refined risk assessment, the actual concentration of the metabolite might be considered instead of using the default RUD of the parent in combination with this factor. The aforementioned considerations on the relevance of plant parts and choice of the appropriate sampling timepoint should be taken into account for the choice of concentration values from plant metabolism studies.

9.3.2. Magnitude of residues in plants

Residue field trials are aimed to estimate the human exposure to all compounds included in the plant residue definition for risk assessment (i.e., active substance and/or its toxicological relevant metabolite(s)) from consumption of edible parts of treated crops and through carry over via feed to food of animal origin. Therefore, these studies generally will not provide residue data for all metabolites identified in the metabolism studies, nor will they report residues in non-edible plant parts unless those are used as feed for livestock. The trials are intended to capture the residue situation at harvest to be protective for humans. This might not be the case for birds and mammals as it is likely that no information on the residues at early growth stages will be available, except in the decline studies (see below).

ED_006569J_00096293-00138

As stipulated in Commission Regulation No 283/2013[3], a set of eight independent residue field trials per zone (depending on the proposed use for each of the three zone, Northern European and Southern European zone and indoor use) performed under the conditions of the critical Good Agricultural Practice (GAP) and measuring all compounds covered by the residue definition for risk assessment is required. The highest residue (HR) levels and supervised trial median residue (STMR) are derived in the crop parts of interest for the active substance and/or its toxicologically relevant metabolites. If a significant part of the consumable crop is present at the time of application, 50% of the residue trials should be decline studies, i.e., supervised residue trials that show how the residue level changes over time. In general, each decline trial consists of five sampling stages, two of which are frequently set to coincide with the time of application and the harvest, respectively. The recommended Pre-harvest Interval (PHI), as defined in the GAP, must be declared in every case.

The measured concentration of metabolites which are included in the risk assessment residue definition from residue field trials are therefore more representative of the actual likely residues present than those derived from a metabolism study, as they take into account the residue situation under different climatic conditions (NEU/SEU and indoor). Furthermore, they are conducted in compliance with the representative uses and provide insight into the degradation behavior via decline studies. It is therefore recommended to use the concentration for the metabolite(s) from residue field trials whenever possible, rather than the levels reported in the plant metabolism studies.

<u>Data to be used from residue field trial studies</u>

It is recommended to use the HR (highest residue) for the acute and the STMR (standard trial median residue) for the chronic risk assessment from the residue trials set for the zone resulting in higher residues. For decline studies it is suggest that HRs and STMRs are calculated from the sampling stage resulting in highest residue for the metabolite be used, and not the default HRs and STMRs which are obtained from crops at harvest. In case no decline studies are available, the HRs and STMRs obtained at harvest should be compared to the residue data from metabolism studies to verify that exposure is not underestimated.

For other metabolites identified in metabolism studies, but which are not measured in residue field trials, data from the metabolism studies still need to be considered (see section 9.3.1). The same applies for plant parts which are consumed by birds and mammals but are not included in the residue field trials.

9.3.3. Rotational crops

For crops that can be grown in rotation, and when the DT_{90} of the active substance and/or relevant soil metabolites is above 100 days, studies should be performed to allow the determination of the nature and extent of potential residue accumulation in rotational crops from soil uptake, and of the magnitude of residues in rotational crops under realistic field conditions.

If the metabolism studies in rotated crops indicate that residues of the active substance or of relevant metabolites or breakdown products either from plant or soil metabolism may occur at >0.01 mg eq/kg in feed crops for livestock, limited field studies and, if necessary, field trials will have been carried out for the residues section (see OECD, 2007b; OECD, 2018b).

In principle, the same approach as for primary crops is applicable, i.e., if the residues of the active substance and/or its metabolite(s) are found in plant parts of rotated crops at

ED_006569J_00096293-00139

4868 concentrations below 10% TRR and 0.01 mg eq/kg, they are deemed not relevant for the risk
4869 assessment unless there is a specific toxicological concern.

DRAFT

4870 **Table 17:** Crops and crop groups for purposes of metabolism in crop studies (basis of OECD 501)

Category	**Crops**	Plant part	BBCH stage	Relevant for B&M (Y/N)	Plant part	Relevant for B&M (Y/N)	BBCH stage	Plant part	Plant part
Fruit	Citrus fruit	Fruit (peel and pulp)	71 - 89	Y	Leaves	N			
	Tree nuts	Fruit (=nut)	71 - 89	Y	Leaves	N	0-30		
	Pome fruit	Fruit	71 - 89	Y	Leaves	N	0-30		
	Stone fruit	Fruit	71 - 89	Y	Leaves	N	0-30		
	Berries	Fruit	71 - 89	Y	Leaves	Y	0-30		
	Small fruit	Fruit	71 - 89	Y	Leaves	Y	0-30		
	Grapes	Fruit	71 - 89	Y	Leaves	Y	0-30		
	Fruiting vegetables	Vegetable		Y	Leaves	Y	0-30	Whole	
	Banana	Fruit (peel and pulp)		1)	Leaves	1)	0-30		
	Persimmon	Fruit		1)	Leaves	1)	0-30		
Root crops	Root and tuber vegetables	Root/tuber	<20	N	Leaves	Y	0-30		
	Bulb vegetables	Root/tuber	<20	N	Leaves	Y	0-30		
Leafy crops	Brassica vegetables	Head		Y	Leaves	Y			
	Leaf vegetables	Leaves immature	10-30	Y	Leaves mature	Y	X		
	Stem vegetables		10-30	Y					
	Hops	Cones		1)	Leaves		0-30		
	Tobacco	Leaves	10-30	1)					
cereal/grass crops	Cereals	Forage	10-30	Y	Grain	Y	71 - 89	hay	straw
	Grass and forage crops	Forage	10-30	Y					
Pulses and oilseeds	legume vegetables	Forage	10-30	Y	Seeds	Y	71 - 89	pods	straw
	Pulses	Leaves	10-30						
	Oilseeds	Leaves	10-30		Seeds		71 - 89		

DRAFT

Category	Crops	Plant part	BBCH stage	Relevant for B&M (Y/N)	Plant part	Relevant for B&M (Y/N)	BBCH stage	Plant part	Plant part
	Peanuts 3)			1)					
	Legume fodder crops2)	Forage	10-30	y	seeds	y	71 - 89	hay	vines
	Cacao beans 3)			1)					

Metabolism studies are not necessarily to be performed on the same crop for which a GAP is proposed, but on a representative crop from the same category (see table 1). However, the critical GAP conditions should be comparable. Example: the critical GAP proposed is 3 x 300 g a.s./ha on strawberries, Interval for application is 7 days, BBCH 30-89, PHI 3 days and a metabolism study is performed with cucumbers 4 x 300 g a.s./ha, interval for application is 10 days, BBCH 81, sampling material: immature and mature cucumbers.

1) These crops/crop parts are not considered as diet for bird and mammals but could in the absence of other data on a case-by-case decision be used as a worst-case proxy
2) Example for legume fodder crops: alfalfa, clover, cowpea, vetch crown, lespedeza, pea, trefoil, lupin
3) Information on residues can be taken on a case-by-case basis.

DRAFT

ED_006569J_00096293-00142

9.4. How to conduct the risk assessment for metabolites

When a metabolite requires further assessment based on residue data (i.e. ≥10 % TRR and 0.01 mg eq/kg, unless there are toxicological data showing the metabolite to be more acutely toxic than the parent), it is important first to check whether the metabolite(s) is/are formed in the available rat and/or poultry metabolism studies with the active substance (parent compound) and thus whether it/they may be considered covered by the toxicity studies with the parent. This would allow avoiding requesting additional vertebrate data and performing a separate quantitative risk assessment.

Metabolites are considered covered by the toxicity studies conducted with the active substance if they contribute to 10% or more (as an individual metabolite) of the administered dose in terms of total radioactive material recovered in the urine, as detected in metabolism studies or ADME (absorption, distribution, metabolism and excretion) studies. The 10% cut-off is understood to be considering the total amount of urinary excreted material over the collection time in rat metabolism study (EFSA PPR Panel, 2016). The amount excreted in urine may not be available from poultry metabolism studies, in which case the % in excreta (including urine, faeces) should be considered.

If a metabolite occurs at <10% in total urine (or excreta, for poultry) in the metabolism/ADME studies, it is unlikely that it was present at a level high enough to contribute to any potential effect in the toxicity studies with the parent; thus the potential risk from that metabolite is not considered covered by the risk assessment for the parent compound. As a result, a separate risk assessment will be necessary.

The steps to be followed to properly assess the risk from exposure to each metabolite are outlined below.

Step 1

Is there any metabolite formed in plant materials at ≥10% TRR and 0.01 mg eq/kg (including leaves, crop seeds, fruits, nuts, germinating seedlings, etc.) (used as surrogate for other relevant matrices) and/or is there any toxicity information showing the metabolite to be more toxic than the parent compound?

No: no major metabolites are formed in plants and no toxicological information is available showing any metabolite to be more toxic than the parent. No further consideration for metabolites is needed.

Yes: go to step 2 when the metabolite(s) formed at ≥10% TRR and 0.01 mg eq/kg.

Go to section 9.4.1 for further guidance on how to select the surrogate endpoint for the metabolite when data are not available and 9.4.2 in case there are toxicological data showing the metabolite to be more toxic than the parent.

Step 2

Is the identified metabolite formed in the available metabolism studies in poultry and/or rat and/or goat?

No: go to step 4 and conduct a bird and/or mammal quantitative screening risk assessment for the metabolite.

ED_006569J_00096293-00143

Yes: go to step 3.

Step 3

Is the metabolite considered covered by the toxicity studies with the active substance (contributing to 10% or more (as an individual metabolite) of the administered dose in terms of total radioactive material recovered in the urine of rat/goat metabolism study or excreta of poultry metabolism study)**?**

No: go to step 4 and conduct a bird and/or mammal quantitative screening risk assessment for the metabolite.

If a poultry metabolism study is not available, information from other vertebrate metabolism studies may be considered. If from those studies, it is clear that:

- the metabolite contributes to a high level (higher that 20%) of the administered dose, then a separate risk assessment for birds is not deemed necessary. The fact that the metabolite contributes to a level that is higher than the threshold of 10% is considered to cover potential inter-species difference in the metabolism. If the levels in the available vertebrate metabolism studies are close to the threshold of 10% (i.e., within 20%), and margin of safety in the risk assessment is not considered high enough, a separate bird risk assessment is recommended.

Yes: no separate quantitative risk assessment is needed for the metabolite, as it is considered covered by the available risk assessment of the active substance.

Step 4

1. Conduct an acute screening risk assessment for birds and/or mammals

An acute risk assessment should be conducted for birds and/or mammals by applying equation 3 (see section 3.2.3).

(i) Choice of the (surrogate) toxicological endpoint

If toxicity data are available for the identified metabolite, then the relevant LD_{50} should be used for risk assessment. If toxicity data with birds and mammals are available with the metabolite under assessment showing it to be equal or more toxic than the parent, please see 9.4.2 for a combined risk assessment. When no toxicity data are available for the metabolite but based upon level of occurrence in the residues studies (see sections 9.1-9.3) a risk assessment should be performed, it is recommended to assume the metabolite as 10 times more toxic than the parent ($LD_{50}/10$). However, when it is clearly demonstrated (see section 9.4.1 below for further guidance) that the metabolite is not expected to be more toxic than the parent, the metabolite can be assumed to be as toxic as the parent.

(ii) Exposure estimate

For estimating the exposure for the acute risk assessment, the DD (daily dose) should be calculated for the indicator or generic model species (see section 6.2.2 and 6.2.3). Equation 7 or 9 should be used but RUD_i should be replaced by RUD_{met}.

Where:

Equation 29 $RUD_{met} = (RUD_{parent} \times F_{met/parent})$

ED_006569J_00096293-00144

$F_{met/parent}$ (metabolite-to-parent factor) can be established from the metabolism studies by dividing the concentration of metabolite (expressed as parent equivalent) by the concentration parent (i.e. mg eq metab/kg / mg parent/kg)) or by establishing the ratio of the percent total recovered radioactivity ($\%TRR_{metabolite}/\%TRR_{parent}$)

(iii) Retrieving information from residue data to establish $F_{met/parent}$

a. In principle all available metabolism studies for primary and rotational crops should be considered.
b. The metabolite-to-parent factor should be calculated in the plant part where the trigger was breached, regardless of whether the plant part or the growth stage at sampling are relevant or not as food for birds and mammals. This calculation must be applied for all plant parts in which the metabolite breaches the trigger. The highest factor is then taken for the risk assessment. Taking into account residues in all plant parts in which the metabolites breached the trigger, even if these are in the first instance not relevant as feed for birds and mammals, guarantees a worst-case approach.
c. If the parent is no longer recovered at all in the plant part, the $F_{met/parent}$ is set to 1 by default.
d. If several metabolism studies are available for the same crop, the study resulting in highest $F_{met/parent}$ should be considered unless duly justified, e.g., the metabolism study is not valid but supportive only, or if the representative use is foliar application and for the same crop a study with foliar application and a study with seed treatment are available, then the latter is not relevant.

iv. Outcome of the acute screening risk assessment:

TER ≥10 Low risk is concluded

TER<10 High Risk due to exposure to the metabolite cannot be excluded. Go to step 5

2. Conduct a reproductive screening risk assessment for birds and/or mammals

A reproductive risk assessment for metabolites is not warranted in the majority of the cases. However, there may be situations where such an assessment is triggered. In general, a reproductive risk assessment with metabolites is deemed necessary when there are data to suggest that the metabolite may be more toxic than the parent. This could be based upon acute toxicity data on birds and/or mammals, if available, or if data for birds and mammals and the metabolite are not available, data on other taxa, e.g., preferably vertebrates, may be checked. It may also be considered whether mammalian toxicology data are available, and if so, why these data were developed. Additionally, a reproductive risk assessment for a metabolite may also be triggered if it is known that the metabolite is persistent in the environment (i.e., P criteria met in accordance with Annex XIII of Regulation (EC) No

ED_006569J_00096293-00145

1907/2006[35]) and/or the metabolite is found to be relevant based on rotational crop metabolism studies).

A reproductive risk assessment should be conducted for birds and/or mammals by applying equation 4 (see section 3.2.3).

(i) Choice of the (surrogate) relevant toxicological endpoint

If toxicity data are available for the identified metabolite, then the relevant reproductive endpoint (see section 5.2.6 and 5.2.7 for the selection) should be used for risk assessment. If toxicity data with birds and mammals are available with the metabolite under assessment showing it to be equal or more toxic than the parent, please see 9.4.2 for a combined risk assessment. When no toxicity data are available for the metabolite but based upon level of occurrence in the residues studies (see sections 9.1-9.3) a risk assessment should be performed, it is recommended to assume the metabolite as 10 times more toxic than the parent (relevant reproductive endpoint/10). However, if it is clearly demonstrated (see section 9.4.1 below for further guidance) that the metabolite is not expected to be more toxic than the parent, the metabolite can be assumed to be equally toxic as the parent.

(ii) Exposure estimate

For estimating the exposure for the reproductive risk assessment, the DDD should be calculated for the indicator or generic model species (see section 6.2.2 and 6.2.3). Equation 8 or 10 should be used but RUDi should be replaced by RUDmet (see equation 29 for estimating the RUD_{met}).

(iii) Follow steps a-d as reported above for the acute risk assessment for getting the right information from residue data, $F_{met/parent}$

(iv) Outcome of the reproductive screening risk assessment:

TER ≥5 Low risk is concluded

TER<5 High Risk due to exposure to the metabolite cannot be excluded. Go to step 5

Step 5

Further options for risk assessment of metabolites

If a high risk cannot be excluded based on the screening assessment, for addressing the risk of the metabolite it is recommended to first explore all those possibilities which do not require (additional) vertebrate testing, which should only be considered as a last resort. Those options may be the following:

- For birds, if the screening risk assessment based on the toxicity endpoint of the parent divided by 10 shows high risk, it can be considered whether toxicity data with mammals are available for the metabolite under assessment and if the risk assessment for

[35] Regulation (EC) No 1907/2006 of the European Parliament and of the Council of 18 December 2006 concerning the Registration, Evaluation, Authorisation and Restriction of Chemicals (REACH), establishing a European Chemicals Agency, amending Directive 1999/45/EC and repealing Council Regulation (EEC) No 793/93 and Commission Regulation (EC) No 1488/94 as well as Council Directive 76/769/EEC and Commission Directives 91/155/EEC, 93/67/EEC, 93/105/EC and 2000/21/EC

ED_006569J_00096293-00146

mammals shows low risk with high margin of safety. In this case and if the toxicity of the parent to birds and mammals is similar, low risk to birds might also be concluded.

- Estimation of a toxicity endpoint using computational modelling, i.e., QSAR (see section 9.4.3). This may only be possible for acute toxicity data, taking into account the availability of QSAR models.
- Estimation of a substance-specific DT_{50} in the representative crop/matrix.
- Refine the concentration of metabolite in the relevant plant commodity or relevant food items by using initial measured residue data (see 6.4.1).
- If low risk is not demonstrated by using one of the previous options and toxicity data with the metabolite are not available, acute and/or reproductive toxicity studies may have to be conducted.

9.4.1. Appropriate evidence for the selection of the relevant surrogate endpoint

As described above, when a separate risk assessment for the identified metabolite is triggered and specific toxicity data are not available, it is recommended to consider the metabolite as 10 times more toxic than the parent, by default. However, there may be situations in which robust evidence is provided justifying the use of the same endpoint of the parent, i.e., the metabolite is assumed to be as toxic as the parent. The data which can be considered in order to show that the use of the factor of 10 may be too conservative are the following:

- QSAR data estimating the toxicity of the identified metabolite to birds and mammals. For further guidance on how to assess QSAR data, see section 9.4.3.
- Toxicity data on birds and mammals extracted from existing databases, like USEPA ECOTOX Knowledgebase, ECHA website, etc. The submission of a single endpoint from a database will not be considered as a sufficient evidence, as when an endpoint is extracted from a database, this cannot be normally fully validated. Therefore, it is suggested that a number of endpoints for birds and mammals and other species, preferably vertebrates, are provided, showing that overall the assessed metabolite is not expected to be more toxic.
- Information on the molecular structure showing that the chemical group responsible for the toxicity of the parent compound (toxophore) is not present anymore. Although this may be an option, it is not always straightforward, as the chemical group leading to the toxicity observed may not be known, or its effect may be specific to some taxa.
- Read-across from other similar compounds. If the assessed metabolite is known to have a similar molecular structure as other substances for which data are available, a read-across argumentation may be substantiated by following the ECHA guidance (ECHA, 2017a).

9.4.2. Risk Assessment for toxic metabolites

ED_006569J_00096293-00147

When a metabolite is of comparable or higher toxicity than the parent compound, a combined risk assessment considering exposure to the two (or more) compounds (parent and metabolite(s)) is considered to be more appropriate than a separate risk assessment.

A screening assessment is first proposed by considering that the sum of the parent and the toxic metabolite in the environment will unlikely exceed the maximum application rate of the parent.

9.4.2.1. Screening level assessment

An acute and reproductive risk assessment should be conducted for birds and/or mammals by applying equation 3 and 4 (see section 3.2.3).

In this case, the relevant endpoint to be used for the TER estimation is the lowest available acute and/or reproductive endpoint for either the parent or the metabolite.

DD(D) is the (daily) dietary dose[36] considering the maximum application rate of the parent. As this is a screening step and is intended to be worst-case, it is recommended that no ftwa factor be applied for the reproductive risk assessment.

Acute TER ≥10 and/or reproductive TER ≥5 Low risk is concluded

Acute TER ≥10 and/or reproductive TER ≥5 High Risk cannot be excluded, see 9.4.2.2.

9.4.2.2. Further Steps

When residue data are available measuring residues of both, the parent and the metabolite(s), it is possible to estimate the proportion of the parent and the metabolite over time. Therefore, a worst-case proportion may be identified and used for the exposure estimation. The endpoint used in the risk assessment can be the lowest between the parent and metabolite(s). Alternatively, a 'relevant endpoint mix' can be calculated, as explained in section 12.3.

Section 6.4.3 and Appendix K on refining residues decline give recommendations on how to estimate a TWA factor in the case of a toxic metabolite. If the risk assessment conducted considering 'a relevant endpoint mix' and a refined combined DT50 results in low risk, no further action is needed.

If no residues data are available for estimating the proportion of parent and metabolite(s) over time, or after this has been done, still a low risk cannot be concluded, then additional refinements may be considered, as explained in section 6.5.

9.4.3. Application of (Q)SAR

In very specific cases, the risk assessment for birds and mammals may be assisted by the use of computational models (see section 9.4.1). In particular, the use of ((quantitative) structure–activity relationship ((Q)SAR) models may be considered to predict acute toxicity endpoints for birds and mammals for metabolites when no experimental data are available.

A software tool for the prediction of oral and dietary toxicity to quail was developed as part of the DEMETRA EU funded project. For mammals the only freely available software programs for acute toxicity is T.E.S.T. (Toxicity Estimation Software Tool), which is made freely available

[36] DD for acute and DDD for reproductive.

ED_006569J_00096293-00148

by the US EPA. Other available programs are commercial programs and a list of available QSAR models evaluated by the joint research centre (JRC)[37].

Guidance on the use of QSAR models is provided by the ECHA Guidance on information requirements and chemical safety assessment, Chapter R.6: QSARs and grouping of chemicals (ECHA, 2008). It is recommended that this guidance is followed when QSAR models are used in the risk assessment of pesticide metabolites for birds and mammals.

The two main aspects to consider from the ECHA Guidance are how to assess (Q)SAR applicability and the documentation of the (QSAR) model and prediction (EFSA PPR Panel, 2013; 2016).

The adequacy of a (Q)SAR prediction is evaluated based on the following conditions (EFSA PPR Panel, 2016):

- The prediction should be generated by a scientifically valid (i.e. relevant and reliable) model.
- The model should be applicable to the chemical of interest with the necessary level of reliability.
- The model endpoint should be relevant for the purpose (i.e. acute or reproductive toxicity assessment).
- The information should be well documented.

The first condition for using the (Q)SAR in a regulatory context is the demonstration of the model validity. A set of five validation principles has been established by the OECD (OECD, 2007a) to evaluate the validity of a (Q)SAR model prediction. According to those principles, a (Q)SAR model should be associated to:

- a defined endpoint;
- an unambiguous algorithm;
- a defined domain of applicability;
- appropriate measures of goodness-of-fit, robustness and predictivity;
- a mechanistic interpretation, where possible.

Information which covers the above listed five principles should be available to the assessor as a part of the relevant documentation of the prediction.

For each model prediction, it is fundamental that a full documentation is provided allowing an independent evaluation of the adequacy and validity of each model prediction.

Detailed reporting information may not be needed when the model is included in the JRC database. In that case, referring to the JRC QSAR model reporting format database (QMRF) may be sufficient.

In order to reduce uncertainty around a prediction (i.e. maximise its sensitivity and specificity), at least two independent (Q)SAR models, where possible, (e.g. based on different training sets and/or algorithms as knowledge-based and statistical-based models) should be used for

[37] https://data.jrc.ec.europa.eu/dataset/e4ef8d13-d743-4524-a6eb-80e18b58cba4

ED_006569J_00096293-00149

the estimation. If both model predictions are adequate and valid, it is recommended to use the lowest estimated endpoint for risk assessment purpose as defined above.

If both models are not valid and/or in both cases the substance under assessment is outside the applicability domain of the models, it is clear that the (Q)SAR prediction cannot be used. If only one of the 2 available estimations is adequate and valid, a weight of evidence approach may be used considering all available information provided by the models, e.g. applicability domain, proposed mechanistic information, prediction for similar substances and available endpoints for the active substance under evaluation.

10. Bioaccumulation, biomagnification and secondary poisoning of birds and mammals

10.1. Introduction

Bioaccumulation is the net result of exposure of an organism to a contaminant from various sources over time. This represents the balance between the fluxes into the organism and the losses through protective processes such as biotransformation (ability to metabolise the contaminant) and elimination (Landrum et al., 1996). Note that these losses also may include losses of the contaminant due to reproduction and dilution due to growth. Biomagnification refers to the progressive build-up of persistent substances by successive trophic levels, so it relates to the concentration ratio in a tissue of a predator organism as compared to that in its prey. Bioaccumulation in prey organisms and biomagnification may lead to secondary poisoning, the poisoning that results when one organism ingests another organism that has contaminants in its system.

Bioaccumulation may be quantified in different ways, amongst which the Bio-Concentration Factor (BCF) and the Bio-Accumulation Factor (BAF, also referred to as field BCF). Biomagnification is quantified with the Bio-Magnification Factor (BMF) and the Trophic Magnification Factor (TMF).

The bioconcentration factor (BCF) can be expressed as the ratio of the concentration of a chemical in an organism to the concentration of the chemical in the surrounding environment. For example, the BCF for an aquatic organism is the ratio of the steady state chemical concentration in an aquatic organism (CB, g chemical/kg wet weight (ww)) and the water (CW, g chemical/L) determined in a controlled laboratory experiment in which the test organisms are exposed to a chemical in the water but not in the diet (BCF = CB/CW). For a soil-inhabiting organism the BCF is the ratio between CB and the Csoil (CB/Cpore water or CB/Ctotal soil). From kinetic studies the steady state BCF (= BCFk) can also be derived from the ratio of the uptake rate constant (k1) and the elimination rate constant (k2) (BCFk = k1/k2) (OECD, 2012).

The BAF for an organism is the ratio of the steady state chemical concentration in the organism (CB, g chemical/kg ww) and the surrounding medium such as water, sediment or soil determined from laboratory or field data in which sampled organisms are exposed to a chemical in the water and in their diet (in case of water organisms the BAF = CB/CW; in case of soil/sediment-inhabiting organisms the BAF may be CB/Cpore water or CB/Ctotal soil).

The BMF is the ratio of the steady state chemical concentration in a water- or air-respiring organism (CB, g chemical/kg ww) and in the diet of the organism (CD, g chemical/kg ww) determined from laboratory or field data (BMF = CB/CD).

ED_006569J_00096293-00150

The TMF is the average factor by which the normalised chemical concentration in biota of a food web increases per trophic level.

Bioaccumulation of pesticides from different environmental compartments may lead to the building up of internal exposure concentrations in organisms, causing toxic effects, if critical toxic levels are exceeded. Bioaccumulation may proceed over long periods even when external concentrations are low. In addition, feeding and predation on contaminated preys may lead to food-web transfer and, in case of highly bio-accumulative compounds, to biomagnification and toxic effects at higher trophic levels. Therefore, the potential bioaccumulation and food-web transfer of pesticides from terrestrial and aquatic organisms to birds and mammals needs to be addressed.

A risk assessment through secondary poisoning is triggered for lipophilic substances that may bioaccumulate. The potential for bioaccumulation of organic substances can be estimated from the value of the n-octanol/water partition coefficient (logPow or logKow). It is accepted in European legislation that values of log Kow greater than or equal to 3 indicate that the substance may bioaccumulate.

For assessing the risk through secondary poisoning of organic substances 3 different routes are considered, viz.:

- For the terrestrial compartment
  - ✓ Earthworm-eating birds and mammals
- For the aquatic compartment:
  - ✓ Fish-eating birds and mammals
  - ✓ Benthic invertebrate-eating birds and mammals.

If, however, information is available that other types of chemicals (e.g., metals used as pesticide) and/or other routes of bioaccumulation may play an important role in secondary poisoning of birds and mammals, this should not be ignored in the risk assessment.

10.1.1. Current data requirements for PPPs

The data requirements (Commission Regulation (EU) 283/2013[3] and 284/2013[4]) prescribe consideration of the risk of bioconcentration and results of a fish bioconcentration test (OECD guideline 305; OECD, 2012), for compounds that are not rapidly degraded in water (<90% loss in 24hr) and with a log Kow > 3 or when other indications for bioconcentration potential are present (see table 18).

ED_006569J_00096293-00151

5231 **Table 18:** Regulations and data requirements for PPPs regarding bioconcentration, bioaccumulation
5232 and secondary poisoning

Regulation	Data requirements
Commission regulation (EU) No 546/2011[5] implementing Regulation (EC) No 1107/2009[2] of the European Parliament and of the Council as regards uniform principles for evaluation and authorization of **PPPs**	Section C 2.5.2.2 " Where there is a possibility of aquatic organisms being exposed, no authorization shall be granted if …. the maximum bioconcentration factor (BCF) is **greater than 1000** for plant protection products containing active substances which are readily biodegradable or **greater than 100** for those which are not readily biodegradable … unless it is clearly established through an appropriate risk assessment that under field conditions no unacceptable impact on the viability of exposed species (predators) occurs — directly or indirectly — …."
Commission Regulation (EU) No 283/2013[3] of 1 March setting out the data requirements for **active substances**	Section 8.1.3. *Active substance bioconcentration in prey of birds and mammals* "For active substances with a log P_{ow}[1] > 3, an assessment of the risk posed by bioconcentration of the substance in the prey of birds and mammals shall be provided." 8.2.2.3. *Bioconcentration in fish* "The bioconcentration of the substance, shall be assessed where: — the log P_{ow} is greater than 3 (see point 2.7) or there are other indications of bioconcentration, and — the substance is considered stable, that is to say there is less than 90 % loss of the original substance over 24 hours via hydrolysis[2] (see point 7.2.1.1)."
Commission Regulation (EU) No 284/2013[4] of 1 March setting out the data requirements for **PPPs**	Refers to Part A of the Annex to Regulation (EU) No 283/2013[3]

5233 Notes: [1)] P_{ow} old symbol for n-octanol water partitioning coefficient K_{ow}. [2)] Inconsistencies: degradation
5234 is only evaluated through hydrolysis; biodegradation is not included whereas it was included in the com.
5235 regulation 546/2011[5] (readily biodegradable).

5236

5237 10.2. Tier 1 secondary poisoning assessment for earthworm-eating birds and 5238 mammals

5239 For earthworm-eating birds and mammals two different approaches are presented: the
5240 porewater approach and the dry soil approach.

5241 In the Scientific Opinion on in-soil organisms (EFSA PPR Panel, 2017), the PPR Panel confirmed
5242 that for soft-bodied soil organisms as earthworms, the major uptake route is from soil pore
5243 water. However, based on the properties of the assessed substance, e.g. increasing
5244 hydrophobicity, other routes may need to be considered. The WG considers the pore water
5245 approach as the most scientifically appropriate option. Although the concentration in total soil
5246 may be consistently higher than the concentration in pore water, the exposure through pore
5247 water is considered more relevant for organisms like earthworms, as stated above. However,

ED_006569J_00096293-00152

the tool currently used for the estimation of the concentration in soil does not include the option of calculating the concentration in pore water (FOCUS, 1997).

A new model (PERSAM) has been developed implementing the exposure assessment recommended in the EFSA Guidance for predicting environmental concentrations in soil (EFSA, 2017). However, until this Guidance and the new model are implemented, it is recommended to use the dry soil approach (as described in section 10.2.2). When EFSA (2017), is implemented the pore water approach should be followed, unless there is information that the concentration in total soil may be more relevant when considering the properties of the substance under assessment. To this respect, it would be more appropriate that when the soil risk assessment is revised, a consistent approach is taken and the same ERC (environmental relevant concentration) is considered.

10.2.1. Pore water approach

As highlighted above, the pore water approach may be used when the EFSA Guidance for predicting environmental concentrations in soil (EFSA, 2017) and the related tools are implemented.

The following decision scheme for a Tier 1 risk assessment for secondary poisoning through the pore water approach of earthworm-eating birds and mammals is proposed:

1. The substance (i.e. active substance and/or major soil metabolite) has a log $K_{ow} \geq 3$

   No: risk assessment for secondary poisoning of earthworm-eating birds and mammals not required

   Yes: perform the risk assessment by following steps 2 to 5

2. Select the 7-d TWA $PEC_{soil;pw}$ for the upper soil layer as used in the risk assessment for soil invertebrates (currently a PEC_{soil} for the upper layer of 5cm is always used).

The use of the 7-d TWA PEC is suggesting for Tier 1 as a conservative and pragmatic approach accounting for the lack of information on the time required for reaching steady state of the substance between the organism and the environment.

3. Calculate the $PEC_{earthworm}$ by means of the equation 30 (also see table 19 below):

Equation 30 $PEC_{earthworm} = (eBCF_{earthworm} \times PEC_{soil;pw} + PEC_{soil;tot} \times F_{gut} \times CONV_{soil}) / (1 + F_{gut} \times CONV_{soil})$

The estimated Bioconcentration factor (eBCF) can be described as a hydrophobic partitioning between the pore water and the phases inside the organism and can be modelled according to equation 31 and 32 as described by Jager (1998):

Equation 31 eBCFearthworm=(Fwater+Flipid·Kow)/(RHOearthworm)

Since $RHO_{earthworms}$ is 1, the formula is reduced to:

Equation 32 eBCFearthworm=(Fwater+Flipid·Kow)

ED_006569J_00096293-00153

4. Estimate daily dose residues in earthworms (mg/kg bw/d) with the following equations:

Equation 33 Daily dose $PEC_{earthworm}$ for bird/mammal GMS= FIR/bw x $PEC_{earthworm}$

Where:

FIR/bw= Food Intake Rate divided by the body weight for earthworm-eating bird and mammal generic model species. FIR/bw is estimated based on a 10-g mammal eating 12.5 g worms (fresh) per day, and a 66.6-g bird eating 79.5 g per day (see Appendix F and G).

5. Calculate the TER for birds and mammals as follows:

Equation 34 TER = (reproductive endpoint) / (daily dose $PEC_{earthworm}$)

For the selection of the relevant reproductive endpoint, see section 5.2.6.5 and 5.2.7

TER ≥ 5 Low risks due to secondary poisoning for earthworm-eating birds and/or mammals

TER < 5 High Risk due to secondary poisoning for earthworm-eating birds and/or mammals; consider a higher-tier refinement

Table 19: Explanation of symbols and value for the pore water approach in the risk assessment for secondary poisoning of earthworm-eating birds and mammals

Symbol	Definition	Unit	Value (when available)	Reference
$PEC_{earthworm}$	Pesticide concentration in earthworm	[mg/kg_{wwt}]	To be estimated according to the first equation in step 3 of decision scheme above	
$eBCF_{earthworm}$	Estimated Bioconcentration factor related to soil pore water	[L/kg_{wwt}]	To be estimated according to the second equation in step 3 of decision scheme above	
$PEC_{soil;pw}$	Pesticide concentration in soil pore water	[mg/L]		
F_{water}	Volume fraction water in earthworms	[m^3/m^3]	0.84	Jager, 1998
F_{lipids}	Volume fraction lipids in earthworms	[m^3/m^3]	0.012	Jager, 1998
$PEC_{soil;tot}$	Pesticide concentration in dry soil	[mg/kg]		
$RHO_{earthworm}$	Bulk density of worm	[kg_{wwt}/L]	1	Jager, 1998

ED_006569J_00096293-00154

F_{gut}	fraction of gut loading in worm	[Kg_{dwt}/kg_{wwt}]	0.1	Jager et al., 2003
$CONV_{soil}$	conversion factor for wet to dry soil $CONV_{soil}=RHO_{soil}/(RHO_{soild}*F_{solid})$	[kg_{wwt}/kg_{dwt}]	1.07	ECHA, 2017b
RHO_{soil}	bulk density of wet soil	[kg_{wwt}/m^3]	1700	ECHA, 2017
RHO_{solid}	bulk density of solid phase	[kg_{dwt}/m^3]	2650	Blake, 2008
F_{solid}	Volume fraction of solids in soil	[m^3/m^3]	0.6	ECHA, 2017; EFSA, 2009a

10.2.2. Dry soil approach

The following decision scheme for a Tier 1 risk assessment for secondary poisoning of earthworm-eating birds and mammals by means of the dry soil approach is proposed:

1. The substance (i.e. active substance and/or major soil metabolite), has a log $K_{ow} \geq 3$

   No: risk assessment for secondary poisoning of earthworm-eating birds and mammals not required

   Yes: perform the risk assessment by following steps 2 to 6

2. Select the 7-d TWA $PEC_{soil;tot}$ at a depth as used for the risk assessment of soil invertebrates (currently a PEC_{soil} at 5cm is always used).

3. Calculate the $PEC_{earthworm}$ by means of equation 35:

   Equation 35 $PEC_{earthworm} = PEC_{soil} \times eBCF_{earthworms}$

   Estimate the bioconcentration factor for the earthworm ($eBCF_{earthworm}$) by using the following equation (also see table 20 below):

   Equation 36 $eBCFearthworm =(F_{water} + F_{lipid} \times K_{ow}) / (foc \times Koc)$

4. Estimate daily dose residues in earthworms (mg/kg bw/d) by applying equation 33 for both birds and mammal GMS:
5. Calculate the TER for birds and mammals by applying equation 34 above.

TER ≥ 5	Low risks due to secondary poisoning for earthworm-eating birds and/or mammals
TER < 5	High Risk due to secondary poisoning for earthworm-eating birds and/or mammals; consider a higher-tier refinement

.

Table 20: Explanation of symbols and value for the dry soil approach

ED_006569J_00096293-00155

Symbol	Definition	Unit	Value (when available)	Reference (if any)
$PEC_{earthworm}$	Pesticide concentration in earthworm	[mg/kg_{wwt}]	To be estimated according to first equation in step 3 of decision scheme above	
$BCF_{earthworm}$	Bioconcentration factor	[L/kg_{wwt}]	To be estimated according to second equation in step 3 of decision scheme above	
$PEC_{soil;tot}$	Pesticide concentration in dry soil	[mg/kg]		
F_{water}	Volume fraction water in earthworms	[m^3/m^3]	0.84	Jager, 1998)
F_{lipids}	Volume fraction lipids in earthworms	[m^3/m^3]	0.012	Jager, 1998)
K_{OW}	Octanol-water partition coefficient of the substance under assessment			
K_{OC}	Organic carbon adsorption coefficient	[L/kg]	It is recommended to use the same Koc as used in fate as input parameter for modelling. This means that if the Koc geomean is available, then this can be used	
f_{OC}	Organic carbon content of soil	[kg/kg]	0.02	

10.2.3. Possible higher-tier approaches to address secondary poisoning in the risk assessment procedure for earthworm-eating birds and mammals

Tier 2 approaches:

- Replacing the default $eBCF_{earthworm}$ by an experimentally-derived BAF for terrestrial oligochaetes according to OECD guideline 317 (OECD, 2010);
- Refinement of the $PEC_{soil;pw}$ or $PEC_{soil;tot}$ by using a better-defined time frame for TWA PEC. Based on the experimentally derived BAF, as indicated above, information may be gathered whether a longer time frame than that recommended for Tier 1 (7-day) may be considered;

ED_006569J_00096293-00156

- TKTD modelling could also be a suitable approach but methods for soil organisms and guidance on how to evaluate those are not available, yet.

Tier 3 approaches:

- Identification of region/crop-specific focal species for earthworm-eating birds and mammals and refining the 'daily dose PECworm' (see section 6.5.2);
- Refinement of PT and PD following the identification of region/crop-specific focal species (see section 6.5.3 and 6.5.4).

Tier 4 approaches:

- Food-chain modelling approach (see Appendix R);
- Harmonised technical guidance not yet developed;
- Case-by case evaluation based on expert judgement;
- Recommendations on Good Modelling Practice should be followed (EFSA PPR Panel, 2014).

It has to be noted that earthworm field studies where residues in earthworms are measured in general are not considered a suitable refinement for the risk assessment though secondary poisoning. Measurements of residues in earthworms in a limited number of experiments, covering a limited number of environmental condition (e.g. soil types), may not provide a good estimate of the amount of a substance that may bioaccumulate in earthworms.

10.3. Bioaccumulation, biomagnification and secondary poisoning of fish-eating birds and mammals

10.3.1. Introduction

In this update of the Birds and Mammals GD the Tier 1 assessment for secondary poisoning of pesticides from pelagic fish to fish-eating birds and mammals is considered covering the bioaccumulation and food-web transfer via the overlying water compartment. It is acknowledged, however, that aquatic food webs secondary poisoning may involve more than two trophic levels (e.g., residues in water – phytoplankton – pelagic invertebrates – fish primary consumer – fish secondary consumer – fish-eating bird/mammal) so that in principle in the risk assessment for secondary poisoning both the BCF and BMF should be considered.

The recommendations with respect to bioconcentration in fish, and secondary poisoning from fish to fish-eating vertebrates, as mention in section 7.6 of the Aquatic Guidance Document (EFSA PPR Panel, 2013) were considered in the proposal presented below, but note that in the new decision scheme the body weight of the Generic Model Species for a fish-eating bird and mammal is lowered and consequently the multiplication factors are different (see decision scheme in section 10.3.2 below). Furthermore, the default BMFs from European Commission (2002b) were updated by adopting the default BMFs mentioned in ECHA (2017b).

10.3.2. Proposed Tier 1 secondary poisoning assessment for fish-eating birds and mammals

The following decision scheme for a Tier 1 risk assessment for secondary poisoning to active substances and major metabolites of fish-eating birds and mammals is proposed:

ED_006569J_00096293-00157

1. The log K_{ow} (= log P_{ow}) ≥ 3 or there are other indications of bioconcentration, and the substance is considered stable, that is to say there is less than 90 % loss of the original substance over 24 hours via hydrolysis[38]?

   No: risk assessment for secondary poisoning of fish-eating birds and mammals not required

   Yes: perform the risk assessment and go to 2

2. Based on expert judgement, is the default time window of 21 days a realistic worst-case TWA PEC_{sw} (moving time-window approach; taken from the aquatic environmental fate section) in the long-term (reproductive) ERA for (standard) bird and mammal species?[39]

   No: Select a time-frame of either 7 or 14 days for the TWA PEC_{sw}, motivated by scientific reasoning, and perform the risk assessment by following steps 3 to 5

   Yes: Select the default 21-day TWA PEC_{sw} and perform the risk assessment by following steps 2 to 5

3. Select the whole-body BCF_{fish} from the aquatic section in the dossier (BCF_k values should be reported as lipid-normalised values; default 5% lipid content) as well as the default BMF from table 21.

Table 21: Default BMF (= estimated BMF = eBMF) values for organic substances (based on ECHA, 2017b). In principle, experimental BCFfish values should be used to derive default BMF values. Only in case BCFfish values are not available (e.g. for metabolites) the log Kow should be used.

log Kow of substance	BCF (fish)	BMF
<4.5	< 2,000	1
4.5 - <5	2,000-5,000	2
5 – 8	> 5,000	10
>8 – 9	2,000-5,000	3
>9	< 2,000	1

4. Estimate daily dose residues in fish (mg/kg bw/d) with equation 37 for both bird and mammals GMS:

Equation 37 Daily dose PEC_{fish} = FIR/bw x TWA PEC_{sw} x BCF_{fish} x eBMF

Where:

[38] There may, however, be other cases where it could be justified that dissipation is so fast that a fish BCF study is not needed

[39] The time-window of the TWA PECsw should be aligned to the time required for the substance reaching equilibrium in the fish BCF study. When equilibrium is not reached during the BCF test, then a time window of 21 days can be used. For pragmatic reasons either a time window of 7 and 14 days can be selected if the time for reaching equilibrium is shorter than respectively 14 and 21 days. Since in edge-of-field surface waters (particularly in streams) short-term pulse exposures are more often the rule than the exception, the WG decided not to select the PECmax;sw.

ED_006569J_00096293-00158

FIR= Food Intake Rate divided by the body weight for fish-eating bird and mammal generic model species. FIR is estimated based on a 27-g bird (= bw), eating 14.9 g fresh weight fish per day (= FIR). The factor of 0.231 (= FIR/bw) is based a 500-g mammal (= bw), eating 115.4 g fresh weight fish per day (= FIR) (see Appendix F and G).

5. Calculate the TER for birds and mammals as follows:

Equation 38 TER = (reproductive endpoint) / (daily dose PEC_{fish})

TER ≥ 5	Low risks due to secondary poisoning for fish-eating birds and/or mammals
TER < 5	High risk due to secondary poisoning for fish-eating birds and/or mammals cannot be excluded; consider a higher-tier refinement

10.3.3. Possible higher-tier approaches to address secondary poisoning in the risk assessment procedure for fish-eating birds and mammals

Tier 2 approaches:

- Refinement of PEC_{sw} and/or consideration of exposure risk mitigation;
- Replacing the default BMF for fish by an experimentally-derived BMF according to OECD guideline 305 (OECD, 2012);
- Refinement of the internal body burden of fish (PEC_{fish}) due to time-variable exposure in water by means of TK-TD modelling approaches;
- Refinement of the time-window for the TWA PEC_{sw} for PEC_{fish} calculation by means of TK-TD modelling approaches.

Tier 3 approaches:

- Identification of region-specific focal species for fish-eating birds and mammals and refining the 'daily dose PECfish' due to deviating FIR/bw factors (see section 6.5.2);
- Refinement of PT and PD following the identification of region/crop-specific focal species (see section 6.5.3 and 6.5.4).

Tier 4 approaches:

- Food-chain modelling approach (see Appendix R):
- Harmonised technical guidance not yet developed;
- Case-by case evaluation based on expert judgement;
- Recommendations on Good Modelling Practice should be followed (EFSA PPR Panel, 2014).

10.4. Bioaccumulation and secondary poisoning of benthic invertebrate-eating birds and mammals

10.4.1. Introduction

ED_006569J_00096293-00159

In the Commission Regulation (EU) no 283/2013[3], there is no trigger for bioaccumulation testing with benthic invertebrates and currently only limited data are available on benthic invertebrate bioaccumulation studies with pesticides in existing dossiers and literature. Bioaccumulation, however, is of high relevance for benthic organisms since they may take up contaminants via different uptake routes, including the sediment compartment. The sediment compartment is a sink for substances being persistent and/or with a high bioaccumulation factor, and bioaccumulation processes are often slow. Consequently, benthic invertebrates have a great potential of accumulating toxic substances and in transferring them to higher trophic levels. For this reason, OECD guideline 315 (OECD, 2008) is developed, to test bioaccumulation in sediment-dwelling benthic oligochaetes.

The test described in OECD guideline 315 consists of two phases, usually a 28 days uptake phase, and an elimination phase of a maximum of 10 days. The uptake rate constant (ks), the elimination rate constant (ke) and the kinetic bioaccumulation factor (BAFK = ks/ ke) are calculated. Besides, the worm lipid content, the sediment total organic carbon content and the residue level in worms at the end of the elimination phase are useful for the interpretation of the results.

Tuikka et al. (2016) evaluated bioaccumulation studies with the benthic oligochaete worm Lumbriculus variegatus and organic substances like polychlorinated biphenyls (PCBs) and polyaromatic hydrocarbons. They conclude that the freely dissolved pore water concentration can be used as a useful predictor of organic contaminant accumulation in benthic oligochaetes. They also conclude that when accumulation is predicted from the concentrations in dry sediment, the reliability may suffer.

EFSA PPR Panel (2015) recommends to further develop an ERA scheme for secondary poisoning of pesticides (and major metabolites in sediment) also considering the uptake route via sediment and benthic organisms when certain triggers are met. These triggers are based on occurrence and persistence in sediment and lipophilicity of the pesticide and/or major metabolite under evaluation. A proposal for secondary poisoning of benthic invertebrate-eating birds and mammals, however, is not given in this document.

The International Centre for Pesticides and Health Risk Prevention (ICPS) in Italy recently published the (draft) report 'Update and harmonization of rice pesticide risk assessment and revision of European guidelines Ecotoxicology: birds and mammals' (ICPS, 2019). This report also addresses bioaccumulation of pesticides in benthic organisms. Rice cultivated areas are considered of high importance for the protection of several bird species typical of wet environments that use this environment for feeding and reproduction. Several of these bird species feed on aquatic organisms, including benthic invertebrates. In rice fields, the most relevant exposure for potential bioaccumulation and secondary poisoning is through the food chain from benthic invertebrates to benthophagous birds.

10.4.2. Proposed Tier 1 secondary poisoning assessment for benthic invertebrate-eating birds and mammals

In this update of the Birds and Mammals GD the Tier 1 assessment for secondary poisoning of pesticides and its major metabolites from benthic invertebrates to benthos-eating birds and mammals is considered covering the bioaccumulation and food-web transfer via the sediment compartment. Furthermore, it is assumed that the sediment-dwelling benthic oligochaete L. variegatus can be used as model species for benthic invertebrates to assess risks of secondary

ED_006569J_00096293-00160

poisoning from benthic invertebrates to benthos-eating birds and mammals. In addition, it is assumed that the 'pore water approach' to assess secondary poisoning as developed for earthworm-eating birds and mammals (Jager, 1998; section 10.2.1 above) can be used for the aquatic oligochaete L. variegatus as well. Earthworms are terrestrial soil-inhabiting oligochaetes and resemble benthic oligochaetes in their potential role to bioaccumulate organic chemicals partitioned to the soil/sediment compartment.

The concentration of a pesticide in the aquatic oligochaete *L. variegatus* can be assessed by equation 39:

Equation 39

$PEC_{aq\text{-}worm} = (eBCF_{aq\text{-}worm} \times PEC_{sed;pw} + PEC_{sed;tot} \times F_{gut} \times CONV_{sed}) / (1 + F_{gut} \times CONV_{sed})$[40]

Where:

Equation 40 $eBCF_{aq\text{-}worm} = (F_{water} + F_{lipid} \times K_{OW}) / RHO_{aq\text{-}worm}$

and

Equation 41 $CONV_{sed} = RHO_{sed} / (F_{solid} \times RHO_{solid})$

The bulk density of the L. variegatus (= RHOaq-worm) is assumed to be equal to water, so 1 kg/L (see Jager, 1998). Consequently, the fraction of water on wet weight basis of L. variegatus is assumed to be the same as on volume basis (= Fwater). According to the reported water content of 80% for *L. variegatus* by Mount et al. (1999) the Fwater becomes then 0.80. According to Jager (1998) the bulk density of lipids can be assumed to be equal to octanol (= 0.83 kg/L). Consequently, when dividing the fraction of lipid on wet weight basis reported for L. variegatus by Mount et al. (1999) by the bulk density of lipids, the fraction of lipids on volume basis (= Flipid) becomes 0.01/0.83 = 0.012. The eBCFaq-worm in equation 40 then becomes as in equation 42:

Equation 42 eBCFaq-worm = (0.80 + 0.012 x KOW)/1

The concentration of a pesticide (or major metabolite) in L. variegatus can then be assessed by equation 43:

Equation 43

$PEC_{aq\text{-}worm} = ((0.80 + 0.012 \times K_{OW}) \times PEC_{sed;pw} + PEC_{sed;tot} \times F_{gut} \times CONV_{sed}) / (1 + F_{gut} \times CONV_{sed})$

Since the gut content of *L. variegatus* reported by Mount et al. (1999) is on average 15% on dry weight basis of the worm, its F_{gut} is calculated to be 0.03 [kg_{dwt}/kg_{wwt}] when considering a water content of 80% of the worm. Equation 43 becomes as in equation 44:

Equation 44

$PEC_{aq\text{-}worm} = ((0.80 + 0.012 \times K_{OW}) \times PEC_{pw} + PEC_{sed} \times 0.03 \times CONV_{sed}) / (1 + 0.03 \times CONV_{sed})$

[40] Mount et al. (1999) report for *L. variegatus* a lipid content of 1% on wet weight basis, a water content of 80% and a gut content of 10-20% on dry weight basis. Several papers (e.g. Leppänen and Kukkonen 1998; Nybom et al. 2012; Zhang et al. 2013; Abel et al. 2017) report lipid contents of *L. variegatus* within a range of 0.52 – 1.32 % on wet weight basis. Of these papers, Leppänen and Kukkonen (1998) also report a water content of 90% for *L. variegatus*, but none of these papers provide information on the fraction of sediment/detritus in the gut of this species. For this reason, we selected the information provided by Mount et al (1999) to predict the PEC in *L. variegatus*.

ED_006569J_00096293-00161

The values for $PEC_{sed;pw}$ and $PEC_{sed;tot}$ for edge-of-field surface waters can be assessed by means of the approach described in FOCUS repair (EFSA, 2020b). Since the vast majority of sediment-dwelling invertebrates occur in the upper sediment layer, it is proposed to use the $PEC_{sed;pw}$ and $PEC_{sed;tot}$ values as calculated for the upper 1cm of the sediment layer in the risk assessment as suggested by EFSA PPR Panel (2015).

The following decision scheme for a Tier 1 risk assessment for secondary poisoning of benthos-eating birds and mammals is proposed:

1. The substance has a log $K_{ow} \geq 3$ and a degradation half-life ($DegDT_{50}$) > 120 days in the OECD guideline 308 water-sediment fate study for the total system (OECD, 2002)[41], or, when the $DegDT_{50}$ < 120 days, (i) 10% or more of the substance (applied radioactivity) can be found in the sediment at or after 14 days in the experimental water-sediment study, or (ii) 10% or more of the annual dose applied occurs in sediment at the time of maximum PEC_{sed} on basis of appropriate model calculations (e.g. FOCUS repair)?[42]

   No: risk assessment for secondary poisoning of benthos-eating birds and mammals not required

   Yes: perform the risk assessment by following steps 2 to 5

2. Select the 7-d TWA $PEC_{sed;pw}$ and 7-d $PEC_{sed;tot}$ for the sediment layer as used for the risk assessment of benthic invertebrates (currently a PEC_{sed} for the upper 1cm is used). The use of the 7-d TWA PEC is suggesting for Tier 1 as a conservative and pragmatic approach in line with the approach selected for earthworm-eating birds and mammals (see section 10.2).
3. Calculate the $PEC_{aq\text{-}worm}$ by means of the equation 44 (also see table 22 below)
4. Estimate daily dose residues in benthos (mg/kg bw/d) with the equation 45 for both bird and mammals GMS:

   Equation 45 Daily dose $PEC_{aq\text{-}worm}$ = FIR/bw x $PEC_{aq\text{-}worm}$

   Where:

   FIR= Food Intake Rate divided by the body weight for benthic invertebrate -eating bird and mammal generic model species. FIR is estimated based on a 21-g bird (=bw), eating 12.6 g benthic invertebrates per day (=FIR). The factor of 0.70 (=FIR/bw) is based upon a 15-g mammal (=bw), eating 10.5 g benthic invertebrates per day (=FIR) (see Appendix F and G).

5. Calculate the TER for birds and mammals by applying equation 46:

   Equation 46 TER = (reproductive endpoint) / (daily dose $PEC_{aq\text{-}worm}$)

   TER ≥5 Low risk due to secondary poisoning for benthic worm-eating birds and/or mammals

[41] If several valid DegDT50 are available the geometric mean value can be used.
42 Selected triggers inspired by recommendations in EFSA PPR Panel (2015)

ED_006569J_00096293-00162

5563 **TER <5** High Risk due to secondary poisoning for benthic worm-eating birds
5564 and/or mammals could not be excluded.

5565

5566 **Table 22:** Explanation of symbols and values in the Tier 1 risk assessment of secondary poisoning for
5567 benthos-eating birds and mammals

Symbol	Definition	Unit	Value (when available)	Reference
$PEC_{aq\text{-}worm}$	Pesticide concentration in benthic oligochaete worm	[mg/kg_{wwt}]	To be estimated according to equation above (step 3 of decision scheme)	
$eBCF_{aq\text{-}worm}$	Estimated Bioconcentration factor related to sediment pore water	[L/kg_{wwt}]	To be estimated according to equation mentioned above	
$PEC_{sed;pw}$	Pesticide concentration in sediment pore water	[mg/L]		
$PEC_{sed;tot}$	Pesticide concentration in dry sediment	[mg/kg]		
F_{water}	Volume fraction water in benthic oligochaete worms	[m^3/m^3]	0.80	Mount et al. (1999) Jager, 1998
F_{lipids}	Volume fraction lipids in benthic oligochaete worms	[m^3/m^3]	0.012	Mount et al. (1999) Jager, 1998
RHO_{worm}	Bulk density of worm	[kg_{wwt}/L]	1	Jager, 1998
F_{gut}	fraction of gut loading in worm	[Kg_{dwt}/kg_{wwt}]	0.03	Mount et al. (1999)
$CONV_{sed}$	conversion factor for wet to dry sediment $CONV_{sed}=RHO_{sed}/(RHO_{soild}*F_{solid})$	[kg_{wwt}/kg_{dwt}]	2.6	
RHO_{sed}	bulk density of wet sediment	[kg_{wwt}/m^3]	1300	ECHA, 2017b

ED_006569J_00096293-00163

RHO_{solid}	Bulk density of solid phase in sediment	[kg_{dwt}/m^3]	2500	ECHA, 2017b
F_{solid}	Volume fraction of solids in sediment	[m^3/m^3]	0.2	ECHA, 2017b

10.4.3. Possible higher-tier approaches to address secondary poisoning in the risk assessment procedure for fish-eating birds and mammals

Tier 2 approaches:

- Refinement of PEC_{sed} and/or consideration of exposure risk mitigation;
- Replacing the eBCF for *L. variegatus* by an experimentally-derived BAF according to OECD guideline 315 (OECD, 2008);
- Refinement of the internal body burden of *L. variegatus* ($PEC_{aq\text{-}worm}$) due to time-variable exposure in sediment by means of TK-TD modelling approaches;
- Refinement of the time-window for the TWA PEC_{sed} for $PEC_{aq\text{-}worm}$ calculation by means of TKTD modelling approaches.

Tier 3 approaches:

- Identification of region/crop-specific focal species for benthic invertebrate-eating birds and mammals and refining the 'daily dose PECaq-worm' (see section 6.5.2);
- Refinement of PT and PD following the identification of region/crop-specific focal species (see section 6.5.3 and 6.5.4).

Tier 4 approaches:

- Food-chain modelling approach (see Appendix R);
- Harmonised technical guidance not yet developed;
- Case-by case evaluation based on expert judgement;
- Recommendations on Good Modelling Practice should be followed (EFSA PPR Panel, 2014).

11. Risk assessment via contaminated water

11.1. Leaf scenario and calculation of PECpool

Birds may be acutely exposed to pesticides when drinking contaminated water from leaf whorls. This exposure route, hereby defined as the 'leaf scenario', was developed by EFSA (2009a), in response to concerns that this oral uptake may be linked to poisoning incidents. Hommes et al. (1990) and Schietinger and Hofmann (1984) in Germany reported an episode of outstanding bird mortality and attributed it to this exposure route. Specifically, authors reported that pesticide spraying of Brassica crops followed by overhead irrigation resulted in the transient collection of pesticide-contaminated water in leaf whorls. Therefore, consequent to the dry weather and the local scarcity of water resources, birds were attracted to, and drank this contaminated water, therefore, getting poisoned.

ED_006569J_00096293-00164

The leaf scenario is a worst-case exposure relevant for any treatment method that may lead to the leaf deposition of pesticide residues (e.g. spray applications, drenching, dusting, broadcast granules above crops). However, given that the prolonged collection of sufficient volumes of water in leaf structures requires specific morphological features, the leaf scenario should only be addressed in a sub-set of the crops reported in the table 23. Specifically, the morphological features that may potentially favour the formation of sufficiently large, contaminated water reservoirs for a sufficient timeframe allowing acute exposure of birds are the following:

i) leaves should point upwards and should be closely pressed against each other and/or;
ii) leaves and/or the stem at their basis should form cavities and;
iii) these structures must be accessible to birds.

Based on these criteria, and the update of Appendix E (i.e., crop group selection for sprays), the crop categories, as reported in table 23, are proposed to be relevant for an assessment according to the leaf scenario.

Table 23: Crop groups for which the leaf scenario should be addressed

Crop group[2]	**Crop stage (BBCH[1])**	**EPPO Name and link**
Leafy vegetable crops (excluding brassica)	From principal growth stage 4, till harvest.	leafy vegetable crops (excluding brassica) (3LEAC)
ornamental cactuses and succulents	All[3]	ornamental cactuses and succulents(3ORSC)
ornamental herbaceous plants	All[3]	ornamental herbaceous plants(3ORHC)
Non-bulb ornamental herbaceous plants	All[3]	-
Bulb-like ornamental herbaceous plants	All[3]	-
Vegetable brassica crops (3VBRC)	From principal growth stage 4, till harvest.	vegetable brassica crops (3VBRC)

[1]Meier, U. (1997). *Growth stages of mono-and dicotyledonous plants.* Blackwell Wissenschafts-Verlag
[2] More information on crop groups can be found in Appendix E.
[3] BBCH growth stage cannot be specified for ornamentals. However, the criteria for morphological features described above should be considered when deciding whether there is a need for such assessment.

The leaf scenario should be addressed for any of crop groups listed in table 23, except when the assessment is only relevant to a sub-set of these crops, whose morphology is such that exposure via this route can be excluded.

The leaf scenario is not deemed relevant for mammals, since no record of poisoning incidents of mammals has ever been linked to the consumption of contaminated water from leaf whorls.

ED_006569J_00096293-00165

11.1.1. Decision scheme for products and active substances applied as a liquid

For PPP applied as a liquid, the assessment should be performed according to the following decision scheme:

1. Does the GAP include a crop/plant listed in table 23?
    a. If **no,** further assessment not triggered.
    b. If **yes,** proceed to step 2.

2. Calculate the concentration of the active substance in the pools collected in the leaf axils, PEC_{pool} (mg/L), by the following:

Based on measurements conducted in Hommes et al. (1990) and Schietinger and Hofmann (1984), it was concluded that, for a worst-case exposure characterisation, it should be assumed that the pesticide concentration in leaf whorls is 5 times lower than the spray concentration (i.e. the concentration of active substance when the plant protection product is diluted in the required amount of water).

Equation 47 $C_{application\ solution} = AR \times AV$

AR = application rate (mg a.s./ha) – where a range of application rates are specified in the GAP, the highest rate can be used in the first instance in a risk envelope approach.
AV = application volume (L/ha) – where a range of volumes is proposed in GAP, the lowest value should be used

Equation 48 $PEC_{pool} = \frac{C_{application\ solution}}{5}$

$C_{application\ solution}$ = worst-case concentration of active substance in the treatment solution (mg/L)

PEC_{pool} = Predicted environmental concentration in the pool of the leaf whorl (mg/L)

3. Perform an acute risk assessment for birds from consumption of contaminated water from leaves:
    a. Calculate exposure to small birds by multiplying the PEC_{pool} by the water intake rate (0.46 L/kg bw per day) of small birds.
    b. Calculate an acute TER value.
        i. If the acute TER ≥10, low risk indicated. If <10 high risk is not excluded. Consider refinement options.

For mixtures of multiple active substances an additive assessment should be done (see chapter 12).

11.1.2. Consideration for products and active substances applied as a solid formulation

ED_006569J_00096293-00166

As discussed above, concentrations of active substances in leaf whorls are also expected after the application of solid formulations above crops followed by subsequent irrigation. A theoretical calculation of the concentration in the pool would be complex and need information of the collection of the formulation/active substance on the plant leaves which will differ pending on the formulation type. It was noted that solid formulations applied above the crop are rarely used in the EU. However, in the case that a solid formulation is applied to the crops/plants in table 23 then the applicant should address the acute risk to birds through the consumption of contaminated water in leaf whorls. A study to measure the concentration of the active substance in the leaf whorls (i.e. PEC_{pool} (mg/L)) may be the simplest way to address such assessment (90th percentile residue value should be used). The risk assessment can then be performed calculating the residue intake to small birds by multiplying PEC_{pool} (mg/L) by the water intake rate (0.46 L/kg bw per day). Acute TER values can then be calculated and compared to the trigger value of 10.

11.2. Puddle scenario and calculation of PECpuddle

EFSA (2009a) recommended that a risk assessment was performed for birds and mammals taking contaminated water from puddles, containing residues of pesticides and/or metabolites, formed in the field after a heavy rainfall event. A quantitative risk assessment was only needed for those substances which did not 'pass' as screening step. It was questioned whether a risk assessment was warranted as experience had shown that few substances failed the assessment. However, the methodology for calculating the PEC in puddle water has also been questioned (EFSA PPR Panel, 2012a). Two approaches for estimating PEC_{puddle} have been suggested over the past years by EFSA (EFSA PPR Panel, 2012; EFSA, 2017). Based on those a scoping assessment was performed (Appendix S) and on this basis the WG decided to propose the use as surrogate for PEC_{puddle}, the pore water PEC value in the top 1 cm of soil. The assessment should be performed according to the following decision scheme:

1. Is the ratio of the total dose application rate (g/ha) to the lowest relevant, acute or reproduction toxicity endpoint for birds or mammal (mg/kg bw (per day)) >50 (for substances with a Koc <500 L/Kg) or >3000 (for substances with a Koc ≥ 500 L/Kg)?
    a. If **yes,** screening assessment not sufficient to indicate a low risk. Proceed to step 2.
    b. If **no,** the screening assessment sufficient to indicate a **low** acute and reproductive **risk** to birds and mammals.

2. Perform an acute and reproductive risk assessment for birds and mammals from consumption of contaminated water from puddles:
    a. Calculate PEC in puddles (mg/L) by most appropriate methodology (see following section).
    b. Calculate exposure to small birds by multiplying the PEC in puddles by the water intake rate (0.46 L/kg bw per day) of small birds.
    c. Calculate exposure to small mammals by multiplying the PEC in puddles by the water intake rate (0.24 L/kg bw per day) of small mammals
    d. Calculate acute and reproductive TER values.
        i. If the acute TER ≥10, low risk indicated. If <10 high risk is not excluded. Proceed to step 3.

ED_006569J_00096293-00167

ii. If the reproductive TER ≥5, low risk indicated. If <5 high risk is not excluded. Proceed to step 3.
iii. Consider possible options for refinement. In first instance, refinement of the exposure, i.e. PEC_{puddle}, should be evaluated. Generation of further vertebrate data should be only considered as a last resort.

Soil metabolites should follow the same decision scheme. If toxicity data are not available for the relevant soil metabolites, a surrogate endpoint may be selected (see section 9.4.1 and 9.4.3).

PEC in puddle water

The concentration in PEC pore water (1 cm) calculated according to EFSA (2017), should be used as a surrogate puddle water when this guidance document becomes officially implemented.

Until EFSA (2017), is implemented then the PEC puddle water using the methodology as described in EFSA (2009a), and as given below, should be used. If there are multiple K_{oc} values available, then the geometric mean of the available values should be taken. Please note that if an implementation date for EFSA (2017), is agreed before the current guidance document is finalised then the following section will be deleted.

$$PEC_{puddle} = \frac{AR/10}{1000(w + Koc \times s)}$$

Equation 49

Where:

AR = application rate [g/ha]; divisor of 10 to achieve rate in mg/m^2
w = 0.02 (pore water term: volume)
s = 0.0015 (soil term: volume, density, organic carbon content)

When multiple spray applications are considered, in the first instance it is simpler to use the total application rate for all applications. If needed a MAF_{repro} based on the DT_{50} in soil (the one selected for the soil exposure assessment) may be applied to achieve the effective application rate AR_{eff}. The MAF_{repro} equations are given in section 6.2.5.2.

$$AR_{eff} = AR \times MAF_m = AR \times \frac{1 - e^{-nki}}{1 - e^{-ki}}$$

Equation 50

Where:

k = ln(2)/DT_{50} (rate constant)
n = number of applications
i = application interval (days)

12. Risk assessment for formulated Plant Protection Product

12.1. Approach to the risk assessment for formulated PPP

According to the Regulation 284/2013[3], toxicity data with the PPP on birds and mammals should be provided when exposure to the PPP is possible and the toxicity of the PPP cannot be predicted on the basis of the data for the active substance. Generally, while acute toxicity

ED_006569J_00096293-00168

data with PPPs are always available for mammals (since those are also needed for classification and labelling purposes), acute toxicity data with PPPs for birds are rarely available.

To this regard and considering the regulatory requirement to minimise vertebrate testing according to EU Directive 2010/63, it is recommended to avoid requesting and submitting PPP toxicity data with birds. An approach is provided to check if the active substance is more toxic when formulated and how to conduct the risk assessment for birds. In general, reproductive toxicity data with PPP are not warranted as long-term exposure to the intact PPP is not expected. It is acknowledged that it is feasible that long-term exposure to a combination of the active substance and the co-formulants is possible. However, when considering the need for vertebrate studies there is a careful balance between requesting data and acknowledging uncertainty.

12.2. Approach for PPP with one active substance

Step 1

Is it possible to predict the toxicity of the plant protection product on the basis of the data for the active substance?

To answer the question, available acute toxicity data with mammals for both the active substance and the PPP should be checked and the respective LD_{50}s compared.

Step 2

Do the active substance and the PPP show a comparable acute toxicity to mammals?

> **Yes**: conduct the risk assessment with the data with the active substance for both birds and mammals. Please note that when the difference between the LD_{50}s is within a factor of 3, the active substance and the PPP are considered comparable (EFSA, 2019b; European Commission, 2012).
>
> **No**: go to step 3

Step 3

If the PPP exhibits a higher toxicity than the active substance (more than a factor of 3), the acute risk assessment for mammals should be done using the toxicity endpoint of the PPP, expressed in terms of active substance content. For birds, since as described above, formulation data are not commonly available, the risk assessment should be performed by using the relevant LD_{50} of the active substance adjusted by a correction factor.

Correction factor$_{birds}$: $LD_{50PPP}/LD_{50a.s.}$

Where the LD_{50}s are the ones related to mammals.

If the low risk cannot be demonstrated, see sections 6.4, 6.5 and chapter 7, for possible refinements.

It has to be noted that the recommendations of using a correction factor for birds for formulations with one active is in line with the recommendations for the mixture for the use of an adjustment factor, as explained in section 12.3.2.2.

ED_006569J_00096293-00169

12.3. Approach for formulation with more than one active substance

The Regulation (EC) No 1107/2009[2] requires in Article 29 that "interaction between the active substance, safeners, synergists and co-formulants shall be taken into account" in the evaluation and authorisation. This explicitly refers to marketed PPPs, which are, by origin, technical mixtures containing one to several a.s., plus, typically, several co-formulants. Furthermore, the standard data requirements for PPP (Commission Regulation (EU) No 284/2013[4]) do request "any information on potentially unacceptable effects of the plant protection product on the environment, on plants and plant products shall be included as well as known and expected cumulative and synergistic effects". First steps into guidance for an adequate consideration of mixture toxicity in the RA of PPPs had already been undertaken in the former EFSA GD for birds and mammals (EFSA, 2009a). Since then, a recent EFSA "guidance on harmonised methodologies for human health, animal health and ecological risk assessment of combined exposure to multiple chemicals" (EFSA Scientific Committee, 2019a) has been published. The approach of this guidance builds on existing methods and international experience in assessing potential concerns about chemical mixtures. In most of cases, it consists in adding up the doses for common effects to estimate the overall risk. However, sometimes, the chemicals 'interact', meaning their toxicity increases or decreases, i.e., synergistic or antagonistic effects. Interactions need checking particularly if toxicity increases.

The previous EFSA GD for birds and mammals (EFSA, 2009a) already recommended dose addition (DA) as the concept of choice for combined toxicity and risk assessment.

The basic concept of the risk assessment for birds and mammals is that animals are exposed to residues of active substances in the environment, e.g., via their food. Thus, the following steps do not refer to an assessment of formulation toxicity as such, but of the expected effects from simultaneous exposure to a mixture of active substances (and possibly also toxic co-formulants or metabolites (section 9.4.2) in the environment resulting from use of that formulation.

12.3.1. Decision scheme

A detailed tiered decision scheme for acute and reproduction risk assessment is proposed below for PPPs with multiple active substances. Theoretically it could also be used for co-formulants if toxicity data were available. For combined risk assessments for active substances and toxic metabolites – please also see section 9.4.2. The following scheme should be followed for both the acute and reproductive risk assessments for birds and mammals:

Step 1. Are measured toxicity data (LD_x) available for birds and/or mammals for the mixture or PPP? In most cases, it is likely that only an acute mammalian toxicity study will be available with the PPP.

In some cases, it may be that data are available for PPP/mixture which is not the one under assessment. It is considered reasonable to perform the assessment of DA for comparable PPPs or mixture but care must be taken to decide if the PPP/mixture is comparable as the formulation type and co-formulants can influence the toxicity. For the assessment of DA for terrestrial vertebrates, if the PPP is the same formulation type and the amount of co-formulants are within ±10%, or co-formulants are not expected to influence the toxicity, then PPPs can be considered comparable.

ED_006569J_00096293-00170

5837 **Yes:** Go to 2, Check whether the mixture/PPP follows DA.

5838 **No:** A consideration should be made of whether information from other sources (e.g.,
5839 literature, regulatory assessments of comparable PPP) raises a concern that the assumption
5840 of DA may not be met for the substances in the mixture. If a concern is raised, then carefully
5841 consider of whether toxicity data should be requested or whether the risk assessment for the
5842 mixture can be addressed by other means (e.g., Tier 2 exposure data). In the absence of a
5843 concern, go to 3, DA is assumed.

5844 **Step 2. Check whether the toxicity of the PPP can be appropriately estimated**
5845 **according to DA by calculating the MDR according to equation 53**.

5846 Note that it is essential that the units are aligned and therefore the LD_{50} for the PPP will need
5847 to be expressed in terms of (mg total active substance/kg bw).

5848 **If MDR = 0.33–3** (DA is confirmed). The risk assessment should be based on additive
5849 toxicity. Go to **3.**

5850 **If MDR > 3** (mixture more toxic than DA). Synergistic effects cannot be excluded. Go to **4.**

5851 **If MDR < 0.33** (mixture less toxic than DA). Antagonistic effects cannot be excluded. The
5852 risk assessment should be based on additive toxicity. Go to **3.**

5853 **Step 3. Perform an additive risk Tier 1 assessment using either a predicted toxicity**
5854 **value or the measured toxicity values* if available.**

5855 i) Calculate acute exposure for the mixture according to equation 54 below. To do this
5856 calculate the acute DD for the individual active substances. These should then be summed to
5857 give an exposure estimate in terms of total a.s. (mg total active substance/kg bw (per day)).
5858 This can be done for screening, tier 1 or tier 2.

5859 ii) Calculate acute bird and mammal LD_{50mix} (mg total active substance/kg bw) according to
5860 equation 51 below or take the measured LD_{50ppp} for mammals and, when available, for birds
5861 (mg total active substance/kg bw).

5862 iii) Calculate acute TER_{mix} based predicted toxicity on according to equation 56 below or acute
5863 TER_{ppp} based on measured toxicity according to equation 55 below.

5864 If **acute TER_{mix} or acute TER_{ppp} ≥10**, low risk indicated

5865 If **acute TER_{mix} or acute TER_{ppp} <10**, refinement of exposure is needed.

5866

5867 iv) Calculate reproductive $_{combi}$TER by combining the individual a.s. TERs according to equation
5868 59 below.

5869 If **reproductive $_{combi}$TER ≥5**, low risk indicated

5870 If **reproductive $_{combi}$TER <5**, refinement of exposure is needed.

5871 *If using measured toxicity values for the mixture, it should be checked whether the
5872 proportions of the applied tested mixture are comparable to the proportions in the predicted
5873 exposure estimate. However, lower tier risk assessment for PPPs with multiple active
5874 substances, this step is usually not necessary as the predicted exposure is dependent only on
5875 single source (e.g., overspray of the food item). This differs from other exposure assessments

ED_006569J_00096293-00171

(e.g., surface water) where several routes of exposure contribute to the final exposure estimate.

Step 4. In case the DA assumption is not met in step 2, above:

i) Where measured toxicity data are available, this should be used for the risk assessment. The exposure estimate can either be calculated in terms of the total amount of active substance or in terms of the PPP. In either case, it is necessary to ensure that the exposure units are consistent with the units of the toxicity endpoint.

If acute TER_{ppp} ≥10, low risk indicated

If acute TER_{ppp} <10, refinement of exposure is needed.

If reproductive $_{combi}TER$ ≥5, low risk indicated

If reproductive $_{combi}TER$ <5, refinement of exposure is needed.

iia) Where measured acute toxicity data are lacking, an additive endpoint should be calculated (i.e., LD_{50mix}). This should then be corrected by multiplying by the MDR* value calculated in step 2, above, for both birds and mammals unless it can be shown that the synergistic action is only applicable to mammals and not to birds.

iib) Where measured reproductive toxicity data are lacking (i.e., in most cases) the $_{combi}TER$ should be adjusted by multiplying the acute MDR* value calculated in step 2, unless it can be excluded that the synergistic effect observed in the acute toxicity data is as a result of true synergism, or is applicable to the reproductive risk assessment[43]. Since there is no mixture endpoint calculated when there is no measured reproductive toxicity data, this methodology still allows correction for a potential greater than additive effect.

A risk assessment should then be performed using the MDR corrected predicted endpoint and the exposure estimate (both in terms of total active substance).

If acute TER_{mix} ≥10, low risk indicated

If acute TER_{mix} <10, refinement of exposure is needed. Exposure refinement should be done before any additional vertebrate studies are performed.

If reproductive $_{combi}TER$ ≥5, low risk indicated

If reproductive $_{combi}TER$ <5, refinement of exposure is needed. Exposure refinement should be done before any additional vertebrate studies are performed.

* In the absence of adequate data, the MDR derived from acute studies should be applied to reproductive $_{combi}TER$ and from mammals to birds.

12.3.2. Background information

[43] For example, if the greater-than-additive toxicity of the formulation acute toxicity study is as a result of a co-formulant rather than the actives (shown via comparison with acute toxicity studies with other formulations containing same actives but different co-formulants).

ED_006569J_00096293-00172

12.3.2.1. Calculating Acute Mixture toxicity

A frequently used model for estimating the toxicity of mixtures is the assumption of dose or concentration additivity of toxicity (Loewe and Muischnek, 1926; frequently referred to as 'Finney's equation'). In EFSA Scientific Committee (2019a), the use of the dose addition model (DA model) was also proposed as the concept of mixture toxicity that is most relevant for hazard characterization. There is evidence that such values predicted on the assumption of a similar mode-of-action should normally give a more conservative estimate of actual mixture toxicity than models based on the assumption of independent action (Junghans et al., 2006; Van Leeuwen and Vermeire, 2007; EFSA, 2008, Cedergreen, 2014). The following equation can be used for deriving a surrogate toxicity value for a mixture of active substances with known toxicity assuming dose additivity:

Equation 51 $$LD_x\ (mix)(mg\ a.s./kg\ bw) = \left(\sum_i \frac{X\ (a.s._i)}{LD_x\ (a.s._i)\ (mg\ a.s./kg\ bw)}\right)^{-1}$$

Where:	
LDx_{mix}	Calculated lethal dose of the mixture causing x% mortality assuming dose addition
i:	index from 1…n mixture components
X(a.s.*i*):	the ith active substance as a relative fraction of the mixture composition (i.e., for formulated products the proportion of each active substance within the product) (note: must equal to 1)
LD_x (a.s.*i*):	dose of active substance i provoking x% lethality (a.s.*i*)

There are two main reasons to use the DA model concept for regulatory purposes.

- It is generally more conservative than the concept of independent action (IA). Nevertheless, the magnitude of the differences at low levels of exposure between the two models is usually small, and hence the outcome will still not be overly conservative.
- It can make use of existing data such as an LD_x value by applying the concept of TUs (Toxic Units). A TU is defined as "the ratio between the concentration (i.e., c_i) of a mixture component and its toxicological acute (e.g., LD_{50}) endpoint". In addition, the TU of a mixture has been defined as the sum of TUs of each individual chemical of that mixture:

Equation 52: $$\sum_{i=1}^{n} TU_i = \sum_{i=1}^{n} \frac{DD_i\ (mg\ a.s./kg\ bw)}{LDx_i\ (mg\ a.s./kg\ bw)}$$

In which C_i = the concentration of mixture component i and LDx_i is the lethal dose of mixture component i causing x effect. The estimated acute mixture toxicity is estimated based on the LD_{50}s available for individual substances and should always be estimated for the acute assessment of formulations with multiple actives.

12.3.2.2. Comparing estimated and measured mixture toxicity

Acute toxicity studies for birds with formulated products or mixtures of active substances are rarely available as are reproduction toxicity studies with formulated products or mixtures of active substances for both birds and mammals. As a result, the following equation focusses on acute toxicity (likely to mammals only).

ED_006569J_00096293-00173

A comparison of the calculated LDx_{mix} for the mixture composition of a.s. in the formulation versus measured LDx_{PPP} endpoints has to be done when measured toxicity values are available in order to determine if the a.s. may cause a greater (i.e., synergistic) or lesser (i.e., antagonistic) effect at the same dose than would be expected based upon DA. The comparison may also provide an indication that there are relevant toxicity contributions of co-formulants which were not included in the calculation but might be included in a refined calculation (if the respective single-compound toxicity data are available). The deviation between estimated and measured mixture toxicity is termed model deviation ratio (MDR):

Equation 53: $MDR = \frac{LDxmix\text{-}DA\ (calculated\ mixture\ toxicity)}{LDxPPP\ (measured\ mixture\ toxicity)}$

- **0.33≤MDR≤3.** The observed and estimated mixture toxicities are considered in agreement if the MDR is between 0.33 and 3. This convention is in line with the recent EFSA recommendations related to pesticide risk assessment (EFSA, 2019b). In relation to 'when a formulation should be considered more toxic than the active substance', the proposal was to account for a difference of a factor of three, as recommended in European Commission (2012). This means that when the endpoint of the PPP (expressed in terms of the active substance) is more than three times lower than the equivalent endpoint for the active substance, it should be considered to be more toxic. This factor was agreed to be applied consistently to Tier 1 studies for all groups of non-target organisms including birds and mammals. If 0.33≤MDR≤3, the RA based on the experimentally measured toxicity endpoints of the formulated product, or the estimated mixture toxicity assuming DA, is considered adequately representative for the mixture.
- **MDR is > 3.** More-than additive (i.e., synergistic) mixture toxicity is indicated if the MDR is > 3. If synergistic effects cannot be excluded, the risk assessment should preferably be based on measurements (as synergistic interactions are not predictable by DA nor by other concepts such as independent action (IA) (response addition). In the case that synergism cannot be excluded, considering that additional studies with vertebrates are not allowed, an adjustment factor can be used in both the acute and reproductive risk assessments (see section 12.3.1).
- **MDR is < 0.33.** Less-than additive (i.e., antagonistic) mixture toxicity is indicated if the MDR is below 0.33. If no plausible toxicological explanation for this apparent antagonism can be provided (e.g., special feature of the formulation type), the RA should be based on the estimated mixture toxicity.

A careful interpretation of the MDR is mandatory, especially if not all components that potentially contribute to the observed mixture toxicity (e.g., co-formulants) have been considered in the DA calculation. Care should also be taken that the comparison of measured and estimated mixture toxicity refers to the same basis, that is, the relative proportion of mixture components must be consistent (e.g., to the sum of a.s. of a given PPP if co-formulants are not included in the DA calculation).

If no measured $LD_{x(mix)}$ is available for the formulated product, a risk assessment with the predicted $LD_{x(mix)}$ has to be performed.

ED_006569J_00096293-00174

12.3.2.3. Defining the acute exposure level of the mixture to be assessed

LD_x for a mixture of active substances calculated assuming dose additivity can be conceived as a single virtual compound. It is thus deemed the most logical approach to also base the exposure side of the risk assessment on the same assumption. Content in the formulation and application rate per hectare should thus be expressed in terms of this virtual compound.

For the Tier 1, the composition of the mixture in the environment is assumed to be the same as the composition of the PPP to allow for a worst-case assessment i.e., default parameters are applied to all active substances (this is relevant for single and multiple applications).

Equation 54: $DD(mix)(mg\ a.s./kg\ bw) = \sum_i DD_{single\ application}(a.s._i)\ (mg\ a.s./kg\ bw) \times MAF_i$

Where:	
$DD_{single\ application}(a.s._i)$:	Dietary Dose of active substance [i] after one application of the original mixture
MAF_i:	multiple application factor for active substance [i]

12.3.2.4. Risk assessment based on measured mixture toxicity

Acute risk assessment

For a mixture RA based on measured mixture toxicity, the TER is calculated by division of the measured mixture toxicity (LD_{xPPP}) divided by the DD(mix).

Equation 55: $TER_{PPP} = \frac{LDx_{PPP}\ (mg\ a.s./kg\ bw)}{DD(mix)\ (mg\ a.s./kg\ bw)}$

12.3.2.5. Risk assessment based on estimated mixture toxicity

Acute risk assessment

For a mixture RA based on estimated mixture toxicity, the TER is calculated by dividing the estimated mixture toxicity assuming DA (LD_{xmix}) with $DD_{(mix)}$. The scheme as shown is focusing on lethal concentrations (LD_x):

Equation 56: $TER_{mix} = \frac{LDx_{mix}\ (mg\ a.s./kg\ bw)}{DD(mix)\ (mg\ a.s./kg\ bw)}$

To do so, the transformed DA equation (equation 51) is plugged into the TER_{mix} definition (equation 56), with the total exposure of the mixture ($DD_{(mix)}$) and the relative proportions of the individual mixture components (p_i) defined as:

Equation 57: $p_i = \frac{DD_{single\ application}(a.s._i)\ (mg\ a.s./kg\ bw)}{DD(mix)\ (mg\ a.s./kg\ bw)}$

Which finally gives:

Equation 58 $TER_{mix} = \frac{LDx_{mix}\ (mg\ a.s./kg\ bw)}{DD(mix)(mg\ a.s./kg\ bw)} = \frac{\frac{1}{\sum_{i=1}^{n}\frac{p_i}{LDx_i}}}{\sum_{i=1}^{n} DD_{single\ application}(a.s._i)} = \sum_{i=1}^{n} TER_i,$

ED_006569J_00096293-00175

6013 $$\text{if } p_i = \frac{DD_{\text{single application}}(a.s._i)}{DD(mix)} = \frac{DD_{\text{single application}}(a.s._i)}{\sum_{i=1}^{n} DD_{\text{single application}}(a.s._i)}$$

6014

6015 If the $TER_{mix} \geq$ trigger value, the risk based on estimated mixture toxicity is considered low.
6016 If the relevant trigger value is not met, further available refinement options regarding both
6017 exposure and effect assessment might be checked on a case-by-case basis.

6018 **Reproductive risk assessment**

6019 Since it is not necessary to calculate a combined toxicity value for the mixture in order to
6020 compare to a formulation (as reproduction toxicity with a formulation will not be available)
6021 and no measured endpoint will be available, the estimation of chronic combined toxicity for
6022 formulations containing more than one active substance can be achieved by combining the
6023 TERs for the individual active substances. In this way, the TU approach is followed, as the
6024 environmental exposure patterns for the individual active substances are already accounted
6025 for in the TER values calculated for each substance (i.e., the TER value will be lower or higher
6026 based upon both the toxicity value for the individual active and the predicted environmental
6027 exposure of that active, including the fTWA – where applicable – and MAF).

6028 **Equation 59**

6029 $$\text{combiTER} = \frac{1}{\left(\left(\frac{1}{\text{TERsubstance1}}\right) + \left(\frac{1}{\text{TERsubstance2}}\right) + \left(\frac{1}{\text{TERsubstance3}}\right) + \ldots\right)}$$

6030 A low risk is expected when $_{combi}TER \geq$ trigger.

6031 12.3.2.6. Independent action for mixture toxicity calculation

6032 Details on the possibility of performing a mixture assessment using IA are not presented here,
6033 as current knowledge does not support a full implementation of the IA option in this guidance
6034 for routine mixture RA. However, there is no principal scientific reservation against the
6035 application of IA under Regulation (EC) No 1107/2009[2] if the necessary information and input
6036 data are available. Further information on the IA approach might be obtained from the EFSA
6037 "guidance on harmonized methodologies for human health, animal health and ecological risk
6038 assessment of combined exposure to multiple chemicals" (EFSA Scientific Committee, 2019).

6039 13. Uncertainty analysis and weight-of-evidence

6040 13.1. Uncertainty analysis

6041 Uncertainty surrounding decision-making is an ever-present (though often not explicitly
6042 discussed) reality. The lower the uncertainty in the risk assessment, the higher the level of
6043 confidence can be in the decision making. That is why besides acknowledging and
6044 transparently communicating uncertainty, it is extremely important to provide the appropriate
6045 context for an understanding (weighing) of the uncertainty involved Reckhow (1994).

6046 In the context of environmental risk assessment and management decisions, uncertainty plays
6047 a role in both the outcome of the risk assessment and the eventual risk management
6048 decision(s). In the former, an understanding and weighing of the inherent uncertainties in the
6049 risk assessment will help with eventual weight-of-evidence considerations and conclusions as

ED_006569J_00096293-00176

to the risk level predicted from the risk assessment. These will in turn inform the latter, allowing more detailed and useful risk management decisions (EFSA Scientific Committee, 2018).

13.1.1. Responsibilities of the risk assessor

The lower tiers of any risk assessment will contain inherent uncertainties. Many of these are well-known, such as laboratory-to-field extrapolation or inter/intra-species variability. Others are related to particular decisions made regarding default values or the methodology of the risk assessment (see section Appendix C of EFSA 2009a, which will be updated based upon the outcome of the public consultation). In order to cover both the larger and smaller uncertainties inherent to the generic tiers, a level of conservativeness generally is "built-in" to the lower tiers so that the protectiveness as defined in the operational protection goal is believed to be secured. At higher tiers, more specific information may be provided for the particular risk assessment question, which will lower some areas of uncertainty (e.g., field effect studies will lower the laboratory-to-field uncertainty) but may also introduce new levels of uncertainty (e.g., other variables present in the field may have a positive or negative influence on the effect in question, and the scope of these may be largely unknown depending upon the amount and scope of data available). For that reason, it is necessary for the risk assessor to have a clear understanding of the inherent uncertainties for each tier and what they mean for the outcome (in the sense of meeting the protection goal) of the risk assessment. In the case of the lower tiers those are assumed to be covered (and enumerated by the writers of the Guidance) since they are largely based on regulatory data requirements and trigger values/assessment factors (see section 3.2). However, at higher tiers, it is the responsibility of the risk assessor to understand the effect of the new data on the required level of protection and the relative weight of any new uncertainties inherent to the new data when used in the risk assessment. In this context, it is noted that available technical guidance for scientifically-underpinned higher tier approaches supported by all relevant stakeholders is limited for birds and mammals, but ideally would reduce some higher-tier uncertainties. Furthermore, knowledge/published data is lacking for many of the variables considered in the risk assessment scheme, making concrete proposals to address these uncertainties purely quantitatively difficult.

The specificity and detail in an answer is directly related to the specificity and detail of the question asked. Therefore, the more specific a risk assessment question, the more specific an answer can be provided. In risk management, it can be difficult to adequately define the risk assessment question without input from the scientists/assessors as to what type of parameterization is feasible and appropriate. As a result, the process is more of a give and take than a direct one-time answer/question. In the case of providing Guidance for recurring decisions such as pesticide (re)registrations, a certain amount of parameterization is provided (via Protection Goals) which is applicable to each risk assessment, however, a key responsibility of the risk assessor is to inform the risk manager not only about whether the protection goal was met, but also as to the parameters of the present risk assessment, and important factors/situations which are thus not covered. This is in line with point 3.8.1. of Regulation 1107/2009[2] where it is stated that the ecotoxicology assessment should take into account the uncertainty of the data.

13.2. Uncertainty and weight-of-evidence

13.2.1. Lower tiers

ED_006569J_00096293-00177

Both lower and higher tier risk assessments as outlined in this Guidance document are intended to meet the surrogate Protection Goals as stated in Chapter 3. As shown in Chapters 5 and 6, uncertainties cannot be avoided, even in the lower tiers. In the decision-making criteria of 546/2011[5], assessment factor or trigger values of 10 for acute and 5 for the reproductive assessment are used to account for, amongst other issues, uncertainty. The origin of these values is unclear; however, they are considered to account for known factors such as laboratory to field extrapolation, inter/intra-species variability, and likely other areas of uncertainty in the risk assessment[44].

13.2.2. Higher Tiers

As mentioned above, since each higher tier assessment will be different, the risk assessor should contextualize the risk assessment in order to provide the risk manager with the best information on the outcome. Generally, refining the risk assessment may result in a reduction of the overall uncertainty in the risk assessment, however, the refined parameters are specific to the conditions of the study where/when it was performed (e.g., landscape, climate, season, species present, agronomic practices, etc.). As a result, the uncertainty is reduced for those specific conditions, but the conclusions cannot be extrapolated with equal certainty outside those circumstances (see diagram). For example, a higher risk assessment using a robust field study performed in five cereal fields in Germany in a certain year: For these five fields and under the conditions of the study the uncertainty is reduced relative to the Tier 1. However, when the results of the field study are used as part of a risk assessment with a wider scope then the certainty that the protection goal is met under other spatial-temporal conditions may be less certain unless additional data to support a broader scope is available. Therefore, the risk assessor must consider numerous factors and understand the impact they have on level of uncertainty in the outcome of the risk assessment achieving the protection goal. The concept of the relationship between (un)certainty and spatial-temporal scope in lower and higher tier assessments is shown in figure 8. In order to facilitate appropriate decision-making, this must be clearly communicated to risk managers. Hence, the WG recommends a transparent way to communicate the "safety" parameters and also areas where due to the more specific nature of the higher tier risk assessment, a conclusion of low risk may be uncertain or impossible. For those circumstances which are outside the exact parameters of the refined assessment, a weight-of-evidence may be used to identify additional circumstances in which a low risk can be concluded (extrapolated). Both parameter reporting and weight-of-evidence tables can be found in Section 13.1, along with instructions for their most appropriate use.

[44] Whilst the trigger or assessment factors of 5 and 10 are fixed in the legislation, it is the responsibility of the risk assessor to communicate with the risk manager the level of protectiveness which is achieved by the complete risk assessment, especially in higher tiers where the trigger/assessment factor may in effect be lowered to 1 (i.e., in integrated exposure and effect field and model studies).

ED_006569J_00096293-00178

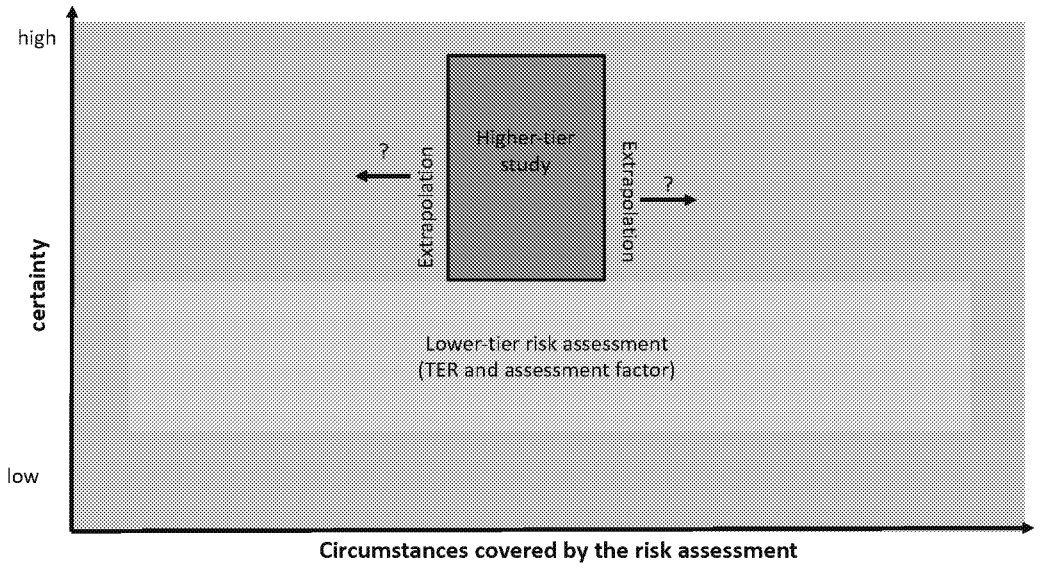


Figure 8: Illustration of the relationship between (un)certainty and spatial-temporal scope of lower- and higher-tier risk assessments. The red colour illustrates situations when and where risks cannot be excluded and the green colours when and where risks are low.

13.3. Uncertainty and weight of evidence risk communication tables for the higher tier risk assessment

In order transparently consider the higher tier data and communicate the decision-making process (and any areas where risk management decisions may be necessary), the WG has created two Weight-of-evidence communication tables to assist the risk assessor (EFSA Scientific Committee, 2017b). The two WOEC tables are presented separately in order to allow a detailed consideration and clear communication of the decision-making process for the use of the data from each refinement individually (table 24) without unduly complicating the ultimate weighing of the complete dataset and communication of the results to the risk manager(s) (table 25). The two WOEC tables together should provide a complete picture to the risk assessor themselves and to the risk manager(s) as to the use of any refined data, the scope of the risk assessment as presented, and any remaining risk management decisions which are inherent to the assessment as presented.

13.3.1. How to use the WOEC Tables

The **point-by-point uncertainty consideration** table (table 24) should be filled in ONLY by the risk assessor (applicants should not complete this table). The line for each study should be filled in at the time of consideration of that study. This means that in practice the assessor should place a blank table at the bottom of the (higher tier) risk assessment and fill in a line for each type of higher tier study as they go through the risk assessment and get to each study. This table provides a succinct and harmonised way of communicating information which is otherwise only present in various areas of text throughout the risk assessment. It provides the assessor with a quick way of visualising and weighing the higher tier risk assessment, as well as informing the full weight-of-evidence consideration and communications to the risk

ED_006569J_00096293-00179

manager(s). It is recommended that the levels of certainty and uncertainty be communicated as "high", "medium" and "low", to avoid confusion regarding (+) or (-) signs. To avoid ambiguity, the focus should always be to consider if the outcome of the assessment is under-protective relative to the protection goal e.g., 'this parameter is highly uncertain and may result in the risk assessment being under-protective' or 'this parameter is of low uncertainty and the assessment will reach the desired protection level'.

Once each higher tier refinement has been considered fully, the assessor can complete the "conclusion" row, which provides the vital conclusion on the overall uncertainty on the higher tier risk assessment for the risk assessment question and whether this overall uncertainty will result in a more conservative or more liberal risk assessment.

The table are filled in with an example (a mammalian RA in maize) to provide the risk assessor with extra guidance on how they support and improve the risk assessment conclusions and communication.

DRAFT

ED_006569J_00096293-00180

6170 **Table 24:** WOEC Table: Point-by-point higher tier uncertainty considerations

Point of higher tier refinement	Parameters of certainty	Level of certainty inherent to the study	Parameters of uncertainty	Use of the data in the risk assessment	Resulting potential for under-protection for the risk assessment area under consideration
DT_{50} studies	DT_{50} studies were carried out in maize in the spring in Germany and the Netherlands from BBCH 40-80 showing a mean DT_{50} of 3.2 days.	high	Only 5 studies in Germany and 5 studies in the Netherlands are presented. Variation may not be fully captured, extrapolation to other CZ countries may be uncertain.	The DT_{50} values can be used in the Central Zone. The highest DT_{50} of 4 days was used rather than the mean DT_{50} of 3.2 in order to address uncertainties in the decline calculations (see study evaluations for specific points).	low
Focal species study	Wood mice, common shrews and field voles were found in late growth stage maize fields in Germany in the spring of 2021	medium	Other species may be present in maize fields in other areas of the EU or Germany and during other timeframes/other years	It may be concluded that wood mice common shrews and voles are acceptable mammalian focal species in late growth-stage maize in Germany. Other MS should determine the applicability of this data and whether other (endangered) species may be present.	low
PT study	A PT study in wood mice was carried out in maize fields in Germany in the spring of 2021. Studies in wood mice were also carried out in the North of France, and Southern Denmark. A total of 250 wood mice were tracked showing a 90th %-ile PT of 0.8.	high	A PT of <1 is less certain than the assumed PT of 1 in the lower tier risk assessment particularly for mammals, due to the size of the typical home ranges for small mammals. Nevertheless, significant data was provided to support a lower PT for wood mice in this situation. Although many data were provided, extrapolation outside of the study areas may be nevertheless uncertain,	A 90th %-ile PT value was used in the risk assessment in order to further decrease the potential uncertainty of using a PT <1. This can also be considered to cover some uncertainty inherent to extrapolation outside the study area. The PT of 0.8 can therefore be considered appropriate for wood mice in the Central Zone.	medium

ED_006569J_00096293-00181

Point of higher tier refinement	Parameters of certainty	Level of certainty inherent to the study	Parameters of uncertainty	Use of the data in the risk assessment	Resulting potential for under-protection for the risk assessment area under consideration
			particularly considering other agricultural practices and landscape structures.		
PD study	A PD study in Austria in 20 wood mice in spring was available. The wood mice were in "agricultural areas" but these were not further defined.	low	The low number of animals sampled means that there is high variability, decreasing the overall certainty in the result and its potential for extrapolation. Furthermore, the study area is not clearly defined, and it therefore cannot be assumed that the area is comparable/worst-case for the requested uses.	The study cannot be used in the risk assessment. The default diet from Tier 1 will be used for wood mice, instead. It is noted that should no adequate PD study be available for any focal species, the worst-case diet should be calculated and used in the risk assessment.	high
Field effect study	Field effect studies on field voles were carried out in grassland in Germany in 2021. A total of 20 studies year-long following 300 voles showed a power to detect a 10% effect on population (measured via MNA and population structure)	high	The study was well-performed, appropriate endpoints and methodologies were used. The analysis is considered adequate; however, the study took place in a 'boom year' for vole populations. It is not certain whether the results would be similar in a year when vole populations overall were less robust.	Since the study was performed in a 'boom year' it may not adequately represent the potential for effects in years when a less robust population is present. This should be considered in the final decision-making particularly considering the length of the registration and the yearly use projections.	medium
Population modelling	Population modelling for common voles showed that grasslands in Germany were a worst-case	medium	Some of the input parameters were from older or potentially less-applicable literature data.	Since the modelling is used to support the extrapolation of the results of the field study, rather than to show no effect, the uncertainties identified are considered	low

ED_006569J_00096293-00182

Point of higher tier refinement	Parameters of certainty	Level of certainty inherent to the study	Parameters of uncertainty	Use of the data in the risk assessment	Resulting potential for under-protection for the risk assessment area under consideration
	landscape compared to maize fields with comparable off-field areas.			appropriate to the use of the study in the risk assessment.	

6171

DRAFT

Once the point-by-point higher tier uncertainty consideration table (above) is complete, the assessor should also complete the **weight of evidence/conclusions** table (table 25). Again, this table should not be completed by the applicant and should only be the providence of the risk assessor. The weight-of-evidence/conclusions table is key for organizing and communicating the specific conclusions made for each study (evidence) and for the full risk assessment in order to assist in risk management decisions and should be presented at the end of the full risk assessment. It may also be useful to present it in a summary communication to risk manager(s), should this be applicable. In this table it may also be noted if there are areas of the risk assessment which were not refined and/or areas which show a tendency toward over-protection (as well as the relative (un)certainty in these). In this table, a clear conclusion on the impact of each refinement on the overall conclusions of the risk assessment should be presented, including a clear communication of the scope of the risk assessment (i.e., for which circumstances is there high certainty of achieving the protection goal, and for which circumstances is a specific risk management decision required).

The example table below (table 25) has been completed considering the fictitious risk assessment presented in table 24, above, for clarity.

Table 25: Weight-of-evidence/conclusions table

Point of higher tier refinement	**Impact on the risk assessment**	**Weight-of-evidence for the risk assessment including potential for over-protectiveness**
DT_{50} studies	Key study	The residues decline of the active substance in question in maize in the spring was based on highly reliable and relevant data. A worst-case value was used in order to support extrapolation to AREA X[1], which covers the uncertainty introduced by the study.
Focal species study	Key study	Focal species of mammals in late growth-stage maize in DE in the spring were identified in a highly reliable study. **Since similar mammalian species and agricultural practices are present in AREA X, the risk assessment also covers use in late growth stage maize in AREA X, except for the red-bellied shrew, which is only present in the northwest of AREA X and is completely absent from DE.**
PT study	Key study	The PT has an immediate and dramatic influence on the quantitative risk assessment. In this case high-quality studies were used to refine the PT and the main uncertainty is as regards extrapolation to other areas/timeframes/situations. A 90th %-ile PT is used in the risk assessment to address these and the introduced uncertainties are therefore covered.
PD study	Not used	The available PD study was too unreliable to be used in the risk assessment due to low numbers of mice and unclarity regarding the landscapes/study location(s). This is an area where more/better data could be provided. However, as the default values from Tier 1 were used in the risk assessment, the overall effect on the certainty in the outcome is minimal in this case.
Field effect study	Key study	The potential risk to voles from the proposed use was concluded as negligible based upon a field effect study. As no assessment factor or extrapolation factor can be applied to field effect studies, this is considered the highest tier and

ED_006569J_00096293-00184

		any uncertainties cannot be further addressed. As noted, possibly the most important uncertainty is that **the study was performed in a 'boom' year for vole populations and a risk cannot be excluded for vole populations in less prosperous years**.
Population modelling	Supporting study	There were several points where the model was considered to be less certain, however, as it was used to support the landscape chosen for the field effect study and this was agreed upon as an appropriate/worst-case landscape, the study supports a higher certainty in the conclusion of the field effect study.
Conclusion of risk assessment based on higher tier refinements		A low risk to mammals for the proposed use in late growth-stage spring maize in AREA X. However, the following should be considered in the final registration/management decision: - The conclusion does not apply to red-bellied shrews in AREA X. A risk cannot be excluded for red-bellied shrews, which are an endangered species in the northwest of AREA X. - The conclusion does not apply to field voles in non-boom years. A risk cannot be excluded for field voles in maize in non-boom years. Voles serve as a basis of several food webs, including for kestrels and barn owls in AREA X. If populations are impacted during non-boom years, it cannot be concluded whether the negligible risk to voles during boom years will remain. The proposed use would result in yearly exposures in various areas of AREA X throughout April, May and June.

[1] For the purposes of this example "AREA X" represents the regulatory area (i.e., country, zone, EU) for which the risk assessment has been performed.

14. Risk Mitigation

Risk mitigation can be considered to fall into several broad categories:

- Generic mitigation (unquantifiable) are those actions which are undertaken to reduce the risk to birds and mammals (e.g. areas of set-aside). Commonly these are better suited to reducing the indirect effects of pesticides and farming (e.g. provision of suitable foraging areas, suitable roosts, hedgerows etc.)
- Specific risk mitigation (quantifiable) is targeted action which is needed to mitigate an identified toxic effect due to pesticide exposure via risk assessment. It is important to note that specific mitigation should sufficiently reduce the risk to a level which is considered to be acceptable by risk managers (i.e. a low risk using a refined exposure estimate considering the mitigation must be demonstrated). As such any suggested mitigation must be accompanied by an appropriate risk assessment for which additional data may be needed.
- Changes to the GAP can also be used to mitigate an identified risk e.g. a restriction on growth stage or growing structure, reduced application rate etc.. It should be noted that changes to the GAP during EU level assessments are not allowed and therefore Applicants should carefully consider their range of selected GAPs when developing a dossier.

ED_006569J_00096293-00185

- Changes to the plant protection product. Although, these will be done prior to an approval or authorisation assessment it is worth noting that the Applicant may consider changes to the product to mitigate the risks to birds and mammals when developing a formulation (e.g. size of granules, change of formulation type, change of the base of the granule, inclusion of repellent substances etc.)

It is also worth noting that for EU level assessments, mitigation measures should be proposed by the applicant in the dossier and considered/evaluated by the RMS in assessment report (EFSA, 2019a).

Poor farming practices (e.g. spillages of treated seeds, leaking chemical-irrigation pipes, damaged application machinery etc.) and other misuses of pesticides should not be considered in the prospective risk assessments under Regulation 1107/2009[2]. However, Member States authorities may consider mitigating the risk to birds and mammals through label phrases or stewardship programs. Commission regulation (EU) 547/2011[45] provides information on the labelling requirements for plant protection products. The regulation also indicates when the label phrases are necessary. Three of these phrases are specific for birds and mammals. These are listed below and two of them are also discussed in table 26.

"**SPe 5** *To protect birds/wild mammals the product must be entirely incorporated in the soil; ensure that the product is also fully incorporated at the end of rows.*

The phrase shall be assigned to plant-protection products, such as granules or pellets, which must be incorporated to protect birds or wild mammals.

SPe 6 *To protect birds/wild mammals remove spillages.*

The phrase shall be assigned to plant-protection products, such as granules or pellets, to avoid uptake by birds or wild mammals. It is recommended for all solid formulations, which are used undiluted.

SPe 7 *Do not apply during bird breeding period.*

The phrase shall be assigned when an evaluation according to the uniform principles shows that for one or more of the labelled uses such a mitigation measure is necessary".

A SETAC publication titled 'Mitigating the Risks of Plant Protection Products in the Environment, MAgPIE' (Alix et al., 2017) was published following two workshops held in 2013. The aim of the workshops was to produce a toolbox of risk mitigation techniques. Below is a summary of the possible specific mitigations measures which can be used in a quantitative risk assessment for birds and mammals. This list is a mixture of those in Alix et al. (2017) and others collected from the WG. The list is not exhaustive, and it would be beneficial if it was periodically updated.

[45] Commission Regulation (EU) no 547/2011 of 8 June 2011 Implementing regulation (EC) no 1107/2009 of the European Parliament and of the Council as regards labelling requirements for plant protection products

ED_006569J_00096293-00186

6243 **Table 26:** Possible specific mitigations measures which can be used in a quantitative risk assessment for birds and mammals

Type of mitigation	Area of the assessment for which the mitigation may be considered	Points to consider for implementing to the risk assessment
Spray-drift reduction	Off-field exposure to vertebrate wildlife and small mammals in particular Exposure via secondary poisoning in surface waters	Spray drift mitigation may be achieved by low-drift nozzles or non-spray buffer zones, or a combination of both. To be effective at mitigating the exposure to particularly small mammals in the field margin it must be ensure that any buffer zones are in-field. The FOCUS Landscape and Mitigation Factors in Aquatic Ecological Risk Assessment (Brown et al., 2007) indicates that the maximum spray-drift mitigation is 95% as higher levels become uncertain. It would seem logical that such limit is also applied to the risk assessment for vertebrate wildlife.
Closing protected structures at the time of application would reduce (possibly eliminate) spray-drift	Off-field exposure to mammals Exposure via secondary poisoning in surface waters	For many protected cropping systems, the closing of the structures during application is not possible. It is important to note that for many walk-in tunnel designs, shade nets and low structures (that are actually removed during spraying, then replaced following an application), this mitigation of spray-drift is not practical. For a subset of walk-in tunnel designs, where closure during spraying, is possible, direct spray-drift reaching off-field areas will be prevented. For drift to field-margins, such mitigation will effectively reduce the exposure to a low level such that a risk assessment for small mammals is not required. For exposure to surface water, mitigating the spray-drift will reduce the exposure, but routes of exposure other than spray-drift still need to be assessed (EFSA, 2014a).
Closing semi-protected structures for a period of time after application to allow for residues to dissipate to a level which no longer pose a risk to birds or mammals	In-field exposure to birds and mammals	Such mitigation is potentially feasible for a short period but is not considered realistic for extended periods as ventilation is needed maintain a suitable environment for the crop. Consequently, if such mitigation was proposed, a risk assessment using measured residue data (or residue decline) should be provided as well as a consideration of whether the suggested

ED_006569J_00096293-00187

Type of mitigation	Area of the assessment for which the mitigation may be considered	Points to consider for implementing to the risk assessment
		period is an accepted mitigation in the Member State(s) where the product will be used.
Soil incorporation (e.g. "**SPe 5** *To protect birds/wild mammals the product must be entirely incorporated in the soil; ensure that the product is also fully incorporated at the end of rows).*	In-field exposure to birds and mammals taking treated seeds/granules. In-field exposure to birds and mammals taking weed seeds, invertebrates contaminated with residues following a spray.	Irrespective of the formulation type, data would be needed to support the refined exposure parameters in the risk assessment (e.g. revised seed availability values or revised residue values)
Restriction to an application machinery which results in sufficiently low number of available seeds/granules on the soil surface.	In-field risk assessment to birds and mammals taking treated seeds/granules	Currently specific application machinery is not specified in the GAP (other than sometimes precision drilling) and it would need to be checked with risk managers if they considered such mitigation to be feasible to implement. However, such restrictions could have the potential to allow for more precise exposure parameters to be considered in the risk assessment. Data would be needed to support the refined exposure parameters in the risk assessment (e.g. revised seed availability values or revised residue values)
Restrictions to only apply outside of breeding periods (e.g. **SPe 7** *Do not apply during bird breeding period).*	Reproductive risk assessment to birds and mammals	Commission regulation (EU) 547/2011[43] includes a label phrase to restrict applications to outside of the breeding season. However, considering that, it needs to be demonstrated that exposure will not occurring during the breeding season for, not only the focal species, but for those birds potentially exposed, it is a difficult assessment. At the time of writing, for EU level assessment, sufficient data to demonstrate this has not been provided (see section 5.2.1)
Restricted treatment areas (i.e. 'spot' application, precision farming or band application etc.)	Reproductive risk assessment to birds and mammals	Restricted treatment areas are a clear way to reduce the risks to birds and mammals. However, to be able to account for it in a risk assessment there must be a clear indication of the size of area to be treated (i.e. specified in the GAP). Additional data (e.g. residue values, PT data) may also be required to support the assumptions in the risk assessment.

ED_006569J_00096293-00188

Type of mitigation	Area of the assessment for which the mitigation may be considered	Points to consider for implementing to the risk assessment
		Owing to the fact that birds and mammals make take a lethal dose in a single feeding session it is unlikely that such a restriction can be used to mitigate the acute risks to birds and mammals.
Restricted application timing	Acute risk assessment	The acute risk may be mitigated by preventing applications during the active foraging period (e.g. no evening/night-time applications)

6244

6245

DRAFT

ED_006569J_00096293-00189

15. Conclusions

An updated risk assessment for birds and mammals is presented in the current document. The risk assessment methodology was specifically revised to address the needs identified in the context of the approval and authorisation process under Regulation 1107/2009[2]. Therefore, all those aspects which, although scientifically valid, go beyond the scope of that Regulation were not taken into consideration in this updated Guidance. The risk assessment methodology covers dietary exposure via direct residues on food items, dietary exposure via residues on food items following bioaccumulation (secondary poisoning) and exposure from consumption of contaminated water. Several activities were undertaken toward the harmonisation of higher tier risk assessments within EU Regulatory zones.

It is noted that the lower-tier acute ERA for was calibrated against direct toxic effects of individual PPPs (EFSA, 2009a; Appendix C). However, more uncertainty surrounds whether an appropriate level of protection is given seed treatments and granules. Also, the protectiveness of the current acute ERA scheme for mammals, as well as for the current reproductive ERA procedure for birds and mammals, is not yet validated due to the lack of appropriate reference tier information.

16. Recommendations

The WG identified many research needs and recommends that those gaps are addressed before an in-depth revision of the risk assessment for birds and mammals is initiated. The main recommendations are the following:

Risk Assessment methodology

- Specific Protection Goals in accordance with EFSA methodology should be discussed and agreed with Risk Managers.
- Appropriate field effect studies and/or population models to calibrate the tiered approach via a reference tier are of vital importance and should be developed and agreed upon.
- The assumption that dietary exposure is the most important exposure route for the majority of birds and mammals needs to be verified.
- The adequate coverage of all life stages (e.g. juveniles) and physiological stages (e.g. lactation, pre-migration) in the risk assessment should be verified
- The methodology included in this Guidance Document covers the main application techniques for PPPs used in Europe. The WG recommends that a methodology is developed for in-field and off-field exposure characterisation for additional application techniques. This should include innovative techniques and targeted application (e.g., spot application, precision farming, etc.).
- A unified approach under several EU Regulations would be advisable in order to develop a meaningful methodology for the assessment of indirect effects. It is considered more logical to address indirect effects from reduced food availability when developing the risk assessment guidance documents for non-target terrestrial plants, non-target arthropods and non-target soil organisms.
- A holistic approach should be considered to develop harmonised and robust exposure models to cover additional exposure routes (e.g. dermal and inhalation) covering all terrestrial non-target organisms, including bats.

ED_006569J_00096293-00190

- A unified approach under several EU Regulations would be advisable in order to link Regulations and directives (e.g. Reg 1107/2009[2], Endangered species, CAP[46] etc.) in support of the EU Green Deal.
- Regulation (EU) No 546/2011[5] ((iii) of point 2.5.2.1) suggests that, where relevant, a cumulative ERA should be conducted in the area of envisaged use in case of authorised uses of PPPs that contain the same active substance or that give rise to the same metabolites. The legislative phrase 'area of envisaged use' was not operationally defined. Therefore, it should be verified whether cumulative exposures (e.g., over time, in multiple fields) are covered by the current risk assessment conclusions or may require further development~~,~~
- It is further recommended that a similar exercise (as described in the preceding bullet point) is performed for exposures to different pesticide active substances.
- A dedicated guidance on the risk assessment for rice should be developed.

Risk assessment parameterisation

- Additional residue data for deriving default parameters used in the screening and Tier 1 risk assessment for sprays should be developed and collected. Specifically, the WG noted that data were lacking for flower buds, weeds seeds, and flying insects.
- For plant DT50 values specifically, the WG recommends a comprehensive data collection and analysis in a harmonised manner.
- The crop groups used in this Guidance Document for the risk assessment of spray applications uses the EPPO harmonised classification, as far as possible. The WG considers that it would be beneficial if the exposure parameters (such as crop interception) are aligned to these crop groups.
- Information on bioaccumulation factors (BAFs) for pesticides in soil- and sediment-dwelling prey organisms of birds and mammals should be developed and collected.
- Further development of alternative methods to vertebrate testing as well as validation of additional endpoints (e.g. behavioural) for currently available test methods and implementation of these into the risk assessment is recommended.
- Additional data should be developed and analysed regarding species sensitivity for terrestrial vertebrates for various effect endpoints and substances.
- It is recommended that more extensive guidance on use of HCD (for both birds and mammals) is produced in concert with the mammalian toxicology experts.
- Development of regulatory technical guidance on how to conduct and interpret (statistically; ecologically; regional relevance) higher-tier exposure, effects and integrated exposure-effects field studies should be developed.
- Further development of environmental scenarios, food web bioaccumulation models, TKTD models and population models (including their documentation), following the comprehensive suggestions of EFSA PPR et al. (2014; 2018a).
- Ecological data to underpin risk assessment methodology, and for in-silico modelling, should be updated and expanded to include information on normal operating range (NOR), various ecological niches and habitats in the EU and appropriate landscapes (e.g., agricultural).

---

[46] European Commission, 2010. The CAP towards 2020: meeting the food, natural resources and territorial challenges of the future. http://ec.europe.eu/agriculture/cap-post-2013/communication/index.en.htm; European Commission, 2013c. CAP Reform – an explanation of the main elements. EC/MEMO/13/621.

ED_006569J_00096293-00191

- Field studies on animal behaviour not captured by standard exposure assessment scenarios (e.g. birds using drip irrigation systems for drinking water) are scarce and more data is needed in order to consider this and other possible new/developing routes of exposure.

Monitoring

- Further development of post-registration monitoring to assess unforeseen side-effects of pesticides, verify the risk assessment approach and to evaluate the effectiveness of risk mitigation measures, is recommended.

ED_006569J_00096293-00192

References

Abel S, Nybom I, Mäenpää K, Hale SE, Cornelissen G, Akkanen J. 2017 Mixing and capping techniques for activated carbon-based sediment remediation efficiency and adverse effects for *Lumbriculus variegatus*. Water Research 114 (2017) 104-112.

Abrahams PW, 2012. Involuntary soil ingestion and geophagia: A source and sink of mineral nutrients and potentially harmful elements to consumers of earth materials. Applied Geochemistry, 5:954-968.

Acolla C, Vaugeois M, Grimm V, Moore AP, Rueda-Cediel P, Schmolke A, Forbes VE., 2021. A review of key features and their implementation in unstructured, structured, and agent-based population models for ecological risk assessment. Integrated Environmental Assessment and management 17: 521-540.

Ågerstrand M, Arnold K, Balshine S, Brodin T, Brooks BW, Maack G, McCallum E, Pyle G, Saaristo M, Ford A, 2020. Emerging investigator series: use of behavioural endpoints in the regulation of chemicals. Environmental Science Processes & Impacts, 22, 49-65.

Alix A, Brown C, Capri E, Goerlitz G, Golla B, Knauer K, Laabs V, Mackay N, Marchis A, Poulsen V, Alonso Prados E, Reinert W, Streloke M, 2017. Mitigating the Risks of Plant Protection Products in the Environment: MAgPIE. Society of Environmental Toxicology and Chemistry (SETAC).

Alonso E, Tapie N, Budzinski H, Leménach K, Peluhet L, Tarazona JV. 2008. A model for estimating the potential biomagnification of chemicals in a generic food web: Preliminary development. Environmental Science and Pollution Research, 15, 31-40.

Amat JA and Varo N, 2008. Grit ingestion and size-related consumption of tubers by Graylag Geese. Water-birds 31, 133–137.

Anonymous, 1990. Recommendations of an international workshop on terrestrial field testing of pesticides. In L. W. Somerville, Pesticide effects on terrestrial wildlife. London: Taylor and Francis.

Arnot JA and Gobas FAPC, 2004. A food web bioaccumulation model for organic chemicals in aquatic ecosystems. Environmental Toxicology and Chemistry 23, 2343-2355.

Ashauer R and Brown CD, 2013. Highly time-variable exposure to chemicals – towards an assessment strategy. Integrated Environmental Assessment and Management 9, 27–33.

Aubert L, Decamps C, Jacquemin G, Quinet M, 2021. Comparison of Plant Morphology, Yield and Nutritional Quality of Fagopyrum esculentum and Fagopyrum tataricum Grown under Field Conditions in Belgium. Plants 2021, 10, 258. https://doi.org/10.3390/plants10020258.

Augusiak J, Van den Brink PJ, Grimm V., 2014. Merging validation and evaluation of ecological models to 'evaludation': A review of terminology and a practical approach. Ecological Modelling, 280, 117–128.

Avery ML, Decker DG, Fischer DL, 1994. Cage and flight pen evaluation of avian repellency and hazard associated with imidacloprid-treated rice seed. Crop Protection, 13, 535-540.

Avery ML, Fischer DL, Primus TM, 1997. Assessing the hazard to granivorous birds feeding on chemically treated seeds. Pesticide science, 49, 362-366.

Azimonti G, Galimberti F, Marchetto F, Menaballi L, Ullucci S, Pelliciolo F, Caffi A, Ceriani L, Ippolito A, Moretto A, de Boer W, van der Voet H, 2015. Comparison of NOEC values to EC10/EC20 values, including confidence intervals, in aquatic and terrestrial ecotoxicological risk assessment. EFSA supporting publication 2015:EN-906. 274 pp.

Baird DJ and Burton GA, 2001. Ecological Variability: Separating Natural from Antropogenic Causes of Ecosystem Impairment. Society of Environmental Toxicology and Chemistry (SETAC), Pensacola FL, USA, 336 pp.

Barber I, Tarrant KA, Thompson HM, 2003. Exposure of small mammals, in particular the wood mouse, *Apodemus sylvaticus*, to pesticide seed treatments. Environmental Toxicology and Chemistry, 22, 1134-1139.

ED_006569J_00096293-00193

Bairlein F, 1998. Energy and nutrient utilization efficiencies in birds – a review. In Adams N, Slotow RH, editors. Proceedings of the 22nd International Ornithological Congress, Durban, South-Africa. Ostrich; 69, 2221-46.

Bednarska AJ, Edwards P, Sibley R, Thorbeck P., 2013. A toxicokinetic model for thiamethoxam in rats: implications for higher-tier risk assessment. Ecotoxicology 22:548-557.

Benito MM and Dittrich R, 2018. Identification of focal species. In: Wolf C (ed.). Background information to the revision of the Guidance Document Risk assessment for Birds and Mammals, pp. 7-15.

Bennett R, Hoff D, Etterson M. Assessment of methods for estimating risk to birds from ingestion of contaminated grit particles. Cincinnati: U.S. Environmental Protection Agency. 2011; EPA/600/R-11/023. ERASC-016 F.

Best LB. Conservation *vs.* Conventional Tillage: Wildlife Management Considerations, 1985. In: D'Itri FM (ed), A systems approach to Conservation Tillage. CRC Press Boca Raton, pp.12.

Best LB and Gionfriddo JP, 1994. House sparrow preferential consumption of carriers used for pesticide granules. Environmental Toxicology and Chemistry, 13, 919-925.

Best LB and Stafford TR, 2002. Influence of daily grit consumption rate and diet on gizzard grit counts. The Journal of Wildlife Management, 66, 381-391.

Beyer WN, Connor EE and Gerould S, 1994. Estimates of soil ingestion by wildlife. The Journal of Wildlife Management 58, 375– 382.

Blake GR, 2008. Particle density. In: Chesworth W. (ed), Encyclopedia of Soil Science. Encyclopedia of Earth Sciences Series. Springer, Dordrecht. https://doi.org/10.1007/978-1-4020-3995-9_406

BirdLife International, 2004. Birds in Europe: population estimates, trends, and conservation status. BirdLife International, Cambridge, UK.

BirdLife International, 2021. Species factsheet: *Alcedo atthis.* Downloaded from http://www.birdlife.org on 25/08/2021.

Boesten JJTI, 2017. Conceptual considerations on exposure assessment goals for aquatic pesticide risks at EU level. Pest Management Science 74, 264-274.

Bouvier JC, Ricci B, Agerberg J, Lavigne C, 2011. Apple orchard pest control strategies affect bird communities in southeastern France. Environmental Toxicology and Chemistry 30, 212-219.

Brock TCM, Hammers-Wirtz M, Hommen U, Preuss TG, Ratte H-T, Roessink I, Strauss T, Van den Brink PJ (2015) The minimum detectable difference (MDD) and the interpretation of treatment-related effects of pesticides in experimental ecosystems. Environ Science and Pollution Research, 22, 1160-1174.

Brooks AC, Fryer M, Lawrence A, Pascual J, Sharp R, 2017. Reflections on bird and mammal risk assessment for plant protection products in the European Union: Past, present, and future. Environmental Toxicology and Chemistry, 36, 565-575.

Brooks A, Foudoulakis M, Schuster HS and Wheeler JR, 2019. Historical control data for the interpretation of ecotoxicity data: are we missing a trick? Ecotoxicology, 28, 1198–1209.

Brooks, A, 2020. SETAC spotlight: Deriving ecologically relevant endpoints for wild mammal risk assessments – 5 years on, what is the state of play? Poster presentation, 30th Annual meeting Society of Environmental Toxicology and Chemistry (SETAC) Europe, online meeting.

Brown C, Alix A, Alonso-Prados JL, Auteri D, Gril JJ, Hiederer R, Holmes C, Huber A, de Jong F, Liess M, Loutseti S, Mackay N, Maier WM, Maund S, Pais C, Reinert W, Russell M, Schad T, Stadler R, Streloke M, Styczen M, van de Zande J, 2007. Landscape and Mitigation Factors in Aquatic Ecological Risk Assessment. Download Volume II: (size 4.5 MB) - Detailed Technical Reviews. Final Report of the FOCUS Working Group on Landscape and Mitigation Factors in Ecological Risk Assessment. EC Document Reference SANCO/10422/2005 v2.0. 436 pp.

Brühl CA, Guckenmus B, Ebeling M, Barfknecht R, 2011. Exposure reduction of seed treatments through dehusking behaviour of the wood mouse (*Apodemus sylvaticus*). Environmental Science and Pollution Research, 18, 31-37.

ED_006569J_00096293-00194

6441 Butet A, 1994. Nutritional conditions and annual fluctuations in *Apodemus sylvaticus* populations.
6442 Russian Journal of Ecology, 111-119.

6443 Buxton JM, Crocker DR, and Pascual JA, 1998. Birds and farming: information for risk assessment. 1998
6444 Update Contract PN0919 Milestone Report CSL Project No M37.

6445 Byrne AW, Do Linh San E, 2016. A cautionary note on the use of minimum number alive-derived
6446 trappability metrics in wildlife programmes, as exemplified by the case of the European badger
6447 (*Meles meles*). Wildlife Biology in Practice, 12, 51-57.

6448 Carbonel G, Ramos C, Pablos MV, Ortiz JA, Tarazona JV., 2000. A system dynamic model for assessment
6449 of different exposure routes in aquatic ecosystem. The Science of the Total Environment 247: 107-
6450 118.

6451 Cedergreen N, 2014, Quantifying Synergy: A Systematic Review of Mixture Toxicity Studies within
6452 Environmental Toxicology, PLoS ONE 9, e96580. doi:10.1371/journal.pone.0096580.

6453 Chang Y, Cole T, Costa LG, 2017. Behavioral phenotyping for autism spectrum disorders in mice. Current
6454 Protocols in Toxicology, 11.22.1-11.22.21.

6455 Charles R, 2004. Modelling Pesticides Residues, Doctoral Thesis. Swiss Federal Institute of Technology
6456 (EPFL), Lausanne, Switzerland.

6457 Chiu GS., 2013. Food web modelling. Encyclopedia of Environmetrics Second Edition, John Wiley &
6458 Sons, Chichester, UK. DOI: 10.1002/9780470057339.vnn156.

6459 Collins PT, 1992. Length-Biomass Relationships for Terrestrial Gastropoda and Oligochaeta. American
6460 Midland Naturalist 128: 404-406.

6461 Crocker DR, Lawrence AJ., 2018. Estimating the potential effects of pesticide seed treatments on the
6462 reproductive success of arable birds. Ecotoxicology and Environmental Safety, 147, 124-131.

6463 Crocker D, Hart A, Gurney J, McCoy C, 2002. Project PN0908: Methods for estimating daily food intake
6464 of wild birds and mammals. York: Central Science Laboratory. Project no. PN0908. Funded by the
6465 Department for Environment, Food & Rural Affairs.

6466 Dalkvist T, Topping CJ, Forbes VE, 2009. Population-level impacts of pesticide-induced chronic effects
6467 on individuals depend more on ecology than toxicology. Ecotoxicology and Environmental Safety,
6468 72, 1663-1672.

6469 Dang Z, 2016. Interpretation of fish biomarker data for identification, classification, risk assessment
6470 Dang Z. Interpretation of fish biomarker data for identification, classification, risk assessment and
6471 testing of endocrine disrupting chemicals. Environment International, 92-93, 422-41.

6472 Darinot P, 2020. Improving detectability of the harvest mouse (*Micromys minutus* Pallas, 1771) by
6473 above ground live-trapping. Mammalia, 84, 239-245.

6474 Defra, 2007. Improved estimates of food and water intake for risk assessment. DEFRA Project code
6475 PS2330, pp 23.

6476 Defra, 2010. Dehusking of seed by small mammals - default values for use in risk assessment. DEFRA
6477 Project code PS2349, 29 pp.

6478 Devos Y, Craig W, Devlin RH, Ippolito A, Leggatt RA, Romeis J, Shaw R, Svendsen C and Topping CJ,
6479 2019. Using problem formulation for fit-for-purpose pre-market environmental risk assessments of
6480 regulated stressors. EFSA Journal 2019;17(S1):e170708, 31 pp.

6481 Dittrich R, Hotopp I, Benito M, 2018. Field effect studies to investigate acute risks for vertebrates. In
6482 Wolf C, Benito M, Dittrich R, Fuelling O, Giessing B, Hotopp I, Russ A. Background Information for
6483 the Revision of the Guidance Document Risk Assessment for Birds and Mammals –Based on
6484 experiences of daily practical work on higher tier risk assessments and field studies. Tier 3 Solutions,
6485 Leverkusen, DE, 10 pp.

6486 Ducrot V, Ashauer R, Bednarska AJ, Hinarejos S, Thorbek P, Weijman G, 2015. Using toxicokinetic-
6487 toxicodynamic modelling as an acute risk assessment refinement approach in vertebrate ecological
6488 risk assessment. Integrated Environmental Assessment and management, 12, 32-45.

6489 Dunning JB, 2007. CRC Handbook of Avian Body Masses. 2nd ed. Boca Raton, CRC Press.

ED_006569J_00096293-00195

6490 Duquesne S, Alalouni U, Gräff T, Frische T, 2020. Better define beta–optimizing MDD (minimum
6491 detectable difference) when interpreting treatment-related effects of pesticides in semi-field and
6492 field studies. Environmental Science and Pollution Research, 27, 8814–8821.

6493 Ebeling M and Wang M, 2018. Dissipation of plant protection products from foliage. Environmental
6494 Toxicology and Chemistry, 37, 1926–1932.

6495 ECHA (European Chemicals Agency), 2008. Guidance for the implementation of REACH, Chapter R.6:
6496 QSARs and grouping of chemicals. ECHA, Helsinki. 134 pp. Available online:
6497 https://echa.europa.eu/guidance-documents/guidance-on-reach.

6498 ECHA (European Chemical Agency), 2017a. Read-Across Assessment Framework (RAAF), 59 pp.

6499 ECHA (European Chemical Agency), 2017b. Guidance on the Biocidal Products Regulation Volume IV
6500 Environment - Assessment and Evaluation (Parts B + C), 416 pp.

6501 ECHA (European Chemicals Agency) and EFSA (European Food Safety Authority) with the technical
6502 support of the Joint Research Centre (JRC), Andersson N, Arena M, Auteri D, Barmaz S, Grignard E,
6503 Kienzler A, Lepper P, Lostia AM, Munn S, Parra Morte JM, Pellizzato F, Tarazona J, Terron A and Van
6504 der Linden S, 2018. Guidance for the identification of endocrine disruptors in the context of
6505 Regulations (EU) No 528/2012 and (EC) No 1107/2009. EFSA Journal 2018; 16(6):5311, 135 pp.
6506 https://doi.org/10.2903/j.efsa.2018.5311. ECHA-18-G-01-EN.

6507 Edwards PJ, Bembridge J, Jackson D, Earl M, Anderson L, 1998. Estimation of pesticides residues on
6508 weed seeds for wildlife risk assessment. Poster presentation at the Society of Environmental
6509 Toxicology and Chemistry 19th annual meeting, 1998, Charlotte, NC, USA (summary on page 151
6510 of abstract book).

6511 EFSA (European Food Safety Authority), 2005. Opinion of the Scientific Panel on Plant health, Plant
6512 protection products and their Residues on a request from EFSA related to the evaluation of primicarb.
6513 The EFSA Journal (2005) 240, 1-21.

6514 EFSA (European Food Safety Authority), 2007. Opinion of the Scientific Panel on Plant protection
6515 products and their residues (PPR) related to the revision of Annexes II and III to Council Directive
6516 91/414/EEC concerning the placing of plant protection products on the market - Ecotoxicological
6517 studies. The EFSA Journal (2007) 461, 1-44.

6518 EFSA (European Food Safety Authority), 2008. Scientific Opinion of the Panel on Plant protection
6519 products and their residues on a request from the EFSA PRAPeR Unit on risk assessment for birds
6520 and mammals. The EFSA Journal (2008) 734: 1-181.

6521 EFSA (European Food Safety Authority), 2009a. Guidance on Risk Assessment for Birds and Mammals
6522 on request from EFSA. EFSA Journal 2009;7(12):1438, 358 pp. doi:10.2903/j.efsa.2009.1438.

6523 EFSA (European Food Safety Authority), 2009b. Scientific Opinion of EFSA prepared by the Panel on
6524 Plant Protection Products and their Residues (PPR) on the review of the opinions of the PPR Panel
6525 issued in 2006 and 2007 related to the revision of Annexes II and III to Council Directive 91/414/EEC
6526 concerning the placing of plant protection products on the market – Analytical methods, The EFSA
6527 Journal (2009) 1174, 1-6.

6528 EFSA (European Food Safety Authority), 2010. Application of systematic review methodology to food
6529 and feed safety assessments to support decision making. EFSA Journal 2010; 8(6):1637. [90 pp.].
6530 doi:10.2903/j.efsa.2010.1637.

6531 EFSA (European Food Safety Authority), 2011. Submission of scientific peer-reviewed open literature
6532 for the approval of pesticide active substances under Regulation (EC) No 1107/2009. EFSA Journal
6533 2011;9(2):2092, 49 pp. doi:10.2903/j.efsa.2011.2092.

6534 EFSA (European Food Safety Authority), 2013. Conclusion on the peer review of the pesticide risk
6535 assessment for bees for the active substance imidacloprid. EFSA Journal 2013;11(1):3068. [55 pp.]
6536 doi:10.2903/j.efsa.2013.3068.

ED_006569J_00096293-00196

EFSA (European Food Safety Authority), 2014a. EFSA Guidance Document on clustering and ranking of emissions of active substances of plant protection products and transformation products of these active substances from protected crops (greenhouses and crops grown under cover) to relevant environmental compartments. EFSA Journal 2014;12(3):3615, 43 pp., doi:10.2903/j.efsa.2014.3615.

European Food Safety Authority. 2014b. Guidance on the assessment of exposure of operators, workers, residents and bystanders in risk assessment for plant protection products. EFSA Journal 2014;12(10):3874

EFSA (European Food Safety Authority), 2014c. EFSA Guidance Document for evaluating laboratory and field dissipation studies to obtain DegT50 values of active substances of plant protection products and transformation products of these active substances in soil. EFSA Journal 2014;12(5):3662, 37 pp., doi:10.2903/j.efsa.2014.3662.

EFSA (European Food Safety Authority), 2015. Technical report on the outcome of the pesticides peer review meeting on general recurring issues in ecotoxicology. EFSA supporting publication 2015:EN-924. 62 pp.

EFSA (European Food Safety Authority), 2017. EFSA Guidance Document for predicting environmental concentrations of active substances of plant protection products and transformation products of these active substances in soil. EFSA Journal 2017;15(10):4982, 115 pp. https://doi.org/10.2903/j.efsa.2017.4982.

EFSA (European Food Safety Authority), 2019a. Administrative guidance on submission of dossiers and assessment reports for the peer-review of pesticide active substances, EFSA supporting publication 2019:EN-1612. 49 pp. doi:10.2903/sp.efsa.2019.EN-1612.

EFSA (European Food Safety Authority), 2019b. Outcome of the Pesticides Peer Review Meeting on general recurring issues in ecotoxicology. EFSA Supporting publication 2019:EN-1673. 117 pp.

EFSA (European Food Safety Authority), 2020a. Outcome of the Public Consultation on the existing Guidance on the risk assessment for birds and mammals. EFSA supporting publication 2020:EN-1786. 105 pp. doi:10.2903/sp.efsa.2020.EN-1786.

EFSA (European Food Safety Authority), 2020b. Adriaanse P, Boivin A, Klein M, Jarvis N, Stemmer M, Fait G, Egmose M. 2020. Scientific report of EFSA on the 'repair action' of the FOCUS surface water scenarios. EFSA Journal 2020;18960;6119, 301 PP.

EFSA (European Food Safety Authority), Ippolito A, Focks A, Rundlöf M, Arce A, Marchesi M, Neri FM, Szentes Cs, Rortais A and Auteri D, 2021. Analysis of background variability of honey bee colony size. EFSA supporting publication 2021:EN-6518. 79 pp. doi:10.2903/sp.efsa.2021.EN-6518.

EFSA Panel on Plant Protection Products and their Residues (PPR), 2010. Scientific Opinion on the development of specific protection goal options for environmental risk assessment of pesticides, in particular in relation to the revision of the Guidance Documents on Aquatic and Terrestrial Ecotoxicology (SANCO/3268/2001 and SANCO/10329/2002). EFSA Journal 2010;8(10):1821. [55 pp.] doi:10.2903/j.efsa.2010.1821.

EFSA Panel on Plant Protection Products and their Residues (PPR), 2012a. Scientific Opinion on the science behind the development of a risk assessment of Plant Protection Products on bees (Apis mellifera, Bombus spp. and solitary bees). EFSA Journal 2012; 10(5) 2668. [275 pp.] doi:10.2903/j.efsa.2012.2668. Available online: www.efsa.europa.eu/efsajournal.

EFSA Panel on Plant Protection Products and their Residues (PPR), 2012b. Scientific Opinion on the science behind the guidance for scenario selection and scenario parameterisation for predicting environmental concentrations of plant protection products in soil. EFSA Journal 10 (2): 2562.

EFSA PPR Panel (EFSA Panel on Plant Protection Products and their Residues), 2013. Guidance on tiered risk assessment for plant protection products for aquatic organisms in edge-of-field surface waters. EFSA Journal 2013;11(7):3290, 186 pp. doi:10.2903/j.efsa.2013.3290.

EFSA PPR Panel (EFSA Panel on Plant Protection Products and their Residues), 2014. Scientific Opinion on good modelling practice in the context of mechanistic effect models for risk assessment of plant protection products. EFSA Journal 2014;12(3):3589, 92 pp. doi:10.2903/j.efsa.2014.3589.

ED_006569J_00096293-00197

EFSA PPR Panel (EFSA Panel on Plant Protection Products and their Residues), 2015. Scientific opinion on the effect assessment for pesticides on sediment organisms in edge-of-field surface water. EFSA Journal 2015;13(7):4176, 145 pp.

EFSA PPR Panel (EFSA Panel on Plant Protection Products and their Residues), 2016. Guidance on the establishment of the residue definition for dietary risk assessment. EFSA Journal 2016;14(12):4549, 129 pp. doi:10.2903/j.efsa.2016.4549.

EFSA PPR Panel (EFSA Panel on Plant Protection Products and their Residues), Ockleford C, Adriaanse P, Berny P, Brock T, Duquesne S, Grilli S, Hernandez-Jerez AF, Bennekou SH, Klein M, Kuhl T, Laskowski R, Machera K, Pelkonen O, Pieper S, Stemmer M, Sundh I, Teodorovic I, Tiktak A, Topping CJ, Wolterink G, Craig P, de Jong F, Manachini B, Sousa P, Swarowsky K, Auteri D, Arena M and Rob S, 2017. Scientific Opinion addressing the state of the science on risk assessment of plant protection products for in-soil organisms. EFSA Journal 2017;15(2):4690, 225 pp. doi:10.2903/j.efsa.2017.4690.

EFSA PPR Panel (EFSA Panel on Plant Protection Products and their Residues), Ockleford C, Adriaanse P, Berny P, Brock T, Duquesne S, Grilli S, Hernandez-Jerez AF, Bennekou SH, Klein M, Kuhl T, Laskowski R, Machera K, Pelkonen O, Pieper S, Smith RH, Stemmer M, Sundh I, Tiktak A, Topping CJ, Wolterink G, Cedergreen N, Charles S, Focks A, Reed M, Arena M, Ippolito A, Byers H and Teodorovic I. 2018a. Scientific Opinion on the state of the art of Toxicokinetic/Toxicodynamic (TKTD) effect models for regulatory risk assessment of pesticides for aquatic organisms. EFSA Journal 2018; 16(8):5377, 188 pp. https://doi.org/10.2903/j.efsa.2018.5377.

EFSA PPR Panel (EFSA Panel on Plant Protection Products and their Residues), Hernandez-Jerez A, Adriaanse P, Aldrich A, Berny P, Coja T, Duquesne S, Gimsing AL, Marinovich M, Millet M, Pelkonen O, Pieper S, Tiktak A, Tzoulaki I, Widenfalk A, Wolterink G, Russo D, Streissl F and Topping C, 2019. Scientific statement on the coverage of bats by the current pesticide risk assessment for birds and mammals. EFSA Journal 2019;17(7):5758, 81 pp. https://doi.org/10.2903/j.efsa.2019.5758

EFSA PPR Panel (EFSA Panel on Plant Protection Products and their Residues), Hernandez-Jerez A, Adriaanse P, Aldrich A, Berny P, Coja T, Duquesne S, Focks A, Marinovich M, Millet M, Pelkonen O, Pieper S, Tiktak A, Topping C, Widenfalk A, Wilks M, Wolterink G, Crofton K, Hougaard Bennekou S, Paparella M and Tzoulaki I, 2021. Scientific Opinion on the development of Integrated Approaches to Testing and Assessment (IATA) case studies on developmental neurotoxicity (DNT) risk assessment. EFSA Journal 2021a;19(6):6599, 63 pp. https://doi.org/10.2903/j.efsa.2021.6599.

EFSA PPR Panel (EFSA Panel on Plant Protection Products and their Residues), Antonio F Hernandez Jerez, Paulien Adriaanse, Annette Aldrich, Philippe Berny, Tamara Coja, Sabine Duquesne, Andreas Focks, Marina Marinovich, Maurice Millet, Olavi Pelkonen, Silvia Pieper, Aaldrik Tiktak, Christopher J Topping, , Anneli Widenfalk, Martin Wilks, Gerrit Wolterink, Ursula Gundert-Remy, Jochem Louisse, Serge Rudaz, Emanuela Testai, Alfonso Lostia, Jean-Lou Dorne, Juan Manuel Parra Morte, 2021b. Draft Scientific Opinion of the Scientific Panel on Plant Protection Products and their Residues (PPR Panel) on testing and interpretation of comparative in vitro metabolism studies. Published for public consultation (under finalisation).

EFSA Scientific Committee, 2011. Statistical Significance and Biological Relevance. EFSA Journal 2011;9(9):2372. [17 pp.] doi:10.2903/j.efsa.2011.2372.

EFSA Scientific Committee, 2014. Guidance on Expert Knowledge Elicitation in food and feed safety risk assessment. EFSA Journal 12(6): 3734.

EFSA Scientific Committee, 2016a. Guidance to develop specific protection goal options for environmental risk assessment at EFSA, in relation to biodiversity and ecosystem services. EFSA Journal 14(6) :4499.

EFSA Scientific Committee, 2016b. Recovery in environmental risk assessments at EFSA. EFSA Journal 2016; 14(2):4313.

EFSA Scientific Committee, 2016c. Coverage of endangered species in environmental risk assessment at EFSA. EFSA Journal 2016; 14(2):4312.

ED_006569J_00096293-00198

EFSA Scientific Committee, Hardy A, Benford D, Halldorsson T, Jeger MJ, Knutsen KH, More S, Mortense n A, Naegeli H, Noteborn H, Ockleford C, Ricci A, Rychen G, Silano V,Solecki R, Turck D, Aerts M, Bodin L, Davis A, Edler L, Gundert-Remy U, Sand S, Slob W, Bottex B, Abrahantes JC, Marques DC, Kass G and Schlatter JR, 2017. Update: Guidance on the use of the benchmark dose approach in risk assessment. EFSA Journal 2017a;15(1):4658, 41 pp. doi:10.2903/j.efsa.2017.4658.

EFSA Scientific Committee, Hardy A, Benford D, Halldorsson T, Jeger MJ, Knutsen HK, More S, Naegeli H, Noteborn H, Ockleford C, Ricci A, Rychen G, Schlatter JR, Silano V, Solecki R, Turck D, Benfenati E, Chaudhry QM, Craig P, Frampton G, Greiner M, Hart A, Hogstrand C, Lambre C, Luttik R, Makowski D, Siani A, Wahlstroem H, Aguilera J, Dorne J-L, Fernandez Dumont A, Hempen M, Valtuena Mart ~ ınez S, Martino L, Smeraldi C, Terron A, Georgiadis N and Younes M, 2017. Scientific Opinion on the guidance on the use of the weight of evidence approach in scientific assessments. EFSA Journal 2017b;15(8):4971, 69 pp. https://doi.org/10.2903/j.efsa.2017.4971.

EFSA Scientific Committee, Benford D, Halldorsson T, Jeger MJ, Knutsen HK, More S, Naegeli H, Noteborn H, Ockleford C, Ricci A, Rychen G, Schlatter JR, Silano V, Solecki R, Turck D, Younes M, Craig P, Hart A, Von Goetz N, Koutsoumanis K, Mortensen A, Ossendorp B, Germini A, Martino L, Merten C, Mosbach-Schulz O, Smith A and Hardy A, 2018. Scientific Opinion on the principles and methods behind EFSA's Guidance on Uncertainty Analysis in Scientific Assessment. EFSA Journal 2018;16(1):5122, 235 pp. https://doi.org/10.2903/j.efsa.2018.5122.

European Bird portal, online. https://eurobirdportal.org/ebp/en/#home/TURPHI/r52weeks (accessed: 20 September 2021).

European Commission, 2002a. Guidance Document on Terrestrial Ecotoxicology Under Council Directive 91/414/EEC, SANCO/10329/2002. 25 September rev1, 37 pp.

European Commission, 2002b. Guidance Document on Aquatic Ecotoxicology Under Council Directive 91/414/EEC. SANCO/3268/2001-rev. 4 final, 17 October 2002.

European Commission, 2002c. Guidance Document on Risk Assessment for Birds and Mammals Under Council Directive 91/414/EEC. SANCO/4145/2000.

European Commission, 2003. Technical Guidance Document in support of Commission Directive 93/67/EEC on Risk Assessment for new notified substances, Commision Regulation (EC) No 1488/94 on Risk Assessment for existing substances and Directive 98/9/EC of the European Parliament and of the Council concerning the placing of biocidal products on the market. Part II. Ispra, Italy: European Chemicals Bureau, Institute for Health and Consumer Protection, Joint Research Centre. Report nr. EUR 20418 EN/2. 337 pp.

European Commission, 2011. Common Implementation Strategy for the Water Framework Directive (2000/60/EC). Guidance Document No. 27. Technical Guidance for Deriving Environmental Quality Standards. Brussels, Belgium: European Commission. Report nr. Technical Report - 2011 - 055. Communities E.204 pp.

European Commission, 2012. Guidance document on the assessment of the equivalence of technical materials of substances regulated under Regulation (EC) No 1107/2009. SANCO/10597/2003 - rev. 10.1, 13 July 2012.

European Commission, 2018. Technical guidelines for determining the magnitude of pesticide residues in honey and setting Maximum Residue Levels in honey. Document SANTE/11956/2016 rev. 9, 14 September 2018.

European Commission, 2019. Technical guidelines on data requirements for setting maximum residue levels, comparability of residue trials and extrapolation of residue data on products from plant and animal origin. Document SANTE/2019/12752.

European Commission, 2021 Guidance document on pesticide analytical methods for risk assessment and post-approval control and monitoring purposes. Document SANTE/2020/12830 Rev. 1 (24 February 2021).

Eisenstein EM, Eisenstein D, Smith JC, 2001. The evolutionary significance of habituation and sensitization across phylogeny: A behavioral homeostasis model. Integrative Physiological & Behavioral Science 36: 251–265. https://doi.org/10.1007/BF02688794.

ED_006569J_00096293-00199

Eng M, Bridget J, Stutchbury M, Morrissey A, 2017. Imidacloprid and chlorpyrifos insecticides impair migratory ability in a seed-eating songbird. Scientific Reports, 7, 15176. DOI:10.1038/s41598-017-15446-x.

Eng ML, Stutchbury BJM, Morrissey CA, 2019. A neonicotinoid insecticide reduces fueling and delays migration in songbirds. Science, 365, 1177–1180.

EPPO (European and Mediterranean Plant Protection Organization), EPPO Global Database, online. https://gd.eppo.int/ (Accessed 20 September 2021).

Esther A, von Blanckenhagen F, an der Heiden A, Durger J, Kozyczkowska-Kneffel D, Ludwigs JD, Sadowski J, Shadid M and Gabriel D, 2020. Proposed Indoor Test Procedure to Quantify Pesticide Treatment Effects on Seed Consumption by Birds. Environmental Toxicology and Chemistry, 39, 359-370.

Etterson MA, Bennett RS., 2013. Quantifying the effects of pesticide exposure on annual reproductive success of birds. Integrated Environmental Assessment and Management, 9, 590-599.

Etterson M, Garber K, Odenkirchen E. 2017. Mechanistic modeling of insecticide risks to breeding birds in North American agroecosystems. PLOS ONE, 12, : e0176998. https://doi.org/10.1371/journal.pone.0176998 May 3.

Faria N and Morales MB, 2019. Effects of soil tillage regime and frequency of cultivation on grassland bird assemblages in Mediterranean drylands. Journal of Environmental Management., 233, 211-217.

Fantke P, Juraske R, 2013. Variability of pesticide dissipation half-lives in plants. Environ Science and Technology, 473548–3562.

Fenckova M, Blok LER, Asztalos L, Goodman DP, Cizek P, Singgih EL, Glennon JC, IntHout J, Zweier C, Eichler EE, von Reyn CR, Bernier RA, Asztalos Z, Schenck A, 2019. Habituation Learning Is a Widely Affected Mechanism in Drosophila Models of Intellectual Disability and Autism Spectrum Disorders. Biological Psychiatry, 15, 86, 294-305. doi: 10.1016/j.biopsych.2019.04.029.

Fera Science Ltd, Pesticide Usage Survey, online. https://secure.fera.defra.gov.uk/pusstats/surveys/ (Accessed: 20 September 2021).

Fischer C, Türke M, 2016. Seed preferences by rodents in the agri-environment and implications for biological weed control. Ecology and Evolution, 6, 5796–580.

Fischer DL, Best LB, 1995. Avian consumption of blank pesticide granules applied at planting to Iowa cornfields. Environmental Toxicology and Chemistry, 14, 1543-1549.

Flinks H, Pfeiffer F, 1988. Einfluß des Nestlingsalters auf die Nahrungszusammensetzung nestjunger Schwarzkehlchen (Saxicola torquata). Journal of Ornithology, 129, 317-324

Flowerdew J, Shore R, Poulton S, Sparks T, 2004. Live trapping to monitor small mammals in Britain. Mammal Review, 34, 31-50.

FOCUS (Forum for the Co-ordination of Pesticide Fate Models and their Use), 1997. Soil persistence models and EU registration. Report of the FOCUS Soil Modelling Workgroup.

FOCUS (Forum for the Co-ordination of Pesticide Fate Models and their Use), 2001. FOCUS Surface Water Scenarios in the EU Evaluation Process under 91/414/EEC Report of the FOCUS Working Group on Surface Water Scenarios. EC Document Reference, SANCO/4802/2001-rev.2, 245 pp.

FOCUS (Forum for the Co-ordination of Pesticide Fate Models and their Use), 2006. Guidance document on estimating persistence and degradation kinetics from environmental fate studies on pesticides in EU Registration Report of the FOCUS Work Group on Degradation Kinetics. EC Document Reference SANCO/10058/2005-v. 2.0, 434 pp., as updated by the Generic guidance for Estimating Persistence and Degradation Kinetics from Environmental Fate Studies on Pesticides in EU Registration, v. 1.1, December 2014.

FOCUS (Forum for the Co-ordination of Pesticide Fate Models and their Use), 2007. Landscape and mitigation factors in aquatic risk assessment. Volume 1. Extended summary and recommendations. Report of the FOCUS Working Group on Landscape and Mitigation Factors in Ecological Risk Assessment. EC Document Reference SANCO/10422/2005 v. 2.0, 169 pp.

ED_006569J_00096293-00200

6738 Forbes VE, Brain R, Edwards D, Galic N, Hall T, Honegger J, Meyer C, Moore DRJ, Nacci D, Pastorok R,
6739 Preuss TG, Railsback SF, Salice C, Sibly RM, Tenhumberg B, Thorbek P, Wang M., 2015. Asessing
6740 pesticide risks to threatened and endangered species using population models: Findings and
6741 recommendations from a CropLife America science forum. Integrated Environmental Assessment
6742 and Management, 11, 348-354.

6743 Forbes VE, Galic N, Schmolke A, Vavra J, Pasorok R, Thorbek P., 2016. Assessing the risks of pesticides
6744 to threatened and endangered species using population modelling: A critical review and
6745 recommendations for future work. Environmental Toxicology and Chemistry, 35, 1904-1913.

6746 Forbes VE, Agatz A, Ashauer R, Butt KR, Capowiez Y, Duquesne S, Ernst G, Focks A, Gergs A, Hodson
6747 ME, Holmstrup M, Johnston ASA, Meli M, Nickisch D, Pieper S, Rakel KJ, Reed M, Roembke J, Schäfer
6748 RB, Thorbek P, Spurgeon DJ, Van den Berg E, Van Gestel CAM, Zorn MI, Roeben V., 2021.
6749 Mechanistic effect modelling of earthworms in the context of pesticide risk assessment: synthesis of
6750 the FORESEE workshop. Integrated Environmental Assessment and Management, 17,332-363.

6751 Fantke P and Juraske R, 2013. Variability of pesticide dissipation half-lives in plants. Environmental
6752 Science and Technology, 47, 3548–3562

6753 Fryday SL, Hart AD, Langton SD, 1996. Effects of exposure to an organophosphorus pesticide on the
6754 behavior and use of cover by captive starlings. Environmental toxicology and chemistry, 15, 1590-
6755 1596.

6756 Fryday SL, Chandler-Morris SA, Tarrant KA, Hart ADM, 1999. Contract PN0914. Validation of methods
6757 for testing the avoidance of treated seeds by birds. Central Science Laboratory, York, UK.
6758 https://www.hse.gov.uk/pesticides/resources/P/PN091420Validation20of20avoidance20methods.p
6759 df.

6760 Fryday SL, Chandler-Morris SA, Tarrant KA, Hart ADM, 2001.Contract PN0909. Robust tests for the
6761 acceptance of bait and treated seed by birds. Central Science Laboratory, York, UK.
6762 https://www.hse.gov.uk/pesticides/resources/P/PN090920Robust20tests20of20avoidance.pdf.

6763 Fülling O, Dittrich R, Hotopp I, 2018. Long-term field effect studies – Determination of risks on the
6764 population level. In D. M. Dr. Christian Wolf, Background Information for the Revision of the
6765 Guidance Document Risk Assessment for Birds and Mammals –Based on experiences of daily
6766 practical work on higher tier risk assessments and field studies–. Tier 3 Solutions.
6767 https://www.tier3.de/wp-content/uploads/2020/10/tier3-solutions-background-information-BM-
6768 GD-2018-12-19.pdf.

6769 Galic N, Hommen U, Baveco JM, Van den Brink PJ., 2010. Potential application of population models in
6770 the European ecological risk assessment of chemicals II: Review of models and their potential to
6771 address environmental protection aims. Integrated Environmental Assessment and Management, 6,
6772 338-360.

6773 Gagliardi, A., Martinoli, A., Preatoni, D., Wauters, L.A. & Tosi, G., 2007. From mass of body elements
6774 to fish biomass: a direct method to quantify food intake of fish-eating birds. Hydrobiologia, 583,
6775 213–222.

6776 Geiger F, Bengtsson J, Berendse F, Weisser WW, Emmerson M, Morales MB, ...Inchausti, P, 2010.
6777 Persistent negative effects of pesticides on biodiversity and biological control potential on European
6778 farmland. Basic and Applied Ecology, 11, 97-105.

6779 Gibbons D, Morrissey C, Mineau P, 2015. A review of the direct and indirect effects of neonicotinoids
6780 and fipronil on vertebrate wildlife. Environmental Science and Pollution Research, 22,103-118.

6781 Gibbons DW and Gregory RD, 2006. Birds. In: Ecological Census Techniques a handbook, eds.
6782 Sutherland WJ, 2006. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, pp. 308 – 344.

6783 Gibbs KE, Mackey RL, Currie DJ, 2009. Human land use, agriculture, pesticides and losses of imperiled
6784 species. Diversity and Distributions, 15, 242-253.

6785 Gilardi JD, Duffey SS, Munn CA, Tell LA, 1999. Biochemicalfunctions of geophagy in parrots: detoxi-
6786 fication of dietarytoxins and cytoprotective effects. Journal of Chemical Ecology, 25, 897–922.

ED_006569J_00096293-00201

Gionfriddo JP and Best LB, 1995. Grit use by house sparrows: Effects of diet and grit size. The Condor, 97, 57-67.

Gionfriddo JP and Best LB, 1996. Grit-use patterns in North American birds: The influence of diet, body size, and gender. The Wilson Bulletin, 108, 685-696.

Gionfriddo JP and Best LB, 1999. Grit use by birds: A review. In: Current Ornithology, Vol. 15, V. Nolan Jr., E.D. Ketterson and C.F. Thompson, Eds. Kluwer Academic/Plenum Publishers, New York, NY. p. 89-148.

Gobas FAPC, Burkhard LP, Doucette WJ, Sappington KG, Verbruggen EMJ, Hope BK, Bonnell MA, Arnot JA, Tarazona JV., 2016. Review of existing terrestrial bioaccumulation models and terrestrial bioaccumulation modelling needs for organic chemicals. Integrated Environmental Assessment and Management, 12, 123-134.

Golokhvast K, Sergievich A, Grigoriev N, 2014. Geophagy (rock eating), experimental stress and cognitive idiosyncrasy. Asian Pacific Journal of Tropical Biomedicine, 4, 362-366.

Gottwald J, Zeidler R, Friess N, Ludwig M, Reudenbach C, Nauss T, 2019. Introduction of an automatic and open-source radio tracking system for small mammals. Methods in Ecology and Evolution, 10, 2163-2172.

Goulson D, 2014. Pesticides linked to bird declines. Nature, 511,295-296.

Greaves MP, Smith BD, Greig-Smith PW, 1988. Field methods for the study of environmental effects of pesticides. Thornton Heath, British Crop Protection Council, Monograph 40.

Green RE, 1984. The feeding ecology and survival of Partridge chicks (*Alectoris rufa* and *Perdix perdix*) on arable farmland in East Anglia. Journal of Applied Ecology, 21, 817-830.

Green Rhys, 1979. The ecology of Wood mice (*Apodemus sylvaticus*) on arable farmland. Journal of Zoology, 188, 357-377.

Gu W and Swihart R, 2004. Absent or undetected? Effects of non-detection of species occurrence on wildlife–habitat models. Biological Conservation, 116, 195-203.

Guglielmo CG., Karasov WH, Jakubas WJ, 1996. Nutritonal costs of a plant secondary metabolite explain selective foraging by ruffed grouse. Ecology, 77, 1103–1115.

Gurney JE, Perrett J, Crocker DR, Pascual JA,1998. Mammals and farming: information for risk assessment. 1998 Update Contract PN0919 Milestone Report FERA Project No M37.

Hallmann CA, Foppen RPB, Van Turnhout CAM, De Kroon H, Jongejans E, 2014. Declines in insectivorous birds are associated with high neonicotinoid concentrations. Nature, 511,341-343.

Hampl R, Bureš S, Baláž P, Bobek M, Pojer F, 2005. Food provisioning and nestling diet of the black stork in the Czech Republic. Waterbirds, 28, 35–40.

Hanski I, 1984. Food consumption, assimilation and metabolic rate in six species of shrew (Sorex and Neomys). Annales Zoologici Fennici, 21, 157-165.

Hanski I, 1994. Population biological consequences of body size in shrews. In J. F. Merritt, G. L. Kirkland, & R. K. Rose (Eds.), Advances in the Biology of Shrews. Pittsburgh: Carnegie Museum of Natural History.

Hazera Seeds of Growth, online. https://hazera.de/essential-information/1000-seed-weight/ (Accessed: 20 September 2021).

Henschel J, Mahsberg D, Stumpf H, 1996. Mass-length relationships of spiders and harvestmen (Araneae and Opiliones). Revue Suisse de Zoologie, 265-268.

Heroldova M, Michalko R, Suchomel J, Zejda J, 2017. Influence of no-tillage versus tillage system on common vole (Microtus arvalis) population density. Pest Management Science, 74, 1346-1350.

Hommes M, Büchs W, Joermann G, and Siebers, J., 1990. Vogelgefährdung durch Planzenschutzmittelrückstände in Blattpfützen von Gemüsekohl. [Poisoning risk of birds by residues of pesticides in leaf puddles of cole crops.] Nachrichtenbl. Deut. Pflanzenschutzd. 42, 113-117.

Hommen U, Forbes V, Grimm V, Preuss TG, Thorbek P, Ducrot V., 2016. How to use mechanistic effect models in environmental risk assessment of pesticides: Case studies and recommendations from the SETAC workshop MODELINK. Integrated Environmental Assessment and Management, 12, 21-31.

Hulme PE, 1994. Post-Dispersal Seed Predation in Grassland: Its Magnitude and Sources of Variation. Journal of Ecology, 82, 645-652 https://doi.org/10.2307/2261271.

Hutterer R, Kryštufek B, Fernandes M, Meinig H, 2016. Sorex minutus (errata version published in 2017). The IUCN Red List of Threatened Species, e.T29667A115171222. https://dx.doi.org/10.2305/IUCN.UK.2016-3.RLTS.T29667A22316362.en.

ICPS (International Centre for Pesticides Health Risk Prevention), 2019. Update and harmonization of rice pesticide risk assessment and revision of European guidelines-Ecotoxicology: birds and mammals. Draft report, 19 pp.

Isnard P, Flammarion P, Roman G, Babut M, Bastien P, Bintein S, Esserméant L, Férard JF, Gallotti-Schmitt S, Saouter E, Saroli M, Thiébaud H, Tomassone R, Vindimian E, 2001. Statistical analysis of regulatory ecotoxicity tests. Chemosphere, 45, 659-669. https://doi.org/10.1016/S0045-6535(00)00600-7.

IUCN (International Union for Conservation of Nature), online. https://www.iucn.org/ (accessed: 20 September 2021).

Jager T, 1998. Mechanistic approach for estimating bioconcentration of organic chemicals in earthworms (Oligochaeta). Environmental Toxicology and Chemistry, 17, 2080 – 2090.

Jager T, Albert C, Preuss TG, Ashauer R., 2011. General unified threshold model of survival – a toxicokinetic-toxicodynamic framework for ecotoxicology. Environmental Science & technology, 45, 2529-2540.

Jager T, Fleuren RHLJ, Roelofs W, de Groot AC, 2003. Feeding activity of the earthworm *Eisenia Andrei* in artificial soil. Soil Biololgy and Biochemistry, 35,313–322.

Jenni L, Reutimann P, Jenni-Eiermann S, 1990. Recognizability of different food types in faeces and in alimentary flushes of Sylvia warblers. Ibis, 132, 445-453.

Jordan MJR, 2005. Dietary analysis for mammals and birds: a review of field techniques and animal-management applications. International Zoo Yearbook, 39, 108-116.

Jensen T, Hansen T, 2003. Biodiversity and habitat distribution of small mammals in Danish arable land. Flora og Fauna, 109, 9-21.

Katzner TE and Atlettaz R, 2020. Evaluating contributions of recent tracking-based animal movement ecology to conservation management. Frontiers in Ecology and Evolution, 7, 519 doi.10.3389/fevo.2019.00519.

Kenward R, 2000. A Manual for Wildlife Radio Tagging. Academic Press, San Diego, California, 311 pp.

Kleinmann JU and Wang M., 2017. Modelling individual movement decisions of brown hare (Lepus europaeus) as a key concept for realistic spatial behavior and exposure: A population model for landscape-level risk assessment. Environ. Toxicol. Chem. 36: 2299-2307.

Klimisch HJ, Andreae M, Tillmann U, 1997. A systematic approach for evaluating the quality of experimental toxicological and ecotoxicological data. Regulatory Pharmacology and Toxicology, 25, 1-5.

Klotz S., Kühn I, Durka W, 2002. BIOLFLOR – Eine Datenbank mit biologisch-ökologischen Merkmalen zur Flora von Deutschland. Schriftenreihe für Vegetationskunde Heft 38. Bonn, 334 pp., CD-ROM.

Kooijman SALM, Lika K, Augustine S, Marn N, Kooi BW, 2020. The energetic basis of population growth in animal kingdom, Ecological Modelling, 428, 109110.

Kryštufek B, Lunde DP, Meinig H, Aplin K, Batsaikhan N, Henttonen H, 2019. Micromys minutus. The IUCN Red List of Threatened Species 2019: e.T13373A119151882. https://dx.doi.org/10.2305/IUCN.UK.2019-1.RLTS.T13373A119151882.en.

Lack D, 1968. Ecological adaptations for breeding in birds. Chapman and Hall, London.

ED_006569J_00096293-00203

6882 Landrum PF, Harkey GA, Kukkonen J., 1996. Evaluation of organic contaminant exposure to aquatic
6883 organisms: the significance of bioconcentration and bioaccumulation. In: Newman M, Jagoe CH
6884 (Eds), Ecotoxicology: A Hierarchical Treatment, Lewis Publishers, Boca Raton, FL, USA, pp 85-132.

6885 Lahr J, Krämer W, Mazerolles V, Poulsen V, Jölli D, Müller M, McVey E, Wassenberg J, Derkx R,
6886 BrouwerA, Deneer D, Beltman W, Lammertsma D, Jansman H, Buij R, 2018. Data collection for the
6887 estimation of ecological data (specific focal species, time spent in treated areas collecting food,
6888 composition of diet), residue level and residue decline on food items to be used in the risk
6889 assessment for birds and mammals. EFSA supporting publication 2018:EN-1513. 155 pp.

6890 Lair S, Measures L, Martineau D, 2016. Pathologic Findings and Trends in Mortality in the Beluga
6891 (Delphinapterus leucas) Population of the St Lawrence Estuary, Quebec, Canada, From 1983 to
6892 2012. Veterinary Pathology, 53, 22-36.

6893 Leppänen MT and Kukkonen JVK., 1998. Relationship between reproduction, sediment type, and
6894 feeding activity of Lumbriculus variegatus (Müller): Implications for sediment toxicity testing.
6895 Environmental Toxicology and Chemistry 17: 2196–2202.

6896 Lewis K and Tzilivakis J, 2017. Development of a data set of pesticide dissipation rates in/on various
6897 plant matrices for the Pesticide Properties Database (PPDB). Data 2, 2-8.

6898 Liu C, Sibly RM, Grimm V, Thorbek P., 2013. Linking pesticide exposure and spatial dynamics: An
6899 individual-based model of wood mouse (*Apodemus sylvaticus*) populations in agricultural
6900 landscapes. Ecological Modelling, 248, 92-102.

6901 Liu C, Agnieszka JB, Sibly RM, Murfitt RC, Edwards P, Thorbek P., 2014. Incorporating toxicokinetics
6902 into an individual-based model for more realistic exposure estimates: A case study of the wood
6903 mouse. Ecological Modelling, 280, 30-39.

6904 Lopez-Antia A, Ortiz-Santaliestra ME, Mateo R, 2014. Experimental approaches to test pesticide-treated
6905 seed avoidance by birds under a simulated diversification of food sources. Science of the Total
6906 Environment, 496, 179-187.

6907 López-Calleja MV, Soto-Gamoa M and Rezende EL, 2000. The role of gastolites on feeding behavior and
6908 digestive efficiency in the rufous-collared sparrow. The Condor, 102, 465-469.

6909 Lucchesi V, Zlof V, Heimbach U, 2016. Results of the EPPO Survey on dose expression for seed
6910 treatment and authorized dose for plant protection products in general. Bulletin OEPP/EPPO Bulletin,
6911 46, 618–624.

6912 Ludwigs J.D, Pascual J, Wolf A, von Blanckenhagen F, 2007. Comparison of dehusking experiments of
6913 laboratory mice and wild *Apodemus* spec. mice. Poster, SETAC Europe Conference, Porto, PT.

6914 Ludwigs JD, Ebeling M, Fredricks TB, Murfitt RC, Kragten S., 2017. Appropriate exposure estimates for
6915 wildlife risk assessments of crop protection products based on continuous radio telemetry: A case
6916 study with woodpigeons. Environmental and Toxicology and Chemistry, 36, 1270-1277.

6917 Luttik R, 1998. Assessing repellency in a modified avian LC50 procedure removes the need for additional
6918 tests. Ecoxicology and Environmental Safety, 40, 201-20.

6919 Luttik R and de Snoo GR, 2004. Characterisation of grit in arable birds - to improve pesticide risk
6920 assessment. Ecoxicology and Environmental Safety, 57, 319-329.

6921 Mair MM, Kattwinkle M, Jakoby O, Hartig F, 2020. The Minimum Detectable Difference (MDD) Concept
6922 for Establishing Trust in Nonsignificant Results: A Critical Review. Enviromental Toxicology and
6923 Chemistry, 39, 2109-2123.

6924 Mahaney WC and Krishnamani R, 2003. Understanding geophagy in animals: standard procedures for
6925 sampling soils. J Chem Ecol 29: 1503–1523.

6926 Makris SL, Solomon HM, Clark R, Shiota K, Barbellion S, Buschmann J, Ema M, Fujiwara M, Grote K,
6927 Hazelden KP, Hew KW, Horimoto M, Ooshima Y, Parkinson M, Wise LD, 2009. Terminology of
6928 Developmental Abnormalities in Common Laboratory Mammals (Version 2). Congenital Anomalies,
6929 123–246.

ED_006569J_00096293-00204

6930 Marques GM, Augustine S, Lika K, Pecquerie L, Domingos T, Kooijman SALM, 2018. The AmP project:
6931 comparing species on the basis of dynamic energy budget parameters. PLoS Computational Biology,
6932 14, e1006100.

6933 Martin T, Thompson H, Thorbeck P, Ashauer R., 2019. Toxicokinetic-Toxicodynamic Modeling of the
6934 effects of pesticides on growth of *Rattus norvegicus*. Chemical Research in Toxicology, 32, 2281-
6935 2294.

6936 Martin O, Ermler S, McPhie J, Scholze M, Baynes A, 2020. Data collection in support of the Endocrine
6937 Disruption (ED) assessment for non-target vertebrates. EFSA supporting publication 2020:EN-1849.
6938 131 pp. doi:10.2903/sp.efsa.2020.EN-1849.

6939 Mateo R and Guitart R, 2000. The effects of grit supplementation and feed type on steel-shot ingestion
6940 in mallards. Preventive Veterinary Medicine, 44, 221-229.

6941 McKay H, Prosser P, Hart A, Langton S, Jones A, McCoy C, Chandler-Morris S, Pascual J, 1999. Do
6942 wood-pigeons avoid pesticide-treated cereal seed? Journal of Applied Ecology, 36, 283-296.

6943 Meier U, 2001. Growth stages of mono- and dicotyledonous plants. Berlin, Germany: German Federal
6944 Biological Research Centre for Agriculture and Forestry, BBCH-Monograph, Blackwell Science, 204
6945 pp.

6946 Mineau P, Whiteside M, 2013. Pesticide acute toxicity is a better correlate of U.S. grassland bird declines
6947 than agricultural intensification. PloS ONE 8, e57457.

6948 Mineau P, Jobin B, and Baril A, 1994. A critique of the avian 5-day dietary test (LC50) as the basis of
6949 avian risk assessment. Technical Report Series No. 215, Canadian Wildlife Service, Ottawa, Canada.

6950 Moatt JP, Nakagawa S, Lagisz M, Walling CA, 2016. The effect of dietary restriction on reproduction: a
6951 meta-analytic perspective. BMC Evolutionary Biology, 16, 199 . https://doi.org/10.1186/s12862-016-
6952 0768-z.

6953 Moermond CT, Kase R, Korkaric M, Ågerstrand M., 2016. CRED: Criteria for reporting and evaluating
6954 ecotoxicity data. Environmental Toxicology and Chemistry, 35, 1297-1309.

6955 Moore DRJ, Fischer DL, Teed RS, Rodney SI, 2010. Probabilistic risk-assessment model for birds
6956 exposed to granular pesticides. Integrated Environmental Assessment and Management, 6,260–
6957 272.

6958 Moser V, Bailey F, Bowers W, Raffaele K, Crofton K, Gilbert M, 2016. North American Free Trade
6959 Agreement (NAFTA) Technical Working Group on Pesticides (TWG) Developmental Neurotoxicity
6960 Study Guidance Document. https://www.epa.gov/sites/production/files/2017-
6961 02/documents/developmental_neurotoxicity_study_internal_guidance_document_final_0.pdf.

6962 Mount DR, Dawson TD, Burkhard LP., 1999. Implications of gut purging for tissue residues determined
6963 in bioaccumulation testing with *Lumbriculus variegatus*. Environmental Toxicology and Chemistry,
6964 18, 1244–1249.

6965 Morris SA and Thompson HM, 2011. Dehusking of seed by small mammals: default values for use in
6966 risk assessment. Integrated environmental assessment and management, 7, 147-148.

6967 Muller EB, Lika K, Nisbet RM, Schultz IR, Casas J, Gergs A, Murphy CA, Diane Nacci D, Watanabe KH,
6968 2019. Regulation of reproductive processes with dynamic energy budgets. Functional Ecology, 33,
6969 819–832.

6970 Murrell JA, Portier CJ, Morris RW, 1998. Characterizing Dose-Response I: Critical Assessment of the
6971 Benchmark Dose Concept. Risk Analysis, 18, 13-26. https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1539-
6972 6924.1998.tb00911.x.

6973 Newton I, 1964. Bud-eating by bullfinches in relation to the natural food-supply. Journal of Applied
6974 Ecology, 265-279.

6975 Newton I, 1967. The adaptive radiation and feeding ecology of some british finches. Ibis, 109, 33-96.

ED_006569J_00096293-00205

Norman SA, Winfield ZC, Rickman BH, Usenko S, Klope M, Berta S, Dubpernell S, Garrett H, Adams MJ, Lambourn D, Huggins JL, Lysiak N, Clark AE, Sanders R, Trumble SJ, 2017. Persistent Organic Pollutant and Hormone Levels in Harbor Porpoise with B Cell Lymphoma. Archives of Environmental Contamination and Toxicology, 72, 596-605.

Nybom I, Werner D, Leppänen MT, Siavalas G, Christanis K, Karapanagioti HK, Kukkonen JVK, Akkanen J., 2012. Responses of Lumbriculus variegatus to Activated Carbon Amendments in Uncontaminated Sediments. Environmental Science & Technology, 46, 12895–12903.

OECD (Organisation for Economic Co-operation and Development), 1984a. Avian Dietary Toxicity Test (No 205). OECD Guideline for the Testing of Chemicals. OECD, Paris, France.

OECD (Organisation for Economic Co-operation and Development), 1984b. Avian Reproduction Test (No 206). OECD Guideline for the Testing of Chemicals. OECD, Paris, France.

OECD (Organisation for Economic Co-operation and Development), 1997. Neurotoxicity study in rodents (No 424). OECD Guideline for the Testing of Chemicals. OECD, Paris, France.

OECD (Organisation for Economic Co-operation and Development), 1998a. Environmental Health and Safety Publications. Series on testing and Assessment. N 10. Report of the OECD workshop on statistical analysis of aquatic toxicity data.

OECD (Organisation for Economic Co-operation and Development), 1998b. Subchronic oral toxicity – non-rodent 90-day study (No 409). OECD Guideline for the Testing of Chemicals. OECD, Paris, France.

OECD (Organisation for Economic Co-operation and Development), 2001a. Acute oral toxicity- Fixed dose procedure (No 420). OECD Guideline for the Testing of Chemicals. OECD, Paris, France.

OECD (Organisation for Economic Co-operation and Development), 2001b. Acute oral toxicity-up and down procedure (No 423). OECD Guideline for the Testing of Chemicals. OECD, Paris, France.

OECD (Organisation for Economic Co-operation and Development), 2001c. Two-generation reproduction toxicity study (No 416). OECD Guideline for the Testing of Chemicals. OECD, Paris, France.

OECD (Organisation for Economic Co-operation and Development), 2002. Aerobic and Anaerobic Transformation in Aquatic Sediment Systems (No 308). OECD Guidelines for the Testing of Chemicals, Section 3, OECD Publishing, Paris, https://doi.org/10.1787/9789264070523-en.

OECD (Organisation for Economic Co-operation and Development), 2006a. Terrestrial Plant Test: Seedling Emergence and Seedling Growth Test (No 208). OECD Guideline for the Testing of Chemicals. OECD, Paris, France.

OECD (Organisation for Economic Co-operation and Development), 2006b. Terrestrial Plant Test: Vegetative Vigour Test (No 227). OECD Guideline for the Testing of Chemicals. OECD, Paris, France.

OECD (Organisation for Economic Co-operation and Development), 2007a. Metabolism in Rotational crops (No 502). OECD Guideline for the Testing of Chemicals. OECD, Paris, France.

OECD (Organisation for Economic Co-operation and Development), 2007b. Metabolism in Rotational crops (Limited Field Studies) (No 504). OECD Guideline for the Testing of Chemicals. OECD, Paris, France.

OECD (Organisation for Economic Co-operation and Development), 2007c. Metabolism in crops (No 501). OECD Guideline for the Testing of Chemicals. OECD, Paris, France.

OECD (Organisation for Economic Co-operation and Development), 2007d. Developmental Neurotoxicity Study (No 426). OECD Guideline for the Testing of Chemicals. OECD, Paris, France.

OECD (Organisation for Economic Co-operation and Development), 2008a. Acute oral toxicity-acute toxic class method (No 425). OECD Guideline for the Testing of Chemicals. OECD, Paris, France.

OECD (Organisation for Economic Co-operation and Development), 2008b. Bioaccumulation in Sediment-dwelling Benthic Oligochaetes (No 315). OECD Guideline for the Testing of Chemicals. OECD, Paris, France.

ED_006569J_00096293-00206

OECD (Organisation for Economic Co-operation and Development), 2008c. Repeated dose 28-day oral toxicity in rodents (No 407). OECD Guideline for the Testing of Chemicals. OECD, Paris, France.

OECD (Organisation for Economic Co-operation and Development), 2010. Bioaccumulation in Terrestrial Oligochaetes (No 317). OECD Guideline for the Testing of Chemicals. OECD, Paris, France.

OECD (Organisation for Economic Co-operation and Development), 2011a. Guidance document on the current implementation of internal triggers in test guideline 443 for an extended one generation reproductive toxicity study, in the united states and Canada (No 117). OECD Guidance document. OECD, Paris, France.

OECD (Organisation for Economic Co-operation and Development), 2011b. Draft Guidance Document on Avoidance Testing of Birds. OECD Guidance document. OECD, Paris, France.

OECD (Organisation for Economic Co-operation and Development), 2016a. Avian Acute Oral Toxicity Test (No 223). OECD Guideline for the Testing of Chemicals. OECD, Paris, France.

OECD (Organisation for Economic Co-operation and Development), 2016b. Report on activities of the OECD Expert Group on Avian Avoidance Tests between 1994 and 2014. OECD, Paris, France.

OECD (Organisation for Economic Co-operation and Development), 2016c. Reproduction/Developmental Toxicity Screening Test (No 421). OECD Guideline for the Testing of Chemicals. OECD, Paris, France.

OECD (Organisation for Economic Co-operation and Development), 2016d. Combined Repeated Dose Toxicity Study with the Reproduction/Developmental Toxicity Screening Test (No 422). OECD Guideline for the Testing of Chemicals. OECD, Paris, France.

OECD (Organisation for Economic Co-operation and Development), 2018a. Guidance Document on the Determination of In Vitro Intrinsic Clearance Using Cryopreserved Hepatocytes (Rthep) or Liver S9 Sub-Cellular Fractions (Rt-S9) From Rainbow Trout and Extrapolation to In Vivo Intrinsic Clearance Series on Testing and Assessment No. 280. OECD, Paris, France.

OECD (Organisation for Economic Co-operation and Development), 2018b. Guidance Document on Residues in Rotational Crops. Series on Pesticides, No 97, Series on testing and Assessment No 279. OECD, Paris, France.

OECD (Organisation for Economic Co-operation and Development), 2018c. Extended One Generation Reproductive Toxicity (No 443). OECD Guideline for the Testing of Chemicals. OECD, Paris, France.

OECD (Organisation for Economic Co-operation and Development), 2018d. Prenatal developmental toxicity study (No 414). OECD Guideline for the Testing of Chemicals. OECD, Paris, France.

OECD (Organisation for Economic Co-operation and Development), 2018e. Repeated dose 90-day study oral toxicity study in rodents (No 408). OECD Guideline for the Testing of Chemicals. OECD, Paris, France.

OECD (Organisation for Economic Co-operation and Development), 2018f. Carcinogenicity studies (No 451). OECD Guideline for the Testing of Chemicals. OECD, Paris, France.

OECD (Organisation for Economic Co-operation and Development), 2018g. Chronic toxicity studies (No 452). OECD Guideline for the Testing of Chemicals. OECD, Paris, France.

OECD (Organisation for Economic Co-operation and Development), 2018h. Combined Chronic Toxicity/Carcinogenicity Studies (No 453). OECD Guideline for the Testing of Chemicals. OECD, Paris, France.

OECD Test No. 208: Terrestrial Plant Test: Seedling Emergence and Seedling Growth Test or OECD Test No. 227: Terrestrial Plant Test: Vegetative Vigour Test).

Paillat G and Butet A, 1997. Utilisation par les petits mammifères du réseau de digues bordant les cultures dans un paysage poldérisé d'agriculture intensive. Ecologia Mediterranea, 23, 13-26.

Parsons KC, Mineau P, Renfrew RB, 2010. Effects of pesticide use in rice fields on birds. Waterbirds: The International Journal of Waterbird Biology, 33,193-218.

ED_006569J_00096293-00207

Peregrin-Alvarez JM, Tsoka S, Ouzounis CA, 2021. The Phylogenetic Extent of Metabolic Enzymes and Pathways. Genome Research, 13, 423-427.

Peris SJ, Briz FJ, Campos,F, 1995. Shifts in the diet of the grey heron (*Ardea cinerea*) in the Duero basin, central-west Spain, following the introduction of exotic fish species. Folia Zoologica. 44, 97–102.

Pianka E and Parker W, 1975. Age-Specific Reproductive Tactics. The American Naturalist, 109, 453-464.

Pocock MJ, Frantz AC, Cowan DP, White PC, Searle JB, 2004. Tapering bias inherent in minimum numberalive (mna) population indices. Journal of Mammology, 85, 959-962.

Pompanon F, Deagle BE, Symondson WOC, Brown DS, Jarman SN, Taberlet P, 2012. Who is eating what: diet assessment using next generation sequencing. Molecular Ecology, 21,1931-1950.

Popovic V, Vidic M, Jockovic D, Ikanovic J, Jaksic S, Cvijanovic G, 2012, Variability and correlations between yield components of soybean [Glycine max (l.) merr.] Genetika, 44, 33-45, https://doi.org/10.2298/gensr1201033p.

Potts GR and Aebischer NJ, 1995. Population dynamics of the grey partridge *Perdix perdix* 1793-1993: monitoring, modelling and management. Ibis, 137, 29-37.

Povey FD, Smith H, Watt TA, 1993. Predation of annual grass weed seeds in arable field margins. Annals of applied biology, 122, 323-328. https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1744-7348.1993.tb04037.

Prosser P, 1999. Potential exposure of birds to treated seed. Project PN0907 Final milestone report, CSL, UK. Available at: http://www.pesticides.gov.uk/uploadedfiles/Web_Assets/PSD/Research_PN0907.pdf.

Prosser P, 2010. Consolidation of bird and mammal PT data for use in risk assessment. UK Food an Environment Research Agency, London UK.

Prosser P and Hart ADH, 2005. Assessing potential exposure of birds to pesticide-treated seeds. Ecotoxicology, 14, 679-691.

Prosser PJ, Hart AD, Langton SD, McKay HV, Cooke AS, 2006. Estimating the rate of poisoning by insecticide-treated seeds in a bird population. Ecotoxicology, 15, 657-664.

Raimondo S, Schmolke A, Pollesch N, Acolla C, Galic N, Moore A, Vaugeois M, Rueda-Cediel P, Kanarek A, Awkerman J, Forbes V., 2021. Pop-guide: Population modelling guidance, use, interpretation, and development for ecological risk assessment. Integrated Environmental Assessment and management, 17, 767-784. 1-18 DOI:10.1002/ieam.4377.

Rands M, 1985. Pesticide Use on Cereals and the Survival of Grey Partridge Chicks: A Field Experiment. Journal of Applied Ecology, 22, 49-54.

Reckhow KH, 1994. Forum: Importance of Scientific Uncertainty in Decision Making. Enviromental Management, 18, 161-166.

Reynolds TM, 2003. The Feeding Ecology of the Adelaide Rosella (*Platycercus elegans adelaidae*) in Cherry Growing Districts of the Adelaide Hills. MSc Thesis. Department of Environmental Biology, University of Adelaide, Adelaide.

Riordan P, Lloyd A, Macdonald DW, 2009. Do harvest mouse nest survey results predict population size? A report to the people's trust for endangered species, 10.

Rogers LE, Hinds WT, Buschbom RL, 1976. A General Weight vs. Length Relationship for Insects. Annals of the Entomological Society of America, 69, 387-389.

Roos D, Caminero Saldaña C, Arroyo B, Mougeot F, Luque-Larena JJ, Lambin X. Unintentional effects of environmentally-friendly farming practices: Arizing conflicts between zero-tillage and a crop pest, the common vole (Microtus arvalis). Agriculture, Ecosystems and Environment, 272, 105-113.

ED_006569J_00096293-00208

Ruß A, Gießing B, Dittrich R, 2018. Nest monitoring –An approach to identify reproductive risks of birds. In D. M. Dr. Christian Wolf, Background Information for the Revision of the Guidance Document Risk Assessment for Birds and Mammals –Based on experiences of daily practical work on higher tier risk assessments and field studies–. Tier 3 Solutions, 70 pp.

Sample BE, Cooper RJ, Greer RD, Whitmore RC, 1993. Estimation of Insect Biomass by Length and Width. American Midland Naturalist, 129, 234-240.

Santamaria AE, Olea PP, Viñuela J, Garcia JT, 2019. Spatial and seasonal variation in occupation and abundance of common vole burrows in highly disturbed agricultural ecosystems. European Journal of Wildlife Research, 65, 52.

Sepp T, Ujvari B, Ewald PW, Thomas F, Giraudeau M, 2019. Urban environment and cancer in wildlife: available evidence and future research avenues. Proceeding of the Royal Society B, **286,** 20182434. http://doi.org/10.1098/rspb.2018.2434.

Schietinger R, Hofmann K, 1984. Probleme bei der Anwendung von Insektiziden zu Kohl. [Problems by the application of insecticides to cabbage.] Gesunde Pflanzen, 36, 218-220.

Schmid S, Wilson DA, Rankin CH, 2015. Habituation mechanisms and their importance for cognitive function. Frontier in Itegrative Neuroscience, 8, 1-2.

Schmitt W, Auteri D, Bastiansen F, Ebeling M, Liu C, Luttik R, Mastitsky S, Nacci D, Topping C, Wang M., 2016. An example of population-level risk assessments for small mammals using individual-based population models. Integrated Environmental Assessment and Management, 12, 46-57.

Scott D, Joyce C, Burnside N, 2008. Estonian Journal of Ecology, 57, 279-295.

Sherborne N, Galic N, Ashauer R., 2020. Sublethal effect modelling for environmental risk assessment of chemicals: Problem definition, model variants, application and challenges. Science of the Total Environment, 745,141027.

Sing J and Bais B., 2018. Wildlife tracking with latest electronic technology. International Journal of Avian & Wildlife Biology, 3, 238-240.

Smit CE, 2005. Energy and moisture content and assimilation efficiency of bird and mammal food. RIVM report 601516013, pp. 57–71.

Snow D and Perrins CM (eds.), 1998. The Birds of the Western Palearctic (BWP) concise edition (2 volumes). Oxford: Oxford University Press, 1694 pp.

Solomon KR, Brock TCM, de Zwart D, Dyer SD, Posthuma L, Richards SM, Sanderson H, Sibley PK, van den Brink PJ. (Eds)., 2008. Extrapolation Practice for Ecotoxicological Effect Characterization of Chemicals. Society of Environmental Toxicology and Chemistry (SETAC) and CRC Press, Pensacola FL, USA, 380 pp.

Soobramoney S and Perrin MR, 2007. The effect of bill structure on seed selection and handling ability of five species of granivorous birds. Emu - Austral Ornithology, 107, 169-176.

Somerville L and Walker C, 1990. Pesticide Effects on Terrestrial Wildlife. London: Taylor & Francis.

Summers DDB and Huson LW, 1984. Prediction of vulnerability of pear cultivars to bullfinch damage. Crop Protection, 3, 335-341.

Susan L and Makris HM, 2009. Terminology of Developmental Abnormalities in Common Laboratory Mammals (Version 2). Congenital Anomalies, 49, 123–246.

Sutherland WJ, 2004. Diet and foraging behaviour. In: Bird Ecology and Conservation, eds. Sutherland WJ, Newton I, Green RE, 2004. Oxford: Oxford University Press, pp. 233 – 250.

Temple D, Springer T, Gallagher S, du Hoffmann G, Wheeler JR, 2020. The value of avian gross pathology in identifying endocrine disrupting properties. Regulatory Toxicology and Pharmacology,112, 104577.

Tinbergen N, 1963. On aims and methods of ethology. Zeitschrift für Tierpsychologie, 20, 410-433.

Tischler K and Karschon R, 1983. The calorific value of the biomass of Eucalyptus camaldulensis Dehn. Commonwealth Forestry Review, 62, 265-9.

ED_006569J_00096293-00209

7164 Topping CJ, Odderskær P, 2004. Modelling the influence of temporal and spatial factors on the
7165 assessment of impacts of pesticides on skylarks. Environmental Toxicology and Chemistry, 23, 509-
7166 520.

7167 Topping CJ, Dalby L, Skov F, 2016. Landscape structure and management alter the outcome of a
7168 pesticide ERA: Evaluating impacts of endocrine disruption using ALMaSS European Brown Hare
7169 model. Science of the Total Environment, 541, 1477-1488.

7170 Topping CJ and Luttik R., 2017. Simulation to aid in interpreting biological relevance and setting
7171 population-level protection goals for risk assessment of pesticides. Regulatory Toxicology and
7172 Pharmacology 89: 40-49.

7173 Trost RE, 1981. Dynamics of grit selection and retention in captive mallards. The Journal of Wildlife
7174 Management, 45, 64-73.

7175 Trout R, 1978. A review of studies on populations of wild Harvest mice (*Micromys minutus* (Pallas).
7176 Mammal Review, 8, 143-158.

7177 Tuikka AI, Leppänen MT, Akkanen J, Sormunen AJ, Leonards PEG, van Hattum B, van Vliet LA, Brack
7178 W, Smedes F, Kukkonen JVK., 2016. Predicting the bioaccumulation of polyaromatic hydrocarbons
7179 and polychlorinated biphenyls in benthic animals in sediments. Science of the Total Environment,
7180 563-564, 396-404.

7181 USEPA (US Environmental Protection Agency), 1998. Health Effects test guideline. OPPTS 870.6200 –
7182 Neurotoxicity screening battery. Available online:
7183 http://www.epa.gov/opptsfrs/publications/OPPTS_Harmonized/870_Health_Effects_Test_Guideline
7184 s/Series/870-6200.pdf

7185 USEPA (United States Environmental Protection Agency), 2009. OCSPP 890.2100: Avian Two-
7186 Generation Toxicity Test in the Japanese Quail [EPA No. 740-C-15-003]. In: Endocrine Disruptor
7187 Screening Program Test Guidelines. United States Environmental Protection Agency's Office of
7188 Chemical Safety and Pollution Prevention (OCSPP), US EPA, Washington (DC)pp. Available online:
7189 https://www.regulations.gov/contentStreamer?documentId=EPA-HQ-OPPT-2009-0576-
7190 0017&contentType=msw12

7191 USEPA (US Environmental Protection Agency), 2012a. Ecological Effects Test Guidelines. OCSPP
7192 850.2300. Avian Reproduction test. Available online:
7193 https://nepis.epa.gov/Exe/ZyPDF.cgi/P100ICT9.PDF?Dockey=P100ICT9.pdf.

7194 USEPA (US Environmental Protection Agency), 2012b. Ecological Effects Test Guidelines. OCSPP
7195 850.2500. Field Testing for Terrestrial Wildlife. Available online:
7196 https://nepis.epa.gov/Exe/ZyPDF.cgi/P100ICRX.PDF?Dockey=P100ICRX.PDF.

7197 Valverde-Garcia P, Springer T, Kramer V, Foudoulakis M and Wheeler J R, 2018. An avian reproduction
7198 study historical control database: A tool for data interpretation. Regulatory Toxicology and
7199 Pharmacology, 92, 295–302.

7200 van Boekel WH, 2013. Reducing shrew mortality in Longworth live-traps. Lutra, 56, 121-127.

7201 van Dam RA, Harford AJ, Warnez MSJ, 2012. Time To Get Off the Fence: The Need for Definitive
7202 International Guidance on Statistical Analysis of Ecotoxicity Data. Integrated Environmental
7203 Assessment and Management, 8, 242–245.

7204 van der Hoeven N, 2008. Calculation of the minimum significant difference at the NOEC using a non-
7205 parametric test. Ecotoxicology and Environmental Safety, 70, 61-66.

7206 van der Meij MAA and Bout RG, 2006. Seed husking time and maximal bite force in finches. Journal of
7207 Experimental Biology, 209, 3329-3335.

7208 Vincze O, Vagasi CI, Pap PL, Palmer C, Møller AP, 2019. Wing morphology, flight type and migration
7209 distance predict accumulated fuel load in birds. The Journal of Experimental Biology, 222. DOI:
7210 10.1242/jeb.183517.

7211 Vivanti G, Hocking DR, Fanning PAJ, Uljarevic M, Postorino V, Mazzone L, Dissanayake C. Attention to
7212 novelty versus repetition: Contrasting habituation profiles in Autism and Williams syndrome.
7213 Developmental cognitive neuroscience, 29, 54-60.

ED_006569J_00096293-00210

Visser M and Lessells CM, 2001. The costs of egg production and incubation in great tits (*Parus major*). Proceedings of the Royal Society B, 268, 1271-1277.

Vogel P, 1976. Energy Consumption of European and African Shrews. Acta Theriologica,, 21, 195-206.

Vogel P and Gander A, 2015. Live trapping design for the harvest mouse (*Micromys minutus*) in its summer habitat. Revue suisse de Zoologie, 122, 143-148.

Wagner J, 2001, Sexual reproduction of *Lolium perenne* L. and *Trifolium repens* L. under free air CO_2 enrichment (FACE) at two levels of nitrogen application. Plant Cell and Environment, 24, 957-965.

Wang M and Grimm V., 2010. Population models in pesticide risk assessment: Lessons for assessing population-level effects, recovery, and alternative exposure scenarios from modeling a small mammal. Environmental Toxicology and Chemistry, 29, 1292-1300.

Wang M, Ebeling M, Hahne J, 2019a. Relevance of body weight effects for the population development of common voles and its significance in regulatory risk assessment of pesticides in the European Union. Environmental Sciences Europe, 31, 54.

Wang M, Guckland A, Murfitt, Ebeling M, Sprenger D, Foudoulakis M, Koutsaftis A, 2019b. Relationship between magnitude of body weight effects and exposure duration in mammalian toxicology studies and implications for ecotoxicological risk assessment. Environmental Sciences Europe, 31, 38.

Ward RC, Loftis JC, McBride GB, 1990. Design of water quality monitoring systems. Hoboken: John Wiley and Sons, 256 pp.

Watkins FA, McWhirter JL and King CM, 2010. Variable detectability in long-term population surveys of small mammals. European Journal of Wildlife Research, 56 261–274.

Westerman PR, Hofmana A, Vet LEM, van der Werf W, 2003. Relative importance of vertebrates and in-vertebrates in epigeaic weed seed predation in organic cereal fields. Agriculture, Ecosystems and Environment, 95, 417–425. https://doi.org/10.1016/S0167-8809(02)00224-4.

Willis GH and McDowell LL, 1987. Pesticide persistence on foliage. Reviews of Environmental Contamination and Toxicology, 100, 23– 73.

Williams D, 1971. A test for differences between treatment means when several dose levels are compared with a zero dose control. Biometric, 27, 103-117.

Williams G, 1966. Adaptation and Natural Selection: A Critique of Some Current Evolutionary Thought. Princeton, Princeton University Press.

Wolf C, Benito MM, Dittrich R, Fuelling O, Giessing B, Hotopp I, Persigehl M, Rossbach A, Russn A, 2018. Background Information for the Revision of the Guidance Document Risk Assessment for Birds and Mammals. Tier3 Solutions, 70 pp.

Yigit N, Hutterer R, Kryštufek B, Amori G, 2016. *Microtus arvalis*. The IUCN Red List of Threatened Species, e.T13488A22351133, 8 pp. https://dx.doi.org/10.2305/IUCN.UK.2016-2.RLTS.T13488A22351133.en.

Young CM and Rasmussen KM, 1985. Effects of varying degrees of chronic dietary restriction in rat dams on reproductive and lactational performance and body composition in dams and their pups. The American Journal of Clinical Nutrition, 41, 979–987.

Zhang B, Li H, Wei Y, You J. 2013. Bioaccumulation kinetics of polybrominated diphenyl ethers and decabromodiphenyl ethane from field-collected sediment in the oligochaete, *Lumbriculus variegatus*. Environmental Toxicology and Chemistry, 32, 2711–2718.

ED_006569J_00096293-00211

Glossary and abbreviations

Glossary

Absorption	Process(es) of uptake of substances into or across tissues. Absorption refers to parent compound and all its metabolites
Abundance	The total number of individuals of a taxon in an area
Accuracy	The degree to which a measured quantity approaches the true value of what is being measured
Acute toxicity	Responses, often lethal, caused by short-term exposure to a toxicant
Acute DD	Acute Dietary Dose (mg a.s./kg bw per day)
Ad libitum feeding	The diet is available at all times
Adsorption	The adhesion of a substance (e.g. active ingredient of a plant protection product) on the surface of solids or fluids
Antagonism	Opposition of force or principle; of chemicals, producing opposing effects
Arithmetic mean	Average of n values, calculated as the sum (Σn) divided by the number (n)
Assessment endpoint	An explicit expression of environmental value that is to be protected. Operationally, it is defined by an identified environmental entity of value that is susceptible to harm and an attribute that provides evidence of harm.
Assessment factor	Numerical adjustment used to extrapolate from experimentally determined (dose-response) relationships to estimate the exposure to an agent below which an adverse effect is not likely to occur.
Attribute	One of a set of descriptive terms
Avifauna	The bird fauna of an area or period
Bait	A ready-to-use bait (RB), a formulation designed to attract and be eaten by the target pests, can be assessed in the same manner as a seed treatment.
Benchmark Dose (BMD)	A benchmark dose (BMD) is a dose or concentration that produces a predetermined change in the response rate of an adverse effect.
Benchmark Response (BMR)	The predetermined change in response of a BMD is called the benchmark response (BMR).
Benchmark dose, lower confidence limit (BMDL)	The BMD calculated from a statistical model is a range rather than a fixed number. The lower limit of the range is denoted as the BMDL and is typically used in risk assessment.
$BMDL_{10}$	The $BMDL_{10}$ denotes the lower limit of the BMD calculated for a BMR equal to a 10% change in the response rate of an adverse effect relative to the response of control group. The smaller number after the BMDL will always denote the level of change in the response rate, though for the purposes of this Guidance the $BMDL_{10}$ is the most important.
Bias	A systematic error in sampling inherent in the sampling technique
Bimodal	Used of a population or frequency distribution having two modes or peaks
Biomagnification	Is the process whereby the tissue concentrations of a contaminant increase as it passes up the food chain through two or more trophic levels. It is a typical issue for persistent chemicals with a high affinity for fat tissue and/or that are poorly metabolised or excreted.
Biodiversity	The variability among living organisms from all sources including, inter alia, terrestrial, marine and other aquatic ecosystems and the ecological complexes of which they are part; this includes diversity within species, between species and of ecosystems.

ED_006569J_00096293-00212

Biological community	An association of interacting populations that consists of different species of plants, animals and microbes occupying the same area at the same time
Birth rate	The number of offspring produced per head of the population per unit time
Bush fruit	A small fruit growing on a woody bush (e.g. currant, gooseberry)
Cane fruit	Applies to any *Rubus* species or hybrid which is commonly grown with supports such as wires or canes, including raspberries, blackberries, and hybrids such as loganberry, boysenberry, marionberry and tayberry.
Carnivorous	Flesh eating
Carrying capacity	The maximum number of organisms that can be supported in a given area or habitat
CD-1 IGS mice	CD-1 IGS mice are outbred mice derived from a group of outbred Swiss mice developed at the Anti-Cancer Center in Lausanne, Switzerland. The CD-1 IGS mice are generally used for genetics, toxicology, pharmacology, and aging research.
Conceptual model	A hypothesis regarding the structures and important factors that govern the behaviour of an object or process of interest.
Confidence interval (band)	The range of parameter values that would all be accepted under the assumed statistical error distribution and the chosen significance level
Confidence limits	The interval that contains the given parameter value with a certain probability (e.g. 95%).
Control	A parallel experiment or test carried out to provide a standard against which an experimental result can be evaluated
Correlation quotient	A measure of the linear relationship between two quantitative variables, indicating the degree to which they vary together
Crepuscular	Animals which are active at twilight
Daily Dose	Estimated dose an animal will obtain in a single feeding bout
Daily Dietary Dose	Estimated dose through the diet that an animal will obtain over a 24 hour period
Dam	In animal breeding, the female parent
Death (Mortality) rate	The number of deaths in a population per unit time
Degradation	Loss process by which a substance is physically transformed from one chemical species to another. This can ultimately result in the formation of unextracted residues and CO_2, but not necessarily in all cases
Dehusking	The removal of the husk (dry outer integument) from a grain, seed or fruit
Deshelling	The removal of the shell (hard outside covering) from a flower bud
Delayed effect	An effect which occurs after the lapse of some time after the onset of exposure.
Demography	The study of populations, especially of growth rates and age structure
Deterministic model	A mathematical model in which all the relationships are fixed and the concept of probability is not involved
Direct effect	An effect that is mediated solely by the interaction between a specified ecological receptor and an environmental stressor.
Dissipation	Result of one or more loss processes leading to the disappearance of a substance from an environmental matrix, e.g. soil. Loss processes contributing to dissipation include degradation within the soil matrix by biotic and/or abiotic processes, soil surface photolysis, volatilisation, plant uptake and leaching
Ecosystem	A dynamic complex of plant, animal and microorganism communities and their non-living environment interacting as a functional unit.
Ecosystem function	See Ecosystem process.
Ecosystem process	Action or event that results in the flow of energy and the cycling of matter. Examples of ecosystem processes include decomposition, production, water and nutrient cycling.

ED_006569J_00096293-00213

Ecosystem service (ES)	The benefit people obtain from ecosystems. Ecosystem services include provisioning services such as food and water; regulating services such as flood and disease control; cultural services such as spiritual, recreational, and cultural benefits; and supporting services such as nutrient cycling that maintain the conditions for life on Earth.
Ecosystem structure	Attributes related to the instantaneous physical state of an ecosystem. There are several characteristics to describe ecosystem structure. For example, species population density, species richness or evenness, and standing crop biomass.
Effect	In general, an effect is something that inevitably follows an antecedent (cause or agent). A biological effect is the biological result of exposure to a causal agent.
Empirical	Based upon direct observation and experience rather than theory or preconception
Endangered species	A species threatened with (local) extinction
Environment	Natural environment, encompassing all living and non-living entities occurring naturally on earth or some region thereof.
Environmental risk assessment (ERA)	The evaluation of the probability and seriousness of harmful (or adverse) effects to human health and the environment, whether direct or indirect, immediate or delayed, following exposure to a potential stressor.
Expert judgement	The judgement of a person with relevant knowledge or skills for making that judgement
Expert Knowledge Elicitation (EKE)	A systematic, documented and reviewable process to retrieve expert judgements from a group of experts, often in the form of a probability distribution
Exposure	Contact or co-occurrence of a stressor with a receptor organism, population, community; usually expressed in terms of concentration, duration and frequency.
Exposure scenario	A set of conditions or assumptions about sources, exposure pathways, amount or concentrations of agents involved and exposed organisms, systems or (sub)populations (i.e. numbers, characteristics, habitats) used to aid in the evaluation and quantification of exposures in a given situation.
Extrapolation	The process of estimating a value beyond the range of actual values, on the basis of an equation obtained from the actual values
Focal species	Focal species are usually selected based on their ecological relevance, their likely exposure to the potential stressor under field conditions, their susceptibility to the potential stressor, and their testability. Ideally, focal species should have equal or greater sensitivity to the potential stressor than do the species they represent in the ERA and thus knowledge of the effects on these species provides reliable predictions about effects on many other species. **In the B&M guidance document**: A representative subset of real species that actually occur in the crop when the plant protection product is being used.
Foliar invertebrates	Invertebrates dwelling on plant surfaces.
Food web	A representation of the various paths of energy and matter flow through populations in the community.
Frugivorous	Feeding on fruit
Functional group	A collection of organisms with similar functional trait attributes and that are likely to be similar in their response to environmental changes and effects on ecosystem functioning.
Functional Observational Battery	The (FOB) is a neurobehavioral valuation tool describing numerous behaviour and neurological activity related parameters of a rat strain.

ED_006569J_00096293-00214

Functional redundancy	A system resilience principle that states that there should be two or more different ways to perform a critical task.
Functional trait	A measurable property (e.g. mobility, feeding behaviour, trophic level, and place in the food web) of an organism, which has demonstrable links to the organism's function.
Gavage	Force-feeding
Generic model species	Not a real species, but a composed 'realistic worst-case' species representing a specific feeding guild and stratum. It is considered to be representative of all those species potentially at risk, i.e. it is based on ecological knowledge of a range of species that could be at risk. It has a high food intake rate and may consume a mixed diet. The 'generic model species' is also considered to be a representative of the types of birds or mammals that occur across Member States.
Generic focal species	Old terminology for generic model species
Generalist	A species having a broad habitat range or food preference
Generation time	The average duration of a life cycle between birth and reproduction
Geometric mean	Is a mean or average, which indicates the central tendency or typical value of a set of numbers by using the product of their values. It is calculated by multiplying the numbers in the data set, and taking the nth root of the result, where "n" is the total number of data points in the set.
Graminivorous	Feeding on grass
Granivorous	Feeding on seeds
Grooming	The act of cleaning and tidying the body surface, by licking, nibbling or other directed behaviour
Ground invertebrates	Invertebrates dwelling on the soil surface.
Guild	A group of species having similar ecological resource requirements and foraging strategies
Habitat (Ecological habitat)	of a species is the place where an organism normally lives, often characterised by a dominant plant form (e.g. forest habitat) or physical characteristic (stream habitat).
Hawking	Feeding in flight
Hazard (harmful characteristics)	The characteristics of a potential stressor that can cause harm to or adverse effects on human health and/or the environment.
Herbivorous	Feeding on plants
Home range	The area, usually around the domicile, over which an animal normally travels in search of food
In-crop area	Surface covered by the crop plants including the space between the crop rows.
Indicator model species	A species, the presence or absence of which is indicative of a particular habitat, community or set of environmental conditions.
Indirect effect	An indirect effect involves effects of a stressor being transmitted to a specified receptor through an indirect route involving one or more other, intermediary, receptors. For example, a predatory non-target organism could be affected indirectly by a stressor in several ways, including effects of the stressor reducing the abundance of its prey species, its intra-specific or inter-specific competitors, its pathogens or its parasites.
In-field area	The crop area and its boundaries that are managed by the farmer in the context of crop management.
Insectivorous	Feeding on insects
Lactation	Production of milk
Landscape	Any geographical area of interest at a relatively large scale resulting in heterogeneity in space such as fields or habitat patches (e.g. in the context of this scientific opinion, it usually refers to an area that encompasses a mixture of agricultural and non-agricultural land-use types

ED_006569J_00096293-00215

	(e.g. field and off-field), at spatial scales which are defined according to the ecological entities of concern).
Large seeds	Crop seeds with a diameter >0.5 cm.
Lethal	Pertaining to, or causing, death by direct action
Life-history trait	Also referred to as a demographic trait. A trait that influences the population growth rate and ultimately drives population densities and age distributions.
Life span	Longevity; the maximum or mean duration of life of an individual or group
Line of evidence	A set of relevant information of similar type grouped to assess a hypothesis. There is no fixed rule on how much similarity of the information is required within the same line of evidence. This is for the assessor(s) to decide, and depends on what they find useful for the purpose of the scientific assessment.
Litter	Those animals produced at a multiple birth
Mammal	Any member of the Mammalia, a class of tetrapod vertebrates
Maternal	Pertaining to, or derived from, the female parent
Measurement endpoint	A measurable quality related to the valued characteristics chosen for the assessment (Suter et al., 1993). Within the context of ERAs that fall under the remit of EFSA this concerns a quantifiable response to a potential stressor that is related to the specific protection goal.
Median	That value of a variable in an ordered array that has an equal number of observations or items above and below it
Metapopulation	An overall population comprising populations of the same species connected through immigration and emigration.
Milky seeds	
Minimum Number Alive (MNA)	A widely used index of abundance and trappability (% of population trapped during a capture session) in mark-recapture programmes. MNA is a negatively-biased abundance index, and is sensitive to capture probability and the capture session number.
Moving time window approach	A calculation of the worst case residue after multiple applications accounting for residue decline and accumulation of residues.
Native	Indigenous; living naturally within a given area
Niche	The ecological role of a species in a community
NOAEL	Concentration or dose of a substance that causes no detectable adverse alterations in an organism in the context of a given (safety) experiment. Although data requirements as laid down in Regulation 283/2013 and 284/2013 refer to NOEC (no observed effect concentration), the use of NOAEL is recommended for birds and mammals as the endpoint is expressed as a dose level per kg bodyweight.
Nocturnal	Active during the hours of darkness
Non-target organism (NTO)	An organism that is not intended to be affected by the potential stressor under consideration.
Normal operating range (NOR)	The range of values of a given ecological measurement endpoint that is normally observed during a predefined period for a reference population, community, ecosystem or process
Off-crop area	Any uncropped area. It includes also uncropped areas in-field, and such areas can be, for example, the minimal required zone for agricultural management, buffer strips or beetle banks.
Off-field area	Area surrounding a field; either (semi)natural habitats with high ecological value (such as hedgerow or grass strip) or simple structures (fence or a

ED_006569J_00096293-00216

	bare strip of land); normally no short-term changes in cultivation, in most cases not to be influenced by the farmer. Another off-field category comprises man-made structures, e.g. an adjacent field, roads, etc
Omnivorous	Eating a diet of both plants and animals
Ornithology	The study of birds
Parameter	A characteristic of a distribution of a variable or population. Term in the model that is fixed when conducting a model run or simulation.
Parameterisation	Parameter definition, the process of defining parameters that are used to represent the (biological) processes in a model
Passerines	Any bird of the order Passeriformes (songbirds)
Paternal	Pertaining to, or derived from, the male parent
Pelleted seed	Pelleted seeds are seeds coated with inert materials to change their size and shape usually to help with handling/planting. The seed may be treated with pesticide products prior to the coating or the coating itself may include pesticide products.
Pest	The concept of pest organisms is anthropocentric and thus a pest is defined as any organism that is perceived by humans to interfere with their activities. Ecologically there are no such organisms as pests. Organisms in several phyla are considered to be pests: e.g. arthropods, nematodes, molluscs, vertebrates. In particular, any species, strain or biotype of plant, animal or pathogenic agent injurious to plants or plant products are called plant pests.
Pesticide	Substance/agent that prevents, destroys, or controls a harmful organism ('pest') or disease, or protects plants or plant products during production, storage and transport.
Plant Protection Product (PPP)	A substance (or device) used to protect (crop) plants from damage by killing or reducing pest organisms or by mitigating their effects.
Population	A group of individuals of the same species.
Probability	Defined depending on philosophical perspective: (1) the frequency with which samples arise within a specified range or for a specified category; (2) quantification of uncertainty as degree of belief regarding the likelihood of a particular range or category
Problem formulation	Phase of environmental risk assessment which includes a preliminary description of exposure and environmental effects, scientific data and data needs, key factors to be considered, and the scope and objectives of the assessment. This phase produces the risk hypotheses, conceptual model and analysis plan, around which the rest of the assessment develops.
Protection goals	The objectives of environmental policies, typically defined in law or regulations.
Pulses	Edible seeds of plants in the legume family
Quotient	The value obtained by dividing one quantity by another
Random distribution	A distribution in which the outcome is the result of pure chance
Reciprocity	The observation that effects of exposure are similar when exposed for a short time to a greater concentration or for a longer time to a smaller concentration. Reciprocity relates to Haber's law, which assumes that toxicity depends on the product of concentration and time. In case of linear reciprocity, different exposure patterns with the same are under the curve concentration result in the same effect, the basis of the time-weighted average (TWA) approach.
Recovery	Ecological recovery is the return of the perturbed ecological endpoint (e.g. species composition, population density) to its normal operating range.
Recruitment	The influx of new members into a population by reproduction or immigration
Reproductive	The reproductive risk assessment is based on a selected relevant endpoint which may be derived from a long-term study. The term "reproductive" is

ED_006569J_00096293-00217

	used as a general term referring to an effect on development/growth and/or reproduction, that is likely to be relevant for population maintenance.
Refuge	An area in which an ecological entity can survive through a period of unfavourable conditions.
Regulated products	Claims, materials, organisms, products, substances and processes submitted to EFSA for evaluation in the context of market approvals/authorisation procedures for which an ERA is required.
Relevance	The contribution a piece or line of evidence would make to answer a specified question from a regulatory, biological and /or exposure point of view
Reliability	The inherent quality of a piece of information, particularly considering the experimental procedure and the resulting plausibility of the findings.
Risk	The likelihood of consequences (of specified type, magnitude and duration) arising if an ecological entity is exposed to a specified stressor.
Risk assessment	A scientifically based process consisting of four steps: hazard identification, hazard characterisation, exposure assessment and risk characterisation
Risk management	Decision-making process involving considerations of political, social, economic and technical factors with relevant risk assessment information relating to the hazard.
Sex ratio	The relative numbers of males and females in a population, expressed as the number of males per 100 females
Short cut	A method of achieving something more quickly or more easily than if you use the usual methods.
Ruminant	An even-toed ungulate mammal that chews the cud regurgitated from its rumen. The ruminants comprise the cattle, sheep, antelopes, deer, giraffes, and their relatives
Scavenger	Any organism that feeds on carrion or organic refuse
Scenario	'plausible and often simplified descriptions of how the future may develop, based on a coherent and internally consistent set of assumptions about key driving forces and relationships'
Sensitivity analysis	The quantification of the effect of changes in input values or assumptions (including boundaries and model functional form) on the outputs. By investigating the relative sensitivity of model parameters, a user can become knowledgeable about the relative importance of parameters in the model
Service providing unit (SPU)	The systematic and functional components of biodiversity necessary to deliver a given ecosystem service at the level required by service beneficiaries.
Small seeds	Seeds with a diameter of ≤0.5 cm.
Species diversity	The number of different species/taxa within a given community
Species sensitivity distribution (SSD)	Models of the variation in sensitivity of species to a particular stressor. They are generated by fitting a statistical or empirical distribution function to the proportion of species affected as a function of stressor concentration or dose. Traditionally, SSDs are created using data from single-stressor laboratory toxicity tests, such as median lethal concentrations (LC50s).
Specific Protection Goal (SPG)	An explicit expression of the environmental value to be protected, operationally defined as an ecological entity and its attributes.
Stratum	A horizontal layer of vegetation within a stratified plant community.
Synergism	Activity of two or more chemical agents given together that is greater than the sum of activity had the agents been given separately.
Systemic pesticides	Pesticides which move within the plant.

ED_006569J_00096293-00218

Systemic toxicity	It refers to toxic effects caused as a result of absorption and distribution of a substance that affects the whole body rather than a specific (local) area, i.e. to an area distant from its entry point.
Taxon	A taxonomic group of any rank sufficiently distinct from other such groups to be treated as a separate unit.
Threshold	The minimum level of a value of a stimulus to elicit a response
Tillage	The agricultural preparation of soil by mechanical agitatio of various types (e.g. digging, stirring, overturning).
Toxicodynamics	All processes that lead to the damage and/or mortality of the organism exposed to toxic compounds. Biological effects are caused by the toxic compounds on the molecular level, where the molecules of the toxic compound interfere with one or more biochemical pathways. Toxicodynamic part of TKTD models integrate all those processes into only a few equations that capture the dynamics of responses or effects over time.
Toxicokinetics	All processes that influence the dynamics in internal exposure of an individual to the toxic compound, and include absorption, distribution, metabolism and elimination. Toxicokinetic models are used to estimate internal exposure concentrations.
Trait	A well-defined, measurable, phenotypic or ecological character of an organism, generally measured at the individual level, but often applied as the mean state of a species.
Translaminar	Pesticides which move into the leaf where a reservoir of active substance remains for a period of time providing longer control against the target pest.
Uncertainty	Uncertainty is the inability to determine the true state of affairs of a system and it may arise in different stages of risk assessment due to lack of knowledge and to natural variability.
Uncertainty analysis	Analysis of all factors that could reduce the appropriateness and precision of a model to describe a certain phenomenon
Validation	The process of establishing that the procedure/model is a sufficiently accurate representation of the real world to be used as the basis for regulatory decisions.
Variability	The inherent heterogeneity or diversity of data in an assessment.
Variable	A measured or estimated quantity that describes an object that can be observed in a system and that is subject to change. Two kinds of variables can be distinguished. The state variables (e.g. body mass) are the dependent variables calculated within a model, which are also often the performance indicators of the models that change over the simulation. The forcing variable corresponds to input data to the model (e.g. toxicity of the substance). This input data may be defined in the exposure/ecological scenario.
Vermivorous	Feeding on worms
Vulnerable species	A species is a with a relatively high sensitivity to a specific stressor, a high chance of exposure and/or high risk of indirect effects, plus a poor potential for population recovery.
Weight of evidence assessment	A process in which evidence is integrated to determine the relative support for possible answers to a question

Abbreviations

AChE	Acetilcolinesterase
ADME	Absorption, Distribution, Metabolism and Excretion
AE	Assimilation efficiency

ED_006569J_00096293-00219

AF	Assessment Factor
ALT	Alanine Aminotransferase
AFSSA	Agence française de sécurité sanitaire des aliments
AR	Application rate
a.s.	Active substance
AUC	Area under the curve
AV	Avoidance factor
BAF	Bioaccumulation factor
BBCH	Biologische Bundesanstalt, Bundessortenamt and Chemical industry
BCF	Bioconcentration factor
BMD	Benchmark dose
BMD_{10}	The benchmark dose responsible for a 10% response, adjusted to take account of the usual background response by organisms.
$BMDL_{10}$	The lower confidence limit of the benchmark dose responsible for a 10% response, adjusted to take account of the usual background response by organisms.
bw	body weight
C	Concentration
CEU	Central Member States of the European Union also referred to as CZ (Central Zone)
CLP	Classification, Labelling, Packaging
CSL	Central Science Laboratory (now: The Food and Environment Research Agency)
d	day
DA	Dose Addition
DAR	Draft Assessment Report
DD	Dietary dose
DDD	Daily dietary dose
DEE	Daily energy expenditure
DFOP	Double First-Order in Parallel
dRR	Draft registration report
DT_{50}	Time for 50 % degradation
DT_{90}	Time for 90 % degradation
DV_i	Deposition Value and is the proportion of substance reaching the food item *i* accounting for interception by the crop.
dw	Drinking water
DWR	Drinking water rates
EC	European Commission
ECPA	European Crop Protection Association
EEC	European Economic Community
EfAGs	Effect Assessment Goals
ExAGs	Exposure Assessment Goals
EFSA	European Food Safety Authority
EL	Effect Level
ELL_{10}	The lower confidence limit of the effect level responsible for a 10% response.
EPCO	EFSA Peer Review Co-Ordination
EPPO	European and Mediterranean Plant Protection Organization
ERA	Environmental Risk Assessment
eq	Metabolite normalised to the molecular weight of the parent
ETR	Exposure-Toxicity Ratio
EU	European Union
F1	First filial generation
F2	Second filial generation
FE	Food energy

ED_006569J_00096293-00220

FIR	Food intake rate
$F_{met/parent}$	Metabolite-to-parent factor
FO	Frequency of occurrence
FOB	Functional Observation Battery
FOCUS	Forum for the Co-ordination of pesticide fate models and their Use
FOMC	First-Order Multi-Compartment
FS	Focal species
fTWA	Time-weighted average factor
g	Gram
GAP	Good Agricultural Practice. Often used to refer to the representative/proposed use of an a.a. or PPP (e.g. applications rate, timing, growth stage etc)
GD	Guidance Document
GFS	Generic Focal Species
GLP	Good Laboratory Practice
GMS	Generic Model Species
gw	Ground water
HD5	hazardous dose to 5 % of the species
HR	Highest residue level. Often used in regulatory residue assessments under Regulation 1107/2009
HS	Hockey Stick (kinetics)
HTET	Higher Tier Evaluation Tool
IA	Independent Action
ICPS	International Centre for Pesticides and Health Risk Prevention
IMS	Indicator Model Species
IUPAC	International Union of Pure and Applied Chemistry
JRC	Joint Research Centre
k	rate constant
kg/ha	Kilogram per hectare
kJ	Kilojoule
K_{OC}	Organic carbon absorption coefficient
K_{OW}	Octanol-water partition coefficient
L	Litre
LC_{50}	Lethal concentration; the concentration at which 50 % of the test organisms die.
LD_{50}	Lethal dose; the dose at which 50 % of the test organisms die.
LOD	Limit of detection
LoP	Level of protection
LOQ	Limit of quantification
lt	Long-term
LTE	long-term exposure assessment
MAF	Multiple application factor
MAF_{90i} MAF_{50i}	90th or 50th percentile Multiple Application Factor (MAF) for food item i
MC	Moisture Content
MDD	Minimum detectible difference
MDR	model deviation ratio
mg/kg	Milligram per kilogram
mg/L	Milligram per litre
MNA	Minimum-number-alive
MoA	Mode of Action
MRL	Maximum residue levels
MS	Member State
n	Sample size

ED_006569J_00096293-00221

nAChR	nicotinic acetylcholine receptor
NAR	Nominal application rate
NEU	Northern Member States of the European Union also referred to as NZ (Northern Zone)
NIEHS	National Institute of Environmental Health Sciences
NOAEL	No observed adverse effect level
NOEC	No observed effect concentration
NOED	No observed effect dose
NOEL	No observed effect level
NOR	Normal Operating Range
OECD	Organisation for Economic Co-operation and Development
OPPTS	US EPA's Office of Pesticide Programs and Toxic Substances
P	Parental
PD	Composition of diet obtained from treated area
PEC	Predicted environmental concentration
PHI	pre-harvest interval
ppm	Parts per million
PPBD	Pesticide Properties Database
PPP	Plant Protection Product
PPR Panel	EFSA Scientific Panel on Plant Protection Products and their Residues
PT	Proportion of an animal's daily diet obtained in habitat treated with pesticide
PT_x	X percentile PT
QSAR	Quantitative structure-activity relationship
RA	Risk assessment
RAC	Regulatory acceptable concentration
RAR	Renewal Assessment Report
RIVM	Netherlands National Institute of Public Health and the Environment
RMS	Rapporteur Member State
RUD	Residue unit dose
SANCO	European Commission Health and Consumer Protection Directorate General
SAR	Structure-activity relationship
SCFCAH	Standing Committee on the Food Chain and Animal Health
SCP	Scientific Committee on Plants
SETAC	Society of Environmental Toxicology and Chemistry
SEU	Southern Member States of the European Union also referred to as SZ (Southern Zone)
SFO	Single first order
SP	Soil particle
SSD	Species Sensitivity Distribution
STE	short-term exposure assessment
STMR	supervised trial median residue. Often used in regulatory residue assessments under Regulation 1107/2009
SV	shortcut value
sw	Surface water
TER	Toxicity-exposure-ratio
TKTD	ToxicoKineticToxicoDynamic
TMF	Trophic Magnification Factor
ToR	Terms of Reference
TRR	Total Radioactive Residue
TU	Toxic Unit
TWA	Time weighted average
UA	Uncertainty Analysis
US EPA	United States Environmental Protection Agency
WF	Water flux

ED_006569J_00096293-00222

WG	Working Group
WoE	Weight of evidence
WOEC	Weight-of-evidence communication
ww	Wet weight

ED_006569J_00096293-00223

List of Annexes/Appendices

Title	Page number
Appendix A - Generalised description of the tiered approach in prospective ERA for pesticides	226
Appendix B – Description of available standard protocols for an avian reproduction study	230
Appendix C - Long-term and reproductive studies with mammals	233
Appendix D - Extrapolated LD50 for mammals	241
Appendix E – Crop groups for spray applications	249
Appendix F - Summary of Generic Model Species Parameters	254
Appendix G - Generic model species parameter definition	255
Appendix H - Background information for Food Intake Rate Calculations	274
Appendix I - Background information on the fTWA and the selected averaging period to be used	278
Appendix J - RUDs for Tier 1 spray applications	281
Appendix K - Residue decline on food items following spray applications	301
Appendix L - Derivation of deposition values (DV) by considering crop interception	308
Appendix M - Dilution factor Germinating seedlings	318
Appendix N - Use of Higher Tier Evaluation Tools	328
Appendix O - Refinement of residue decline on food items	330
Appendix P- Dehusking/deshelling behaviour in birds and mammals	360
Appendix Q - Background information for the Tier 1 risk assessment for granular application	363
Appendix R - Food web models in regulatory ERA for birds and mammals	370
Appendix S - Background consideration of risk to birds and mammals via consumption of residues in puddles	372
Annex A-RUD Database	375
Annex B – Deposition Values	376

ED_006569J_00096293-00224

Annex C-Evaluation Tool for dissipation studies	377
Annex D-Evaluation Tool for ecological field studies	378
Annex E- Evaluation Tool for effect field studies	379

ED_006569J_00096293-00225

Appendix A - Generalised description of the tiered approach in prospective ERA for pesticides

An appreciation of the tiered risk assessment scheme is needed in order to help contextualise the outcome of any assessment. Figure A.1 and Table A.1 help to describe and explain the tiered approach. Furthermore, it provides clarity as to why a risk assessment indicating a high risk can change to low risk if additional data and risk assessments are made available.

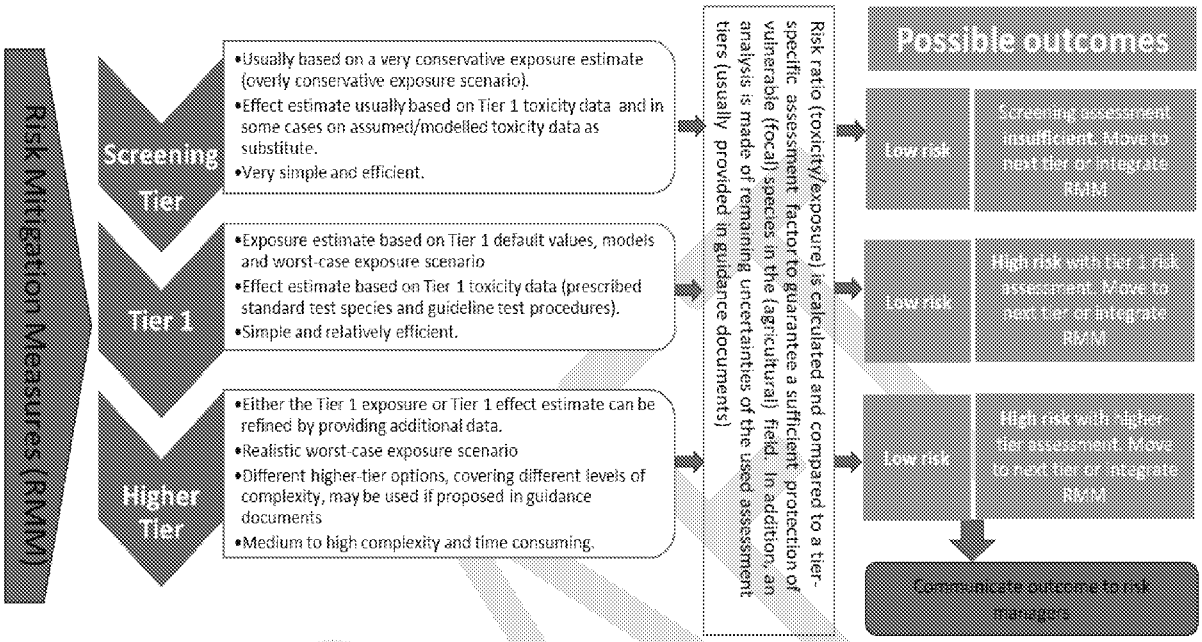


Figure A.1: Generalised description of the tiered approach in prospective ERA for pesticides and non-target organisms.

ED_006569J_00096293-00226

7284 **Table A.1:** Generalised explanation of the different effect assessment and exposure assessment tiers and their use in risk assessment

	Effect assessment	Exposure assessment	Interpretation and use in risk assessment
Screening Tier	The screening level hazard assessment can be based on standard Tier 1 toxicity data when available. In some cases, where data are lacking, conservative estimates can be made. For example, it is common to assume that a metabolite is 10 times more toxic than the parent substance. Should the risk assessment pass with such assumption it negates the need for testing with the metabolite. Another example of screening Tier is the Tier 0 effect assessment for sediment organisms by using the experimentally derived Regulatory Acceptable Concentration for pelagic water organisms and the Equilibrium Partitioning approach (EFSA PPR Panel, 2015)	The exposure assessment used at the screening tier may be an overestimation because of the use of overly conservative exposure scenarios. It may be assumed that in case of repeated pesticide applications, all pesticide loadings in the environmental compartment of concern occur simultaneously (see e.g., Step 1 exposure scenario of FOCUS 2001). It may be the case that in the exposure assessment many crop groups are merged together and therefore, when a screening level assessment 'passes' it can be useful for extrapolation of risk assessments between different uses (i.e., application of the risk envelope).	The purpose of a screening step is to provide an efficient and cost-effective method to identify uses of substances that pose low risk Usually, the risk assessment is performed as much as possible in line with the Tier 1 risk assessment but could be with conservative estimates for the hazard and/or exposure. Should a screening assessment fail then this should simply inform the risk assessor that a more detailed risk assessment is needed.
Tier 1	Tier 1 laboratory toxicity data should be used. These data are defined by the data requirements in the EU (Regulation 283/2013[1] and 284/2013[2]) and occasionally supplemented by additional data (e.g., generated to	Tier 1 exposure assessment may be conservative relative to the actual exposure because of the use of worst-case exposure scenarios.	The risk assessment based on Tier 1 data (in both the exposure or hazard assessment) should be a relatively conservative prediction of the level of risk. Ideally, this needs verification by appropriate higher-tier assessments, e.g., comparison of the Tier 1 regulatory acceptable exposure

[1] Commission Regulation (EU) No 283/2013 of 1 March 2013 setting out the data requirements for active substances, in accordance with Regulation (EC) No 1107/2009 of the European Parliament and of the Council concerning the placing of plant protection products on the market

[2] Commission Regulation (EU) No 284/2013 of 1 March 2013 setting out the data requirements for plant protection products, in accordance with Regulation (EC) No 1107/2009 of the European Parliament and of the Council concerning the placing of plant protection products on the market

ED_006569J_00096293-00227

	Effect assessment	Exposure assessment	Interpretation and use in risk assessment
	meet data requirements outside the EU) pending on the relevant guidance document. Guidance on the selection of the endpoint should be given in the respective guidance documents, as well as how to deal with multiple Tier 1 toxicity data for the same standard test species.	Guidance on the (default) parameters, models and scenarios to be used in the exposure assessment should be given in the respective guidance documents. The exposure scenarios account for crop-specific applications of the same active substance/regulated product including its repeated application in the crop of concern.	concentration with that of the (surrogate) reference tier (see EFSA PPR Panel, 2010). This reference tier may include (semi-)field studies and modelling approaches. However, owing to the scarcity of suitable data in some cases this may not have been possible and other approaches needed to be pursued. The risk assessment based on Tier 1 data (in both the exposure and hazard assessment) is usually a ratio of the toxicity to exposure (TER) or vice versa (ETR). The resulting number is compared to the 'standard' assessment factor. This assessment factor is mentioned in legislation and is assumed to be compliant with the protection goal.
Higher Tiers	Different higher-tier options to refine the Tier 1 effect assessment, covering different levels of complexity, may be used if proposed in the guidance document for the non-target species of concern. The approaches should not be in conflict with the effect assessment goals (EfAGs) that underlie the SPG. Tier 2 approaches usually are based on toxicity data for standard and additional test species (e.g., allowing the SSD approach), but may also include the application of validated TKTD models for standard and additional test species (see e.g., EFSA PPR Panel, 2013; 2018a).	Different higher-tier options to refine the Tier 1 exposure assessment, covering different levels of complexity, may be used if proposed in the guidance document for the assessment of concern. The higher-tier exposure values should be a more realistic estimate and not in conflict with the exposure assessment goals (ExAGs) that underlie the SPG (realistic worst-case exposure scenarios). Relatively simple Tier 2 refinements may concern a better estimation of specific parameters sensitive for the exposure assessment (e.g., the use of an environmentally more realistic DT50 value for food items instead of a fixed	The risk assessment - based on higher-tier data in either the exposure or effect assessment, or both - should be a more realistic prediction of the level of risk. Again, this needs verification by comparing the results with the (surrogate) reference tier (see EFSA PPR Panel, 2010). However, owing to scarcity of suitable experimental, monitoring and/or modelling data this may not have been possible and other approaches may need to be pursued (e.g., Expert Knowledge Elicitation; EFSA Scientific Committee, 2014). The risk assessment based on higher-tier data is usually a ratio of the toxicity to exposure (TER) or vice versa (ETR) but in some higher-tiers the exposure and effect assessment may be integrated. The resulting number usually is compared to the assessment factor (which may differ from Tier 1). Such assessment factor should

ED_006569J_00096293-00228

	Effect assessment	Exposure assessment	Interpretation and use in risk assessment
	Tier 3 approaches usually are based on 'no observed effect levels' or treatment-related responses (effect classes) due to realistic worst-case exposure conditions in (semi-)field studies (e.g., mesocosms or field effect studies). In addition, population-level modelling studies (focus on potential vulnerable species at risk) may be an appropriate Tier 4 approach, although official EFSA guidance on population-level modelling is limited for most groups of non-target organisms.	default value). More complex refinements may concern the definition of sophisticated exposure scenarios (e.g., covering more realistic combinations of soil, weather, topography and land-use conditions) and modelling approaches (see e.g., EFSA PPR Panel, 2012b). Integrated effect and exposure modelling on basis of environmental scenarios (combination of ecological and exposure scenarios) and models that allow spatial-explicit assessments of exposures to vulnerable focal species may be a future option (official EFSA guidance not yet available).	address the remaining uncertainties and be compliant with the protection goal. In some cases (e.g., integrated exposure and effect modelling) the resulting number may also be directly used. Should multiple higher-tier data be available then it is strongly recommended that this is considered in an appropriate weight of evidence assessment.

7285

ED_006569J_00096293-00229

Appendix B - Description of available protocols for an avian reproductive study

The Appendix describes the 2 available standard protocols for conducting an avian reproductive study (OECD, 1984; USEPA,2012). Both protocols require birds are acclimated to laboratory conditions. The substance to be tested is mixed into the diet. The birds are fed *ad libitum* for a recommended period of 10 weeks before they begin laying in response to a change in photoperiod. The egg-laying period should last 8 - 10 weeks. Eggs are removed from the adults the day they are laid, stored and then artificially incubated.

Biological variables recorded during the study are presented in Table B.1.

Table B.1 Key biological variables recorded in the OECD 206 and US OCSPP 850.2300 studies[1]

OECD 206	USEPA OCSPP 850.2300
Frequency, duration, and description of signs of toxicity, along with severity, numbers affected and any remissions	Description of any signs of intoxication or any other abnormal behaviour in adult and young birds including time of onset, duration, severity (including death), and numbers affected (including accidental deaths or injuries), and any remissions.
Food consumption and body weights for adults and young birds	Body weights and food consumption of adult male and female birds and the body weight gain for each sex by pen between test initiation and termination. Tabulation of body weights of adult male and female birds by pen and observation time (provide raw data) and the body weight gain for each sex by pen between test initiation and termination.
Details of gross pathological examinations[2].	Details of the necropsies (see section on recommendations below).
Egg production: • eggs set, • viability, • hatchability (including normal hatchlings), • survival of young, and • eggshell thickness	Egg production: • number of eggs laid, • number of irregular or abnormal eggs, number of cracked eggs, • number of eggs set, • number of viable embryos, • number of live embryos, • number of normal hatchlings, and number of 14-day old survivors • percentage of eggs set of eggs laid, • viable embryos of eggs set, • live 18-day old embryos, • 14-day old survivors of eggs laid, and • 14-day old survivors of hatchlings • egg shell thickness
Anything unusual about the test and other relevant information which might have influenced the results	

1 Please note that full details of the key parameters can be found in the respective guideline.

ED_006569J_00096293-00230

2 It is noted that OECD TG 206 recommends gross pathology examinations, although further guidance on this assessment is not given in this test guideline. Normally, weights of some organs and results of visual pathology are reported. Further recommendations on how to report gross pathology findings may be found in OECD (2002) and Martin et al., (2020). It is recommended that gross pathology findings are reported when available with particular reference to potential endocrine target organs (thyroid and gonads/reproductive organs) as well as liver. Information on gross pathology is normally reported but effects on gross pathology are not used to derive an endpoint.

As regards statistical analysis of key parameters, the **OECD 206** (OECD, 1984) states that "test groups should be individually compared to the control group by a statistical procedure designated in the study plan. Any generally acceptable statistical method, such as analysis of variance or other applicable methods may be used. As regards which parameters should be assessed, the guideline highlights that the following should be assessed:

- Egg production – number of eggs laid per hen (ten weeks)
- Percentage of cracked eggs
- Viability (per cent viable embryos of eggs set)
- Hatchability (per cent hatching of eggs set)
- Percentage of hatchlings that survive to 14 days
- Number of 14-day old survivors per hen
- Eggshell thickness

It further highlights that "if possible", the following should also be subject to statistical analysis:

- the percentage of hens laying eggs,
- the body weight of adult birds and
- the body weight of 14-day old survivors".

As for the **USEPA OCSPP 850.2300** (USEPA, 2012), it is stated that for the parameters presented below, "descriptive statistics (mean, standard deviation, standard error, 95% confidence interval, median, first and third quartiles, minimum, maximum)" along with plots of the effects (mean, median, first and third quartiles, minimum, maximum) observed by treatment level should be provided. It also indicates that "percent inhibition calculations as compared to control" should be presented.

- eggs laid,
- number of irregular or abnormal eggs,
- number of cracked eggs,
- number of eggs set,
- number of viable embryos,
- number of live embryos,
- number of normal hatchlings,
- number of 14-day old survivors by treatment
- percentage of eggs set of eggs laid,
- viable embryos of eggs set,
- live 18-day old embryos,
- 14-day old survivors of eggs laid,
- 14-day old survivors of hatchlings
- egg shell thickness
- body weights of adult male and female birds

ED_006569J_00096293-00231

- body weight gain for each sex
- body weights of surviving young at 14 days of age by pen and observation period.

Since the **US EPA OCSPP 850.2300** has been updated recently and clarified the statistical analysis and the parameters which should be statistically analysed, it is recommended to always follow that guideline for this particular aspect. In case of replicates not performing as expected, see section 5.2.6.1 on biological relevance.

DRAFT

ED_006569J_00096293-00232

Appendix C – Long-term and reproductive studies with mammals

This Appendix gives an overview and a basic description of the available long-term and reproductive test protocols for mammals. These studies are used for the selection of the reproductive endpoint for wild mammals, see section 5.2.6.5.

a. OECD 416 – Two-generation reproduction toxicity study

In this test (OECD, 2001c), two or sometimes more generations can be assessed. It is specifically designed to address male and female reproductive performance including gonadal function, œstrous cycling, mating behaviour, conception, parturition, lactation and weaning. The results of such tests are the ones most often used for assessing toxicity in wild mammals. The test uses rats or (less frequently) mice. Males are dosed during growth and, at least, during a complete spermatogenic cycle (56 days in mice, 70 days in rats). Females are dosed for two complete œstrous cycles. The animals are then mated.

The test substance is given throughout the study, typically in the diet. Sufficient pregnancies and offspring must be produced to enable assessment of maternal behaviour as well as of suckling, growth and development of the initial offspring generation (F1) right up to weaning. As the name implies, the two-generation test means that the F1 pups are kept on-dose and bred to produce a second generation, the F2 generation. The highest dose level should induce toxicity, but not mortality, in the parent animals.

If necessitated by a decrease in food consumption, a pair-fed group could be added. Other than the functional endpoints such as fertility, litter size and survival, test endpoints include gross necropsy and pathology of the reproductive tract as well as histopathology where indicated (especially if reproductive organ histopathology was not performed on the shorter-term studies). The latest revisions to the test emphasized more detailed examinations of sperm parameters, sexual maturation and functional measurements of the reproductive output. The two-generation study allows an examination of the full growth, development and sexual maturation of the F1.

b. OECD 443[i] Extended one-generation reproduction toxicity study

This test (OECD, 2018c) was developed to reduce animal use in the two-generation study, while still maintaining, and in several cases adding more, relevant endpoints for reproduction and development.

The test may be conducted using three cohorts. Cohort 1 (A and B), which is intended to determine reproductive/developmental endpoints, should always be present, and may be extended to two generations, under certain circumstances. Cohorts 2 (A and B) (developmental neurotoxicity cohort) and 3 (developmental immunotoxicity cohort) may be used depending on prior knowledge of the substance in question.

A two-week premating treatment is advised, which covers 3-4 œstrous cycles in females. The length of the premating treatment is intended to assure steady-state exposure levels at the time of mating and to be able to detect any potential adverse effects on cyclicity and on post-testicular effects on sperm at the time of mating. It also ensures that at termination males will have been exposed for one full spermatogenic process.

The test then follows similarly to OECD 416, until postnatal day 21, at which time all of the F1 pups are randomly allocated into the various cohorts mentioned above. Cohorts 1A and 1B

ED_006569J_00096293-00233

include 20 pups/sex/group. Cohort 1A investigates primary effects upon reproductive systems and of general toxicity. Cohort 1B provides a follow-up assessment of reproductive performance by mating F1 animals (when considered necessary), and for obtaining additional histopathology data (e.g., in cases of suspected reproductive or endocrine toxicants, or when results from cohort 1A are equivocal). Cohort 2A and 2B include 10 pups/sex/group and investigate (A) (one male or one female per litter) assigned for neurobehavioral testing followed by neurohistopathology assessment as adults and (B) (one male or one female per litter) assigned for neurohistopathology assessment at weaning (Post Natal Day 21 or PND 22). Cohort 3 includes a total of 20 pups per group (10 males and 10 females per group; one per litter, where possible, plus more control animals, if necessary, as positives in the assay) are tested in a T-cell dependent antibody response assay (TDAR) at PND 56 ± 3.

Throughout the study, clinical observations, bodyweights and food consumption are measured at regular intervals in all animals. Further, in the P generation, œstrous cycles, mating and pregnancy parameters are measured. A wide variety of offspring parameters are measured, including general toxicity and development endpoints, but also sexual development endpoints such as anogenital distance for all pups and balano-preputial separation or vaginal patency in males or females, respectively, for select pups.

Cohort 2 animals are used to investigate neurodevelopmental effects, similarly to OECD 424 and 426, discussed below. These include both behavioural investigations, performed at appropriate timepoints in development, and histopathology performed both immediately (Cohort 2B) or upon reaching adulthood (Cohort 2A).

Cohort 3 animals are used in a T-cell dependent antibody response assay at around PND 56.

c. OECD 414 – Prenatal developmental toxicity study

The mammalian data package will typically contain two prenatal developmental toxicity tests according to OECD 414 (OECD, 2018d), one in rats and one in rabbits. The reason for using both rats and rabbits is the differential sensitivity of rats and rabbits to different types of teratogens, though in some cases only rat will have been used. This test doses pregnant female animals from the approximate day of implantation (ca. day 5 or 6 of gestation in rats and rabbits) to the day before delivery (ca. day 21 of gestation in rats). An earlier protocol used a shorter dosing period, restricted to the time of major organ and system differentiation.

Doses are normally given by oral gavage. The dose spacing is typically quite large in these studies, as it must be conducted so that the lowest dose shows no toxicity, the middle dose some minor toxicity and the top dose significant toxicity. A fourth dose group may be added, usually using factor of up to 10 between dose groups. The highest dose tested should produce some degree of maternal toxicity or be the limit dose of 1000 mg/kg bw/d.

The study is designed to determine adverse effects on the dam such as reduced body weight, clinical signs and ability to maintain pregnancy. The study also identifies structural abnormalities in the fœtus (e.g., teratogenic effects). The fœtuses are examined for viability, size, weight, sex ratio and specifically, for abnormalities of the skeleton and soft tissues/organs. The possible developmental abnormalities are too numerous to list exhaustively. They consist, generally, of external, visceral, skeletal, and materno-fetal abnormalities. More information on the types of abnormalities and a definition of each can be found in (Susan L. Makris, 2009). Fœtal abnormalities are normally divided into severe cases (malformations), i.e., those that would compromise the ability to survive or function normally,

ED_006569J_00096293-00234

and minor cases (variations/anomalies) that would have a minimal impact on the animal. Malformations would generally be considered ecologically relevant, whereas variations/anomalies are unlikely to be ecologically relevant. Please note that the same effect (absence of vertebrae, for example) could be classified as a malformation or as a variation/anomaly depending upon severity and location, therefore the evaluation of the mammalian toxicologist(s) will be of key importance in determining ecological relevance.

For some endpoints, the effects of maternal toxicity may play a significant role, and this is carefully weighed in endpoint determination. Finally, as described above, if the incidence of even a severe effect is low, it may be considered to be not ecologically relevant.

d. OECD 421 – Reproduction/Developmental Toxicity Screening Test

This guideline (OECD, 2016c) is intended to provide initial, limited information on possible effects on male and female reproductive performance, such as gonadal function, mating behaviour, conception, development of the conceptus and parturition. It is intended to be used as a preliminary screening test and is therefore not always present in the dataset and is also not relevant for ecologically relevant endpoints.

Males are dosed for a minimum of 4 weeks, and females are dosed for approximately sixty-three days (two weeks prior to mating, the variable time to conception, the duration of the pregnancy and at least thirteen days after delivery). Doses are typically administered via gavage but may also be dosed in the diet or drinking water. At least 10 males and twelve to thirteen females per group are used (the extra females are intended to ensure that there are 10 females with the typical œstrous cycle available per group). The minimal number of pregnant females per group is 8. Clinical observations, body weight and food/water consumption are recorded regularly throughout the live part of the test. Oestrous cycles are also measured and recorded before pregnancy. Duration of gestation, number and sex of pups, stillbirths, live births, runts and the presence of gross abnormalities are recorded, along with pup weight, which is also recorded at regular intervals post-partum. The Ano-Genital Distance of each pup is also measured between PND0 and PND4. Blood samples are taken regularly from all dams and from at least two pups per litter (and from males at termination). Thyroid hormones (T4 and Thyroid Stimulating Hormone) are then measured at each timepoint. Pathology and histopathology are performed on the parental generation and all pups, with special attention to reproductive organs and thyroid.

e. OECD 422 - Combined Repeated dose Toxicity Study with Reproduction/Developmental Toxicity Screening Test

This test (OECD, 2016d) provides information on the possible hazards likely to arise from a repeated exposure over a relatively limited period of time. It is intended to be used on substances where no 90-day study is available or warranted, or as a preliminary study. It also includes a reproduction/developmental toxicity screening, as outlined above. There is also some emphasis placed on clinical observations and related endpoints for neurotoxicity and immunotoxicity.

The test is conducted as above in OECD 421, with additional observations of sensory reactivity to different modalities, assessment of grip strength, and motor activity assessments in five adults of each sex, per group. Additional haematology is also performed in five males and five females per group, including haematocrit, haemoglobin concentrations, erythrocyte count,

ED_006569J_00096293-00235

reticulocytes, total and differential leucocyte count, platelet count and a measure of blood clotting time/potential. Clinical biochemistry is performed to determine effects on liver and kidney on all dams and at least two pups, and on all adult males at termination. Furthermore, additional pathological examinations and histopathology are covered (as in a repeated dose study) for all major organs.

f. OECD 426 - Developmental Neurotoxicity Study

In some cases, where available data or known mechanism of action indicate neurotoxicity, a developmental neurotoxicity study (OECD, 2007d) may be available. The test is mainly performed in the rat, and test substance is administered, typically orally through the food, during gestation (minimally starting at implantation, GD6) and lactation (PND 21). Usually, enough animals are used to produce 20 litters per dose group. Pups are selected from each dose group and assigned for endpoint assessments on or after PND 4. Selection of pups should be performed so that to the extent possible both sexes from each litter in each dose group are equally represented in all tests.

Dams are observed for clinical signs, and body weight and food and water consumption are measured at regular intervals. The same observations are made in pups, with additional tests for physical and developmental landmarks and the battery of tests associated with developmental neurotoxicity, including behavioural ontogeny (such as righting reflex, negative geotaxis and motor activity). Motor activity should be observed from weaning to adulthood and it is recommended that it is used to assess behavioural ontogeny, in which case the same individuals should be used in order to assess the ontogeny of intersession habituation. Additional motor-sensory observations should also be made including auditory startle habituation, for example. Learning and memory tests should be conducted post-weaning and in young adults. Neuropathological examination is performed after sacrifice including all CNS organs and PNS organs as well for animals sacrificed at termination (adults).

Table C.1 Behavioural endpoints from developmental neurotoxicity studies

Endpoint	Description	Potential ecological relevance
Righting reflex	Righting reflex, also known as the labyrinthine righting reflex, is a reflex that corrects the orientation of the body when it is taken out of its normal upright position. It is tested mainly by flipping the rat onto its back and recording the time to return to upright. It may also be tested in the air (righting whilst falling).	As righting reflex is key to survival in all animals, except in cases of low severity this endpoint would be considered ecologically relevant.
Negative geotaxis	For the negative geotaxis test, a rat is placed on a platform with a slightly roughened surface. The platform is then swung through 90° in 3 to 4 seconds and the angle at which the animal loses its balance is measured. This tilting plane test examines the sensory	Similar to righting reflex, the functioning of the sensory system and particularly placing reflexes is key to survival. This endpoint would be considered ecologically relevant except in cases of very low severity.

ED_006569J_00096293-00236

Endpoint	Description	Potential ecological relevance
	system, and above all, the intactness of the placing reflexes.	
Other sensory system tests	Crossing of rods of different width, cliff avoidance, the ability to stay on a rotating rod, and pivoting and forelimb grip strength are all additional ways in which the sensory system may be tested.	Similar to the other sensory system tests (righting reflex, negative geotaxis) these tests are indicative of functions basic to survival and effects would be considered ecologically relevant should they show appropriate severity.
Motor activity, exploration and habituation	Mainly an open field test where intensity of motor activity (ambulation) and rearing is recorded. Time spent in the central and/or peripheral parts of the open field arena and defecation rate are considered the measure of emotional reactivity to stressful stimuli in a new environment. A separate but related endpoint is "habituation", which refers to whether the animal will "get used to" the environment after multiple exposures or will remain alert and active.	These endpoints can be highly variable between individuals and are difficult to measure rigorously. The link to population level effects also may be more tenuous. The severity and prevalence of the effect should be considered and only in cases of relatively high severity and prevalence would these endpoints be considered to be relevant. In those cases of high severity, a lack of motor activity and/or exploratory behaviour could result in an inability to adequately gather food. A lack of ability to habituate would result in high energy expenditure and unusually fast habituation could result in a lack of vigilance against predation.
Olfactory orientation	Various methods may be used to generally measure a rat's tendency to react to/explore new scents and/or habituate to repeated exposure to the same scent.	In cases of clear effects, the endpoint could be considered ecologically relevant. Reaction to new scents increases the likelihood of appropriate reaction to the environment relevant for both reproduction (mate finding/pup care) and survival (food finding/predator awareness).
Auditory startle reflex/habituation	Similar to olfactory orientation, this can be tested using various methodologies, with the general theme being introduction of a startling sound and measuring reaction time and magnitude. Generally, whole-body ballistic movements are measured using a startle response system that consists of a piezoelectric accelerometer mounted under a platform that detects the corresponding startle responses upon introduction of high decibel (±80 db) sound.	Both the rapidity of the response and habituation to the sound can be used as endpoints and both may be considered ecologically relevant. Alterations to either could be fatal for wild animals.
Memory and learning	There are various methodologies to measure learning and memory. Common variants include the Morris water maze, radial arm	Defects in memory and learning would be considered ecologically relevant as they could directly affect both survival and reproduction. As with all endpoints, the

ED_006569J_00096293-00237

Endpoint	Description	Potential ecological relevance
	maze, and various other task learning and memory options.	severity of the effect should be considered, as natural variation will be high.
Neuropathology CNS	At the end of the test the brain should be investigated for any (histo) pathologies.	Changes in brain structures should be considered potentially ecologically relevant.
Neuropathology PNS	At the end of the test the peripheral nervous system will be investigated for any (histo) pathologies.	Changes in the PNS should be considered on a case-by-case basis as to ecological relevance. Factors to consider would be the severity and type of effect.
Other general endpoints including bodyweight of dams and pups, developmental milestones, clinical signs/chemistry etc. are also measured and should be considered as discussed above.		

Further information on DNT tests, endpoints, and interpretation of those endpoints can also be found in the recent Guidance of the United States Environmental Protection Agency (US EPA) and Health Canada (Moser et al., 2016).

Subchronic and repeated dose tests

a. **OECD Test 407– Repeated dose 28-day oral toxicity in rodents (OECD, 2008a)**
b. **OECD Test 408– repeated dose 90-day study oral toxicity study in rodents (OECD, 2018e)**
c. **OECD Test 409– Subchronic oral toxicity – non-rodent 90-day study (OECD, 1998b)**

The above three tests are essentially the same except for the duration of the dosing period and among others the number (and type) of animals per group. They consist of repeated oral dosing of the test substance either by gavage or in the diet

In the 28-day test, at least ten animals (five male and five female) are used per dose level. A satellite group of ten animals in the control and top dose may be used to look for reversibility, persistence or delayed occurrence of toxic effects, for at least 14 days post-treatment.

In the 90-day tests, 20 animals are used per dose level, with an additional optional satellite group of at least ten animals, as in the 28-day test.

In non-rodent 90-day tests (frequently dogs), eight animals are used per dose level, with an additional optional satellite group of eight.

Clinical observations are made regularly throughout the test. In the final week of exposure in the 28-day test, reactivity to stimuli is tested, but only in cases where the test is not conducted as a preliminary test to a subsequent 90-day study (where functional observations are performed not earlier than week 11). Body weight and food/water consumption are measured regularly (at least weekly). Haematology and clinical biochemistry (specifically for liver and kidney toxicities) are performed. In some cases (tests performed according to the most up-to-date version of OECD 408, for example) thyroid hormone measurements should be available, along with High Density Lipoprotein (HDL), Low Density Lipoprotein (LDL) and serum total cholesterol measurements (all potentially indicative of liver/thyroid effects). Gross pathology and histopathology are performed on all major organs.

Chronic/carcinogenicity tests

ED_006569J_00096293-00238

a. OECD Test 451 (OECD, 2018f) – Carcinogenicity Studies

Carcinogenicity studies (OECD, 2018d) provide information on the possible hazards arising from repeated exposure for a period lasting up to the entire lifespan of the species used. This information will include potential carcinogenicity, including indicate target organ(s), and possible accumulation. As such, the dosing in the study is daily, for the majority of the lifespan of the animal (between 12-18 months in mice and 24 in rats; when the number of survivors in the lower dose groups or controls falls below 25%), beginning preferably before the age of eight weeks. Because of the relatively high incidence of spontaneous tumours in older animals, and the desire to link tumour formation to exposure as opposed to natural processes, the number of animals used in these tests is relatively high (at least 50 animals of each sex, with more in low dose groups if an aim of the study is to estimate carcinogenic potential at low doses).

The test substance is usually administered orally via diet or drinking water, or by gavage (dermal or inhalation exposure may be used under circumstances where this is warranted by the properties of the test substance and expected exposure regime). Bodyweight, food/water consumption and food efficiency are measured regularly (weekly for ~13 weeks and monthly thereafter). Clinical observations are made daily. Haematology and urinalysis may be performed. Gross pathology is performed at study termination, with histopathology of the organs in the table below, taken from OECD 451 (2018d).

all gross lesions	heart	pancreas	stomach (forestomach, glandular stomach)
adrenal gland	ileum	parathyroid gland	[teeth]
aorta	jejunum	peripheral nerve	testis
brain (including sections of cerebrum, cerebellum, and medulla/pons)	kidney	pituitary	thymus
caecum	lacrimal gland (exorbital)	prostate	thyroid
cervix	liver	rectum	[tongue]
coagulating gland	lung	salivary gland	trachea
colon	lymph nodes (both superficial and deep)	seminal vesicle	urinary bladder
duodenum	mammary gland (obligatory for females and, if visibly dissectable, from males)	skeletal muscle	uterus (including cervix)
epididymis	[upper respiratory tract, including nose, turbinates, and paranasal sinuses]	skin	[ureter]
eye (including retina)	oesophagus	spinal cord (at three levels: cervical, mid-thoracic, and lumbar)	[urethra]
[femur with joint]	[olfactory bulb]	spleen	vagina
gall bladder (for species other than rat)	ovary	[sternum],	section of bone marrow and/or a fresh bone marrow aspirate
Harderian gland			

b. OECD Test 452 – Chronic Toxicity Studies

Chronic toxicity studies (OECD, 2018g) provide information on the possible hazards arising from repeated exposure for a period lasting up to the entire lifespan of the species used,

ED_006569J_00096293-00239

including chronic toxicity and target organs, as well as possible accumulation. The test substance is administered daily for 12 months (other durations may be chosen with appropriate justification) via the oral route (unless the properties of the substance or the expected exposure suggest another route of exposure to be more appropriate). At least 20 animals per sex per group are used (for rodents, a minimum of 4 per sex per group for non-rodents). Detailed clinical observations are made on all animals at the end of the first week and monthly thereafter. Depending on the results from the 28-day and/or 90-day studies, additional observations of reactivity to sensory stimuli and motor activity may be conducted before and at three-month intervals during the study. Haematological examination, clinical biochemistry and urinalysis are carried out in at least 10 male and 10 female animals per group every 3 months (with smaller samples for non-rodents), unless no effects were seen in 90-day studies, in which case the investigation at 3 months can be skipped. At termination, all animals are subjected to detailed gross necropsy and histopathological examination of the same organs as in OECD 451 (2018d).

c. OECD Test 453– Combined Chronic Toxicity/Carcinogenicity Studies

The combined study design (OECD, 2018h) consists of two parallel phases, a chronic phase and a carcinogenicity phase. The chronic phase animals are dosed for a minimum of 12 months and the carcinogenicity phase animals are dosed for the major portion of their lives. 50 animals per sex per dose group are used for the carcinogenicity phase and 10 per sex per group are used for the chronic phase. Similar durations to OECD 451 and 452 are proscribed for the relevant phases of this study, with a satellite "recovery" group possible for the chronic phase. Further, the observations and data recordings are according to OECD 451 and 452 (OECD, 2018d; 2018e).

---

[i] Note that OECD 415, 1983, (adopted 26 May 1983) is a one-generation reproduction toxicity study that follows the same dosing schedule as an extended one generation study except that there is no further dosing of pups or dam after weaning, and there are no separate cohorts used for various investigations. Due to the limited dosing and the (relatively) limited endpoints measured, this test is rarely seen, but, if available, may be investigated for relevant endpoints.

DRAFT

ED_006569J_00096293-00240

7594 **Appendix D - Determining an extrapolated LD_{50} for mammals**
7595
7596 **Background and methodology**

7597 Poorly toxic substances may be tested using limit designs. However, risk assessment schemes
7598 may still require estimating surrogate LD_{50} values. In these circumstances, extrapolation
7599 factors are often applied to results from limit toxicity tests to derive LD_{50s}. EFSA (2009a)
7600 provided guidance on how to extrapolate a surrogate LD_{50} for birds, but not for mammals.

7601 CropLife Europe (formerly European Crop Protection Association, ECPA) recently collected and
7602 analysed a dataset of mammalian acute toxicity studies to derive a suitable extrapolation
7603 factor[1].

7604 EFSA reviewed this dataset and concluded that it could not be relied upon, because: i) the
7605 choice of active substances and studies was not justified; ii) the original reports were not
7606 always available, and iii) the information included in the dataset was insufficient for a
7607 comprehensive assessment. Therefore, EFSA conducted a parallel analysis, which followed
7608 the same methodology used for birds (appendix 5 of EFSA PPR Panel, 2008) and the principles
7609 of the CropLife Europe approach. This analysis used a 5-step process to derive a suitable
7610 extrapolation factor for mammals:

7611 1) selection of candidate pesticide active substances for the analysis;

7612 2) extraction of acute oral toxicity data from Renewal Assessment Reports (RARs) and Draft
7613 Assessment Reports (DARs) available in the EFSA database;

7614 3) validity and quality appraisal of the resulting dataset;

7615 4) statistical analysis of the dose-response using probit regression and the extraction of probit
7616 slopes;

7617 5) comparison of the resulting distribution with the dataset provided by CropLife Europe; the
7618 analysis of the distribution of probit slopes and the derivation of a single representative slope
7619 for the derivation of the mammalian extrapolation factor.

7620

7621 **Step 1 – preliminary step: selection of active substances**
7622
7623 A list of all approved pesticide active substances was downloaded from the database of the
7624 European Commission (https://ec.europa.eu/food/plant/pesticides/eu-pesticides-db_en - last
7625 access: March 2021), across which we retained pesticides classified as Acute Tox (1, 2, 3 and
7626 4). This classification is generally based on evident lethality (e.g., an LD_{50}/LC_{50} value),
7627 according to the Classification, Labelling and Packaging (CLP) Regulation ((EC) No
7628 1272/2008)[2]. Although it does not specifically focus on the oral exposure route, we selected
7629 substances falling into this category to narrow down the list of approved substances to those
7630 more likely to cause acute oral lethality.

[1] Dataset, analyses and some of the raw data were submitted to EFSA in February 2021.

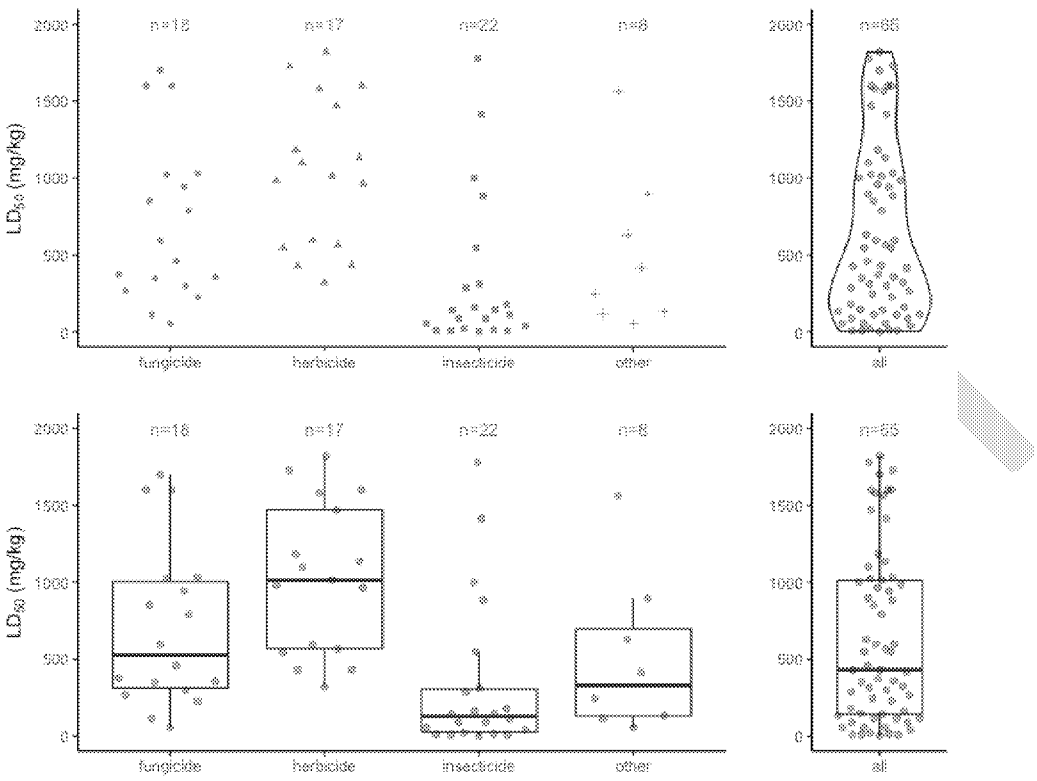
[2] Regulation (EC) No 1272/2008 of the European Parliament and of the Council of 16 December 2008 on classification, labelling and packaging of substances and mixtures, amending and repealing Directives 67/548/EEC and 1999/45/EC, and amending Regulation (EC) No 1907/2006

ED_006569J_00096293-00241

7631 For each of these substances, we retrieved the mammalian acute LD50(s) reported in the
7632 PPDB database (https://sitem.herts.ac.uk/aeru/ppdb/en/index.htm, last access: March
7633 2021). Where this was not possible, data were extracted from EFSA conclusions.

7634 The resulting list of pesticide active substances covered an adequately wide distribution of
7635 hazard scenarios and pesticide categories (see Figure D.1). Therefore, the list of candidate
7636 pesticides was considered a sufficient basis for the data extraction and analysis.

7637



7638
7639
7640 **Figure D.1:** Distribution of LD_{50} values across substances selected for the data extraction process (i.e.,
7641 step 2 of this protocol). All non-exact (i.e., "greater than") values, and all substances not classified as
7642 Acute tox 1, 2, 3, and 4 were excluded from this analysis.

7643
7644 **<u>Steps 2 and 3: data extraction process and validity/quality appraisal</u>**
7645
7646 Data extraction:

7647 The list of substances drafted in step 1 was used as basis for a targeted search of acute oral
7648 dose-response studies for the derivation of a representative slope for mammals. The PPDB
7649 database was not used further, as it did not report raw mortality data. Instead, we searched
7650 and re-assessed toxicity studies in the Renewal Assessment Reports and Draft Assessment
7651 Reports (RARs and DARs, respectively).

7652 Specifically, their validity was checked against the most recent guidelines. If they were
7653 confirmed to be valid, mortality data, along with key information on the experimental design
7654 and study identification were extracted.

7655 We retrieved data for a total of 478 dose responses, covering 5 mammal species (i.e., rat,
7656 mouse, rabbit, hamster and dog). However, following the quality appraisal detailed below, a

ED_006569J_00096293-00242

7657 number of studies were considered not sufficiently reliable to be used in the final assessment.
7658 Therefore, the final analysis may only be considered representative of mouse and rat (see
7659 Figure D.5).

7660 Quality appraisal:

7661 We categorised the dose response relations into the following 3 categories:

7662 ❖ Quality 1 (reliable): the study was considered fully suitable for the derivation of the probit
7663 slope. There was a minimum of two increasing intermediate mortality levels between
7664 lowest (<10%) and highest (>80%) effect.
7665 ❖ Quality 2 (reliable with restrictions): the study was considered potentially suitable for the
7666 derivation of a LD_{50}, although model fitting issues may be expected, which may undermine
7667 the reliability of the resulting probit slope. There was only one intermediate mortality level
7668 between lowest (<20%) and highest (>80%) effect.
7669 ❖ Quality 3 (unreliable): the study may be suitable for risk assessment purpose, but it cannot
7670 be used to reliably analyse the dose response. This category includes the following:
7671 ➢ limit experimental designs or dose-response designs where the highest effect level is
7672 below 20%;
7673 ➢ poor monotonicity: where i) multiple (>2) increasing concentrations resulted in the
7674 same mortality level or where ii) there was no intermediate effect level between the
7675 lowest (<20%) and highest (>80%) mortality;
7676 ➢ incomplete dose responses (i.e., where the highest effect was <80% and the lowest
7677 effect is >20%).

7678 Following the quality appraisal, 286 dose responses were ranked as quality 3, and discarded.
7679 Additionally, 73 and 118 dose-responses were categorised as quality 1 and 2 respectively.
7680 One study was discarded because the sample size could not be retrieved.

7681 Additionally, a subset of the dataset submitted by CropLife Europe for which raw data was
7682 available was re-analysed using the same assessment criteria described above. Since CropLife
7683 Europe only provided raw data for a subset of acute oral toxicity studies included in their excel
7684 database, their data could only be re-analysed when the corresponding original study report
7685 was provided or was available to EFSA. When this was not the case, the studies were
7686 discarded.

7687 We assessed a total of 131 new dose responses from CropLife Europe, 42 of which were
7688 classified as quality 1. Additionally, 37 dose responses were classified as quality 2 and the
7689 remaining 51 were classified as quality 3.

7690

7691 **Step 4 – dose response analysis**

7692 Each study categorised as quality 1 or 2 in the previous step was analysed using probit
7693 analysis. The resulting probit slopes were collected in a database, which also included the
7694 data retrieved during steps 1 and 2.

7695 It should be noted that – due to the nature of data - several quality 2 studies presented
7696 goodness-of-fit issues, which often made it impossible to derive a confidence interval around
7697 the LD50.

7698 The distributions of the EFSA and CropLife Europe slopes were compared in step 5.

ED_006569J_00096293-00243

Step 5 – comparative analysis of EFSA and CropLife Europe datasets + derivation of a unique representative probit slope

The original aim was to analyse the dataset using generalised linear models (GLMs). However, the assumption of heteroscedasticity and normality of residuals were not met, even after logarithmic transformation. Therefore, the non-parametric Kruskal-Wallis test was used for statistical comparison. No post-hoc analysis was necessary.

Results

When quality 1 and 2 slopes were pooled together, the EFSA representative slope was higher than the one presented by CropLife Europe (Kruskal-Wallis, $p < 0.001$, Figure E.2). However, several dose responses classified as quality 2 presented fitting issues. Therefore, only quality 1 data were finally relied upon.

It should be noted that, when the EFSA dataset and CropLife Europe data were pooled together, the slopes from quality 2 studies were significantly higher than the slope of quality 1 studies (Kruskal-Wallis, $p < 0.001$, Figure D.4).

When only quality 1 slopes were considered, the EFSA and CropLife Europe distributions did not differ from each other (Kruskal-Wallis, $p = 0.88$, Figure D.3).

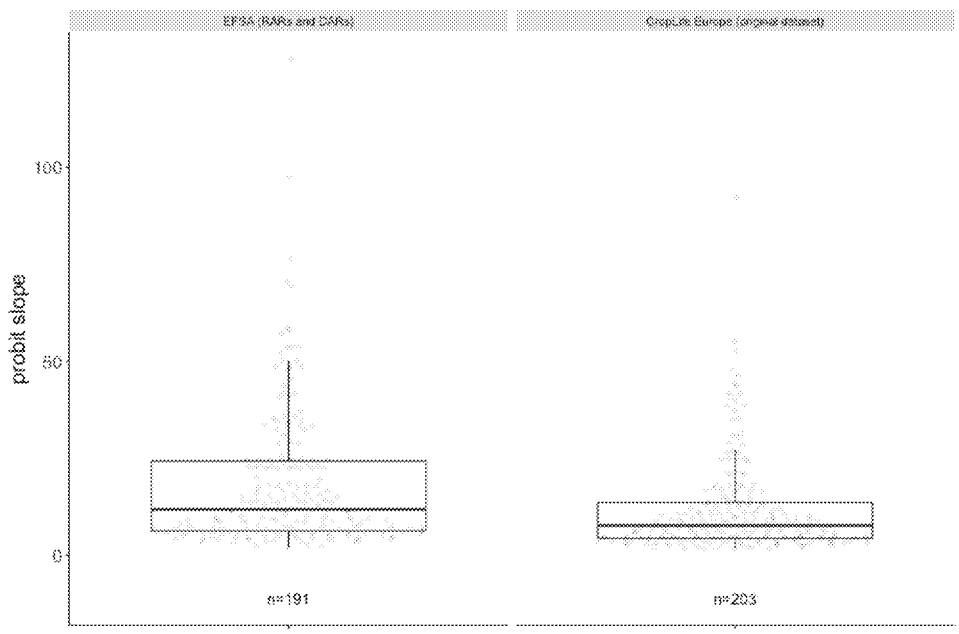
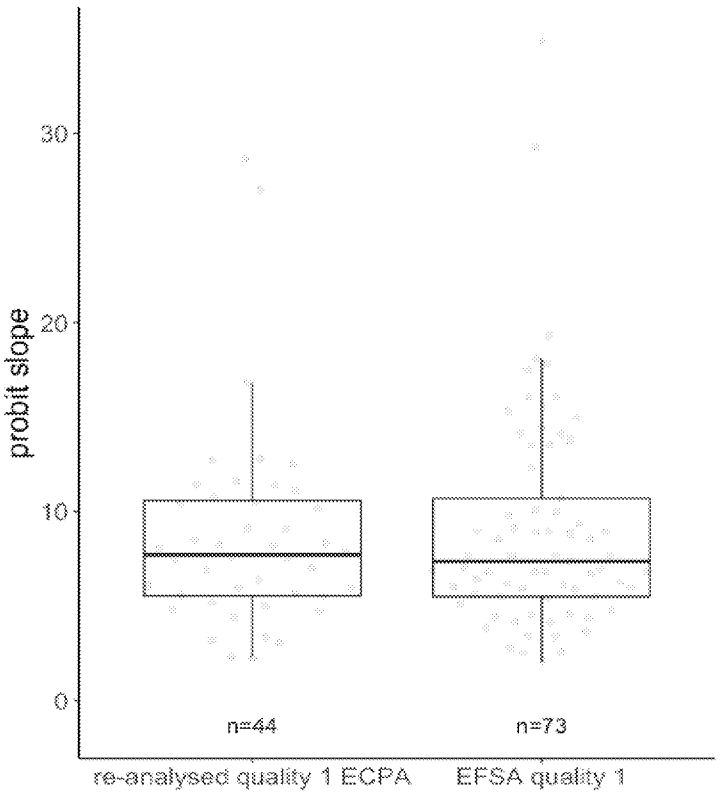
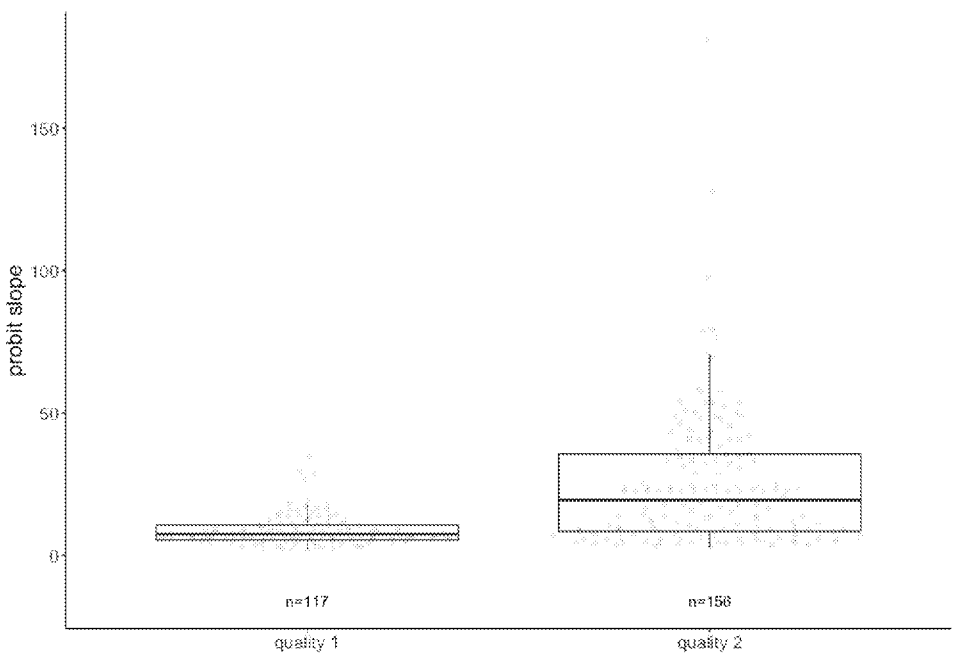


Figure D.1: Distribution of probit slopes of the dataset i) extracted by EFSA from RARs/DARs (left) and ii) originally submitted by CropLife Europe (right). Quality 1 and 2 slopes were pooled.

ED_006569J_00096293-00244



7722
7723 **Figure D.2:** Distribution of probit slopes of the dataset i) extracted by EFSA from RARs/DARs (left)
7724 and ii) originally submitted by CropLife Europe (former ECPA, right). Quality 1 and 2 slopes were plotted
7725 separately.



7726
7727
7728 **Figure D.3:** Distribution of probit slopes of the pooled dataset consisting of i) extracted by EFSA from
7729 DARs/RARs + ii) the subset of Croplife Europe data which could be re-analysed and validated by EFSA
7730 (same data as Figure D.5 and D.6). Quality 1 and 2 slopes were plotted separately.

ED_006569J_00096293-00245

Consistent with the analysis provided by CropLife Europe, we found no statistical support that the differences across types of test items (i.e., active substance vs. formulation), mammal species, modes of action (i.e., fungicide, herbicide etc.) or sex were significant (Kruskal-Wallis, p (active substance vs. formulation) = 0.96, p (mammal species) = 0.82, p (mode of action) =0.46, p (sex) = 0.9; Figure D.5).

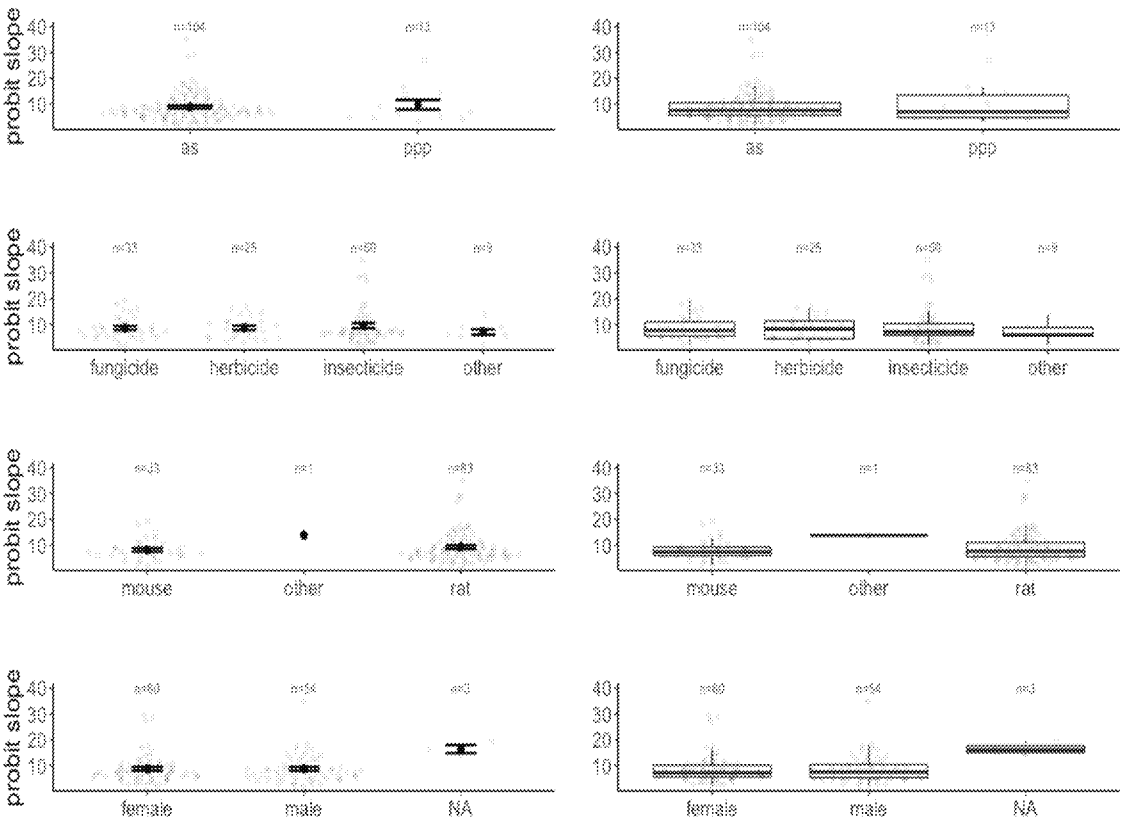


Figure D.4: Distribution of probit slopes of the pooled dataset consisting of i) extracted by EFSA from DARs/RARs + ii) the subset of Croplife Europe data which could be re-analysed and validated by EFSA (same data as Figure D.4 and D.6). Data pooled by pesticide type; mode of action; mammal species and sex (top to bottom).

Conclusions

This re-analysis addresses some of the uncertainties previously identified by the WG in the CropLife Europe proposal for mammalian acute endpoint extrapolation:

- It uses a repeatable methodology to justify the selection of toxicity data.
- It implements a transparent validity/reliability assessment.

It was considered inappropriate to pool the EFSA dataset with the originally submitted dataset by CropLife Europe for the following reasons:

i) The selection criteria behind the choice of active substances and studies were not specified in the CropLife Europe dataset;

ii) It is unclear if and how the studies were evaluated for their reliability and validity in the CropLife Europe dataset;

ED_006569J_00096293-00246

iii) The original study reports were only provided for a subset of the analysed data from CropLife Europe. Where raw data were not submitted, their validity and reliability could not be confirmed. However, the subset of data submitted by CropLife Europe and re-analysed by EFSA could be validated by EFSA, and, therefore, they were pooled together with the EFSA data for the derivation of a representative slope;

iv) Important information such as the identity of the active substance remains unknown for the subset of CropLife Europe data for which no raw data was provided. Consequently, double counting cannot be excluded if the full CropLife Europe data were to be pooled with the EFSA dataset.

The slope derived in quality 2 studies was higher (hence, worst-case) comparatively to quality 1 studies.

However, a high proportion of quality 2 dose responses presented fitting issues. Therefore, it was considered inappropriate to include them in the final analysis. Quality 1 slopes were not different across datasets (i.e., EFSA and validated CropLife Europe).

Overall, the WG:

- Retained only quality 1 slopes.
- Pooled the EFSA dataset with the subset of data submitted by CropLife Europe which could be validated.
- Did not exclude any data from this pooled dataset (Figure D.6), although, seemingly, about 4 datapoints may be statistically identified as outliers.

The following distribution (Figure D.6) and descriptive statistics (Table D.1) were thus derived:

DRAFT

ED_006569J_00096293-00247

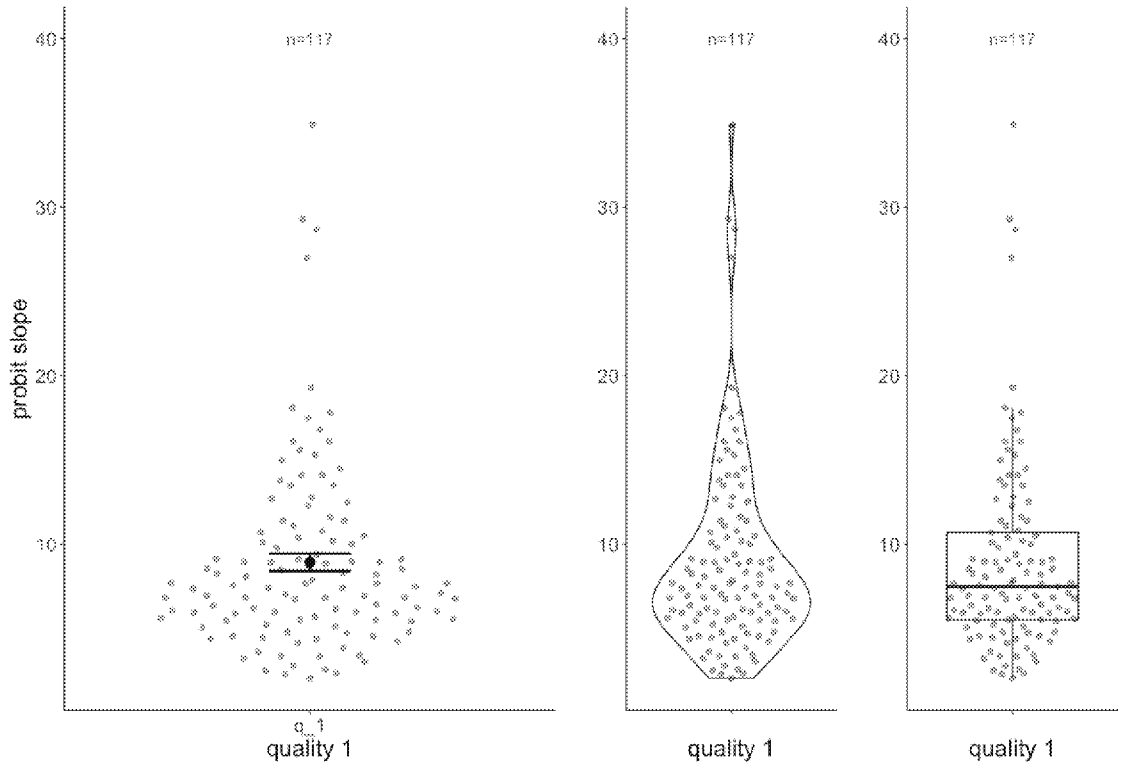


Figure D.5: Distribution of probit slopes of the pooled dataset consisting of i) extracted by EFSA from DARs/RARs + ii) the subset of Croplife data which could be re-analysed and validated by EFSA (same data as Figure D.4 and D.5). Data were plotted in a single distribution. See also Table 1 for descriptive statistics and Table D.2 for extrapolation factors.

Table D.1: The descriptive statistics for the distribution of probit slopes shown in Figure D.6

min	max	mean	percentile						
			5%	10%	25%	50%	75%	90%	95%
2.04	34.9	8.93	2.99	3.75	5.51	7.49	10.7	15.4	17.9

Consistent with the assumption used for birds in EFSA (2009a), the WG derived the extrapolation factors assuming a 50% confidence interval. Calculations were repeated for the mean, median and 95% percentile slopes from the distribution shown in Figure D.6. It should be noted that for birds the mean slope has been used to determine the extrapolation factors. Thus, the same is recommended for mammals, as the data does not indicate any reason why a more conservative value should be used that was used for birds.

Table D.2: The Extrapolation factors at increasing sample sizes, assuming 0 or 1 deaths and mean, median and 90th percentile probit slopes, as calculated in Table D.1. Consistent with EFSA (2009a), a 50% confidence limit around the mortality level was assumed.

Sample size	Mean slope	Median slope	90th perc. slope	Mean slope	Median slope	90th perc. slope
	Mortality=0 (50% Conf. interval)			Mortality=1 (50% Conf. interval)		
3	1.24	1.29	1.13	1.00	1.00	1.00
5	1.34	1.42	1.18	1.13	1.16	1.08
6	1.37	1.46	1.20	1.18	1.21	1.10
10	1.47	1.59	1.25	1.29	1.35	1.16

ED_006569J_00096293-00248

Appendix E - Crop group selection for foliar spray crops

The crop groups used in this guidance document are primarily those from the EPPO harmonised classification and coding of the uses of plant protection products (https://gd.eppo.int/PPPUse/). However, some adjustment was needed to account for the specific needs of the risk assessments for birds and mammals (e.g. division of winter sown and spring sown crops and splitting bulb ornamentals from other types). The crop groups used for the guidance are given in Table E.1.

A note on the use to ornamentals:

Ornamental plants are a diverse group of plants, grown in a variety of ways, which can vary from small herbaceous plants to large ornamentals trees. For this reason, the selection of appropriate parameters for environmental risk assessment has often been problematic. For the purposes of this guidance document, risk assessment scenarios have been developed for birds and mammals using the crop (plant) codes in the EPPO harmonised classification and coding of the uses of plant protection products. Furthermore, the EPPO Global Data Base also provides definitions for the treated object which will inform the risk assessor whether the plant itself is treated or whether the ground below the plant will be treated. Nevertheless, it is likely that an applicant may wish to have an authorisation for a single, or a sub-set, of ornamental species. In this case the risk assessor should consider what is the most appropriate surrogate crop/plant to use for the risk assessment taking in to consideration the plant structure, application methodology and other relevant information (e.g. daffodils and other bulb ornamentals may be best considered as equivalent to onions). However, the risk assessor should take particular care with the crop interception for ornamentals, as this can vary depending on the plant type, plant density as well as the growth stage.

Table E.1: Crop groups and their definition

Name for GD	EPPO name	Further definition
All field crops BBCH 0 - 9	-	This crop group covers all annual and biannual field crops before emergence of the crop. It is assumed that weeds may be present as some farming practices do not remove weeds (e.g. low tillage) or weeds may emerge faster than the crop. This also covers emerging seedlings.
Allium vegetable crops	allium vegetable crops (3ALLC)	Onions, garlic, shallots, leeks, chive, etc.
Amenity grassland	amenity grassland (3AMGC)	Any ornamental, recreation or sport areas composed of mown grass.
Artichokes and cardoons	*Cynara scolymus* (CYUSC) *Cynara cardunculus* (CYUCA)	Artichokes, cardoons,
Asparagus	*Asparagus officinalis* (ASPOF)	Asparagus

ED_006569J_00096293-00249

Name for GD	EPPO name	Further definition
Banana	*Musa x paradisiaca* (MUBPA)	Banana
Bare fallow	bare fallow (treatment of) (3BARFO)	Land, whether worked (e.g. ploughed, tilled) or not, that is not seeded or planted for one or more growing seasons. The inactive period is usually less than five years.
Biomass trees	biomass trees (3BMTC)	Populus sp. Salix sp. (SAXSS)
Broadleaf forest tree	broadleaf forest trees (3FOBC)	*Acer spp., Alnus spp., Betula spp., Castanea spp., Crataegus spp., Cornus spp., Fraxinus spp., Juglans spp., Populus spp., Prunus spp., Salix spp., Sorbus spp., Quercus spp., Tilia spp., Ulmus spp., Carpinus betulus, Corylus avellana, Fagus sylvatica, Malus sylvestris* and *Pyrus pyraster*
Buckwheat	*Fagopyrum esculentum* (FAGES)	Buckwheat
Bulb-like ornamental herbaceous plants	-	Bulbous plants (e.g. *Crocus* spp., *Lilium* spp. and *Tulipa* spp.)
Citrus fruit crops	citrus fruit crops (3CITC)	Oranges, manderines, clementines, lemons etc.
Coniferous forest trees	coniferous forest trees (3FOCC)	*Abies spp., Cupressus spp., Picea spp., Pinus spp., Cedrus spp. and Larix spp., Juniperus communis, Pseudotsuga menziesii* and *Taxus baccataf*
Cotton	-	-
Fig	*Ficus carica* (FIUCA)	Fig
Fruiting cucurbitaceous vegetable crops	fruiting cucurbitaceous vegetable crops (3FCVC)	Zucchini, courgette, watermelon, cantaloupe, cucumber, gherkin, pumpkin, marrow, squash
Fruiting solanaceous vegetable crops	fruiting solanaceous vegetable crops (3FSVC)	Bell pepper, chilli, paprika, red pepper, sweet pepper, Physalis sp, tomato, aubergine, eggplant
Grassland	grassland (3GRLC)	Both rotational and permanent grassland
Herb crops	herb crops (3HERC)	Chervil, parsley (and parsley root),
Hops	*Humulus lupulus* (HUMLU)	Hops
Jerusalem artichoke	*Helianthus tuberosus* (HELTU)	Jerusalem artichoke

ED_006569J_00096293-00250

Name for GD	EPPO name	Further definition
Kiwifruit	Actinidia deliciosa (ATIDE)	Kiwifruit
Leafy vegetable crops (excluding brassica)	leafy vegetable crops (excluding brassica) (3LEAC)	Lambs lettuce, lettuce, escarole, spinach, chicory, beetroot, etc
Legume crops	legume crops (3LEGC)	Alfalfa, clover, soybean
Legume vegetable crops	legume vegetable crops (3LEVC)	Field (faba) beans, Peas, lentils, French beans,
Linseed (= flax)	*Linum usitatissimum* (LIUUT)	Linseed (= flax)
Maize and millet crop	maize and millet crops (3MAMC)	Millet, maize, sorghum
Nut crops	nut crops (3NUTC)	Chesnut, walnut, pinenut, pistachio
Olives	*Olea europaea* (OLVEU)	Olives
Ornamental broad-leaved trees, shrubs, and climbing plants	ornamental broad-leaved trees, shrubs, and climbing plants(3ORBC)	This group includes ornamental broad-leaved trees of e.g. *Acacia* spp., *Acer* spp., *Betula* spp., *Erica* spp., *Fagus* spp., *Ilex* spp., *Hibiscus* spp., *Hydrangea* spp., *Populus* spp., *Quercus* spp., *Tilia* spp., ornamental shrubs of e.g. *Buxus* spp., *Crataegus* spp., *Ligustrum* spp., *Rosa* spp., V*iburnum* spp., *Rhododendron* spp., and woody climbing plants such as *Bougainvillea spectabilis, Hedera helix, Jasminum nudiflorum.*
Ornamental cactuses and succulents	ornamental cactuses and succulents(3ORSC)	This group includes stem succulents (most of which are cactuses) as well as root, caudiciform and pachycaul succulents e.g. *Aeonium* spp., *Kalanchoe* spp., *Schlumbergera* spp. and *Sempervivum* spp.
Ornamental conifers	ornamental conifers(3ORCC)	This group includes e.g. *Abies* spp., *Cedrus* spp., *Chamaecyparis* spp., *Cupressaceae* spp., *Ephedra* spp., *Juniperus* spp., *Larix* spp., *Picea* spp., *Pinus* spp., *Pseudotsuga* spp., *Thuja* spp. and *Tsuga* spp.Species such as *Araucaria araucana* and *Taxus baccata* are also relevant.
Ornamental herbaceous plants	ornamental herbaceous plants(3ORHC)	Ornamental plants which have no persistent woody stem above ground. This group includes annuals, biennials and perennials herbaceous ornamental plants such as green herbaceous plants (e.g. Dieffenbachia spp. and *Salvia* spp.),

ED_006569J_00096293-00251

Name for GD	EPPO name	Further definition
		flowering plants (e.g. *Begonia* spp., *Chrysanthemum* spp., *Cyclamen* spp., *Pelargonium* spp., *Veronica* spp., bulbous plants (e.g. *Crocus* spp., *Lilium* spp. and *Tulipa* spp.), ferns and ornamental grasses, cereals and vegetables.
Ornamental herbaceous plants excluding bulbs		Ornamental plants which have no persistent woody stem above ground. This group includes annuals, biennials and perennials herbaceous ornamental plants such as green herbaceous plants (e.g. Dieffenbachia spp. and *Salvia* spp.), flowering plants (e.g. *Begonia* spp., *Chrysanthemum* spp., *Cyclamen* spp., *Pelargonium* spp., *Veronica* spp., ferns and ornamental grasses, cereals and vegetables.
Ornamental plants (unspecified)	ornamental plants (terrestrial)(3ORTC)	All types of plant structures
ornamental woody monocotyledonous plants	ornamental woody monocotyledonous plants(3ORMC)	This group includes trees and shrubs such as palms and bamboos. *Cycads* spp., *Ginkgo* spp., and *Gnetum* spp. are also included.
Ornamental woody plants	ornamental woody plants(3ORWC)	ornamental broad-leaved trees, shrubs, and climbing plants ornamental conifers ornamental woody monocotyledonous plants
Pineapple	*Ananas comosus* (ANHCO)	Pineapple
Pome fruit crops	pome fruit crops (3PMFC)	Pear, apple
Poppy	*Papaver somniferum* (PAPSO)	Poppy
Potato	*Solanum tuberosum* (SOLTU)	Potato
Quinoa	*Chenopodium quinoa* (CHEQU)	Quinoa
Rhubarb	*Rheum rhabarbarum* (RHERH)	rhubarb
Root and stem vegetables	umbelliferous vegetable crops (3UMBC)	Carrot, celeriac, parsnips, celery, fennel
Ryegrasses	grass crops (3GRAC)	Ryegrasses (3RYGC) etc.

ED_006569J_00096293-00252

Name for GD	EPPO name	Further definition
Salsify	*Scorzonera hispanica* (SCVHI)	Salsify
Sesame	Sesame	Sesame
Small fruit crop	small fruit crops (3SMFC)	Cranberry, blueberry, bilberry (whortleberry), lingonberry (cowberry), huckleberry, Raspberries, blackberries, dewberries, blackcurrant, redcurrant, white currant, gooseberry
Spring sown brassica arable crop	brassica arable crops (3BRAC)	Oilseed rape, mustard, turnip rape
Spring sown cereal crop	cereal crops (3CERC)	Wheat, barley, oats, rye, triticale, etc.
Stone fruit crop	stone fruit crops (3STFC)	Peach, Plum, Almond, cherry, apricot
Strawberry	*Fragaria x ananassa* (FRAAN)	Strawberry
Stubbles	stubble (cereal)(YSTEG) stubble (maize)(YSTZE)	All types of crop stubbles including fields before direct sowing with no tillage
Sugar beet	beet crops (3BEEC)	Sugar beet
Sunflower	*Helianthus annuus* (HELAN)	Sunflower
Sweet potatoes	*Ipomoea batatas* (IPOBA)	Sweet potatoes
Tobacco	*Nicotiana tabacum* (NIOTA)	Tobacco
Vegetable brassica crops	vegetable brassica crops (3VBRC)	Broccoli, cauliflower, Brussels sprouts, cabbage, Chinese cabbage, kale, cress, horseradish, swedes, turnips, kohlrabi, radish
Vines	Vitis vinifera (VITVI)	Grape
Winter sown brassica arable crop	brassica arable crops (3BRAC)	Oilseed rape, mustard, turnip rape
Winter sown cereal crop	cereal crops (3CERC)	Wheat, barley, oats, rye, triticale, etc.

7820

ED_006569J_00096293-00253

Appendix F – Summary of Generic Model Species Parameters

Appendix F can be found as a separate excel file.

DRAFT

ED_006569J_00096293-00254

Appendix G – Generic model species parameter definition

The proper definition of Tier 1 generic model species (GMS) and their parameters was considered essential to ensure that the risk assessment methodology recommended in this guidance document is sufficiently protective and encompasses the wide range of environmental conditions in EU Member States. The WG used the generic focal species and their parameters as defined in EFSA (2009a) as the basis for the analysis and refinement performed for this guidance document.

As discussed previously, Tier 1 GMS are not real species but model species with assumed characteristics meaning that the risk assessment for this model is protective of all other species exposed. GMS are representative of different feeding guilds (herbivore, omnivore, insectivore, granivore or frugivore) but it is important to note that they are not identical (e.g. the animal referred to as a frugivore is actually omnivorous but at certain times of the year takes a high proportion of fruit). The defining characteristics – or parameters - of a GMS are:

- Presence in the field and field margins. This is based on the crop (type, structure and growth stage), food availability and the ecology of the species represented by the GMS.
- Bodyweight and relative food intake rate. A smaller bodyweight results in relatively higher energy requirements hence higher food intake.
- The different proportions of dietary components taken within the field/field margin. In the context of this guidance document, for direct dietary exposure, this is split to the following categories: ground-dwelling arthropods (those on the soil surface), foliar-dwelling arthropods (those on plant surfaces), seeds on the soil surface (both weeds and crops), seed on plants (crops and weeds), monocotyledon foliage (both weeds and crop if relevant), dicotyledon (both weeds and crop if relevant), treated seeds and seedlings germinating from treated seed. For dietary exposure via secondary poisoning these are fish, earthworms and sediment-dwelling invertebrates.

The WG refined the appropriate GMS parameters according to a number of considerations:

i) In the first instance it was considered whether any feeding guild (herbivore, omnivore, insectivore, granivore or frugivore) was clearly not relevant for the various scenarios. If there was no clear evidence to indicate that a feeding guild was not relevant (e.g. frugivorous species are only considered relevant when fruit is available), the feeding guild was considered to be potentially relevant.

ii) Next, data was gathered considering the different species for each feeding guild that could be expected to be present in the specific scenarios. Data included the information from the procurement (Lahr et al., 2018), from well-known ecological surveys and summaries (e.g. Buxton et al., 1998, Gurney et al., 1998, IUCN red list species summaries), and from literature beyond the scope of the data in Lahr et al. (2018) (for example, for flower bud-feeding species). The WG considered that the data was of acceptable quality for consideration of the species when it was from the procurement, (including both specific focal species studies submitted in the context of dossiers and high-quality literature data), and from the well-known ecological surveys/summaries. The few data not included under these was evaluated for quality by the WG members. Pending on the specificities of the GMS,

ED_006569J_00096293-00255

these data were used to consider the presence of the species represented by the GMS. These are described in the following sections of this appendix. Such assessment encompassed the potential species (with low bodyweight) covered by the GMS as far as practicable.

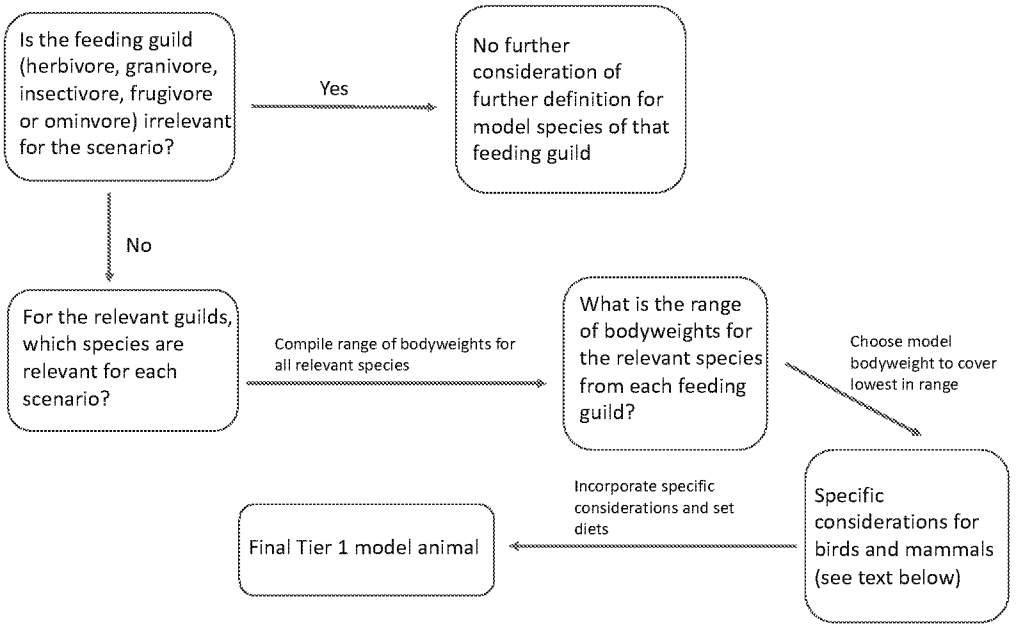
iii) For the next step, the WG considered the range of bodyweights of the species identified as potentially relevant as model species for each feeding guild. A bodyweight was then chosen for the model species from each relevant feeding guild which covered the bodyweights of the species identified as relevant. A representative bodyweight covering the lower range for all the identified relevant species was chosen. Avian body weights were taken from Dunning (2007). The lowest value of the sexes and subspecies were taken. Where a range was indicated the mid-value was taken. For mammals a single source for bodyweights was not available and various sources were used. The same approach for birds with regard to the range of values was followed.

iv) The assumption regarding the difference proportions of food items in the diet of the GMS in the field/field margin was then considered. This was done in different ways as described below for each of the relevant GMS in the following sections. It should be noted that the assumption for the proportions of the mixed diet is based on the values which the WG considered to be a reasonable worst case. Nevertheless, it must be acknowledged that, obviously, not all birds and mammals feeding in the fields with a certain crop will take the same proportion of food items as assumed in the Tier 1. In some cases, an animal will take proportion of food items which result in a higher level of exposure whilst in other cases lower level of exposure.

v) It was noted that in most cases the in-field assessment for birds and mammals is considered sufficiently protective of the off-field population (Section 6.2.1), but some exceptions exist, particularly for small mammals, considering the species that inhabit in the immediate off-field. This will be considered further in the proceeding sections, and also when discussing the performing and evaluation of Tier 3 focal species studies (Section 6.5.2).

The following flow-chart shows the process the WG used to consider the GMS parameters for each scenario.

ED_006569J_00096293-00256



Specific considerations for birds

Besides the general considerations above, concerning feeding guild, general habitat utilisation, and bodyweight, special consideration was given to further differentiation within feeding guilds.

Omnivorous birds

The WG considered whether the assumptions of the omnivorous diet for birds could be considered to be a realistic worst-case. It was acknowledged that the proportions of the diet resulting in the worst-case exposure was highly dependent upon the availability of food items and the level of residue in each matrix. Both of these factors will vary throughout the year. As a generic consideration, a higher proportion of herbivorous diet was considered worst-case since a higher level of consumption would be required due to the relatively lower energy available in herbivorous food items. It was determined that, while the default diet as proposed for model omnivorous birds in EFSA (2009a) was a reasonable worst-case for spring and summer, this was not the case for those scenarios which represent the exposure of the GMS in autumn and winter (or when the application timing is not specific; dietary studies in Lahr et al. (2018)). In those cases, a higher proportion (i.e. 50%) of crop foliage or weeds (depending on the crop and the growth stage) was considered.

Therefore, in summary the WG agreed the following diet assumptions for a 27 g GMS.

Table G.1: Summary of Tier 1 GMS diet assumptions for small omnivorous birds

ED_006569J_00096293-00257

Crop group	BBCH	Diet
All field crops	0 -10	50% seeds, 25% ground arthropods, 25% foliage
Allium vegetable crops	All	25% foliage, 25% seeds, 50% arthropods
Spring sown cereal crop	All	
Fruiting cucurbitaceous vegetable crops	All	
Fruiting solanaceous vegetable crops	All	
Leafy vegetable crops (excluding brassica)	All	
Maize and millet crop	All	
Spring sown brassica arable crop	All	
Potato	All	
Legume vegetable crops	All	
Root vegetables	All	
Strawberry	All	
Vines	All	
Sugar beet	All	
Sunflower	All	
Winter sown cereal crop	>30	
Winter sown brassica arable crop	>20	
Hops	All	
Cotton	All	25% foliage, 50% seeds 25% arthropods
Small fruit crop	All	50% foliage, 25% seeds, 25% arthropods
Legume crops	All	
Grassland	All	
Amenity grassland	All	
Ryegrasses	All	
Citrus fruit crops	All	
Pome fruit crops	All	
Stone fruit crop	All	
Nut crops	All	
Olives	All	
Bare fallow	NA	
Stubbles	NA	50% foliage, 50% seeds
Winter sown cereal crop	09-29	
Winter sown brassica arable crop	09-19	

Regarding the type of the foliage consumed in each case, the WG agreed the following practical solution based on reasonable worst-case assumptions:

- For monocot crops up to BBCH 30 – 100% monocot foliage should be considered
- For monocot crops above BBCH 30 – 50/50 % monocot / dicot foliage should be considered
- For dicot crops – all growth stages, 50/50 % monocot / dicot foliage should be considered
- For legume crops and grassland – all growth stages, 100% crop foliage should be considered
- For bare fallow, orchard, bush and cane fruit, vines, hops and crop stubbles – 80/20 % monocot / dicot weeds should be considered
- For all crops (BBCH 00-10) – 50/50 % monocot / dicot foliage should be considered.

ED_006569J_00096293-00258

Regarding the location of the arthropods consumed in each case, the WG agreed the following practical solution based on reasonable worst-case assumptions:

- For all crops (BBCH 0-10) and all ground directed applications of pesticides – 100% ground arthropods should be considered
- For all other crops/growth stages-75/25 % ground/foliar arthropods should be considered

A special consideration was given to omnivorous birds likely to forage in forestry plantations (biomass trees, broadleaf forest tree and coniferous forest trees). The WG decided that an omnivorous bird GMS is needed; an 11 g bird with a diet of 50% seeds, 25% dicotyledon plants and 25% monocotyledon plants. It is assumed that the GMS will mostly feed from the ground.

Insectivorous birds

In the analysis, insectivorous birds were divided in ground, foliar or aerial feeders, or some combination of the three, were considered in detail.

In the first instance, the growth stage of the crop was considered in order to make a reasonable assumption about the likelihood of birds taking a high proportion of foliar insects. To further delineate this information, the presence of arthropod pests in the crop resulting in the need for insecticide treatment at particular growth stages was used as a surrogate where necessary. Data from the UK (Pesticide Usage Surveys; Fera) was considered in this case, as no other such data was immediately available. In addition, since as the data was (and the scenarios are) linked to the growth stage of the crop, it was assumed that although the time of year and the type of arthropod may vary throughout Europe, the mere presence of any foliar/flying arthropods would be relatively stable. This data was used together with data from Lahr et al. (2018) regarding the presence of focal species with a foliar foraging stratum in that crop/growth stage. Data for focal species on some less common crops (i.e. cotton, hop, sunflower) were lacking. For those cases, an assumption regarding the presence of birds with foliar foraging strata was done based on the crop structure. When both sources of information indicated that foliar arthropod consumption is highly probable (because of a high density of foliar arthropods and the presence of a bird species with a foliar foraging strata), the WG considered that a 100% foliar insectivore species is relevant (Table G.2); for all the other scenarios (except for all crops BBCH 00-09 and ground directed applications) a mixture of 50% ground and 50% foliar arthropods was considered. Whenever a ground directed application of pesticides is used, and in all crops BBCH 00-09, 100% ground arthropods should be considered.

Table G.2: Summary of crops and growth stages triggering an insectivorous bird GMS and the respective diet assumptions

Crop group	Spray direction	Growth stage BBCH	Bodyweight (g)	Diet
All field crops	Crop	0 - 9	17	100% ground arthropods

ED_006569J_00096293-00259

Crop group	Spray direction	Growth stage BBCH	Bodyweight (g)	Diet
Spring sown cereal crop Winter sown cereal crop	Crop	<40	10	50% ground and 50% foliar arthropods
	Crop	≥40	6	100% foliar arthropods
Spring sown brassica arable crop Winter sown brassica arable crop	Crop	<40	15	50% ground and 50% foliar arthropods
	Crop	≥40	10	100% foliar arthropods
Hops	Crop	All	17	100% foliar arthropods
	Ground	All	17	100% ground arthropods
Vines Small fruit crop Citrus fruit crops Pome fruit crops Stone fruit crop Nut crops Olives	Crop	All	8	100% foliar arthropods
	Ground*	All	17	100% ground arthropods
Biomass trees Coniferous forest trees Broadleaf forest tree	Crop	All	5.5	100% foliar arthropods
	Ground*	All	8	100% ground arthropods
Sunflower	Crop	<30	15	50% ground and 50% foliar arthropods
	Crop	≥30	9	100% foliar arthropods
Cotton	Crop	<40	15	50% ground and 50% foliar arthropods
	Crop	≥50[£]	10	100% foliar
Maize and millet crop	Crop	<30	15	50% ground and 50% foliar arthropods
	Crop	≥30	9	100% foliar
Allium vegetable crops Amenity grassland Bare fallow Buckwheat Fruiting cucurbitaceous vegetable crops Fruiting solanaceous vegetable crops Grassland	Crop	All	15	50% ground and 50% foliar arthropods

DRAFT

Crop group	Spray direction	Growth stage BBCH	Bodyweight (g)	Diet
Herb crops Leafy vegetable crops (excluding brassica) Legume crops Legume vegetable crops Linseed (= flax) Poppy Potato Root vegetables Ryegrasses Strawberry Stubbles Sugar beet Vegetable brassica crops				
Ornamental plants (unspecified)	Crop	All	5.5	100% foliar arthropods
	Ground	All	8	100% ground arthropods
Ornamental herbaceous plants Non-bulb ornamental herbaceous plants	Crop	<40	10	50% ground and 50% foliar arthropods
	Crop	≥40	6	100% foliar arthropods
Ornamental woody plants Ornamental woody monocotyledonous plants Ornamental conifers	Crop	All	5.5	100% foliar arthropods
Ornamental broad-leaved trees, shrubs, and climbing plants	Crop	All	8	100% foliar arthropods
Ornamental cactuses and succulents	Crop	All	15	50% ground and 50% foliar arthropods
Ornamental woody plants Ornamental woody monocotyledonous plants Ornamental conifers Ornamental broad-leaved trees, shrubs, and climbing plants Ornamental cactuses and succulents	Ground	All	17	100% ground arthropods

* In the case of applications to below crops such as in orchards, ornamentals trees etc.
£ There is no principal growth stage 4 (BBCH 40 – 49) for cotton

It was further noted by the WG that many species which are normally omnivorous may show a fully insectivorous diet during nesting/chick feeding. This should be considered for any focal species studies performed in order to refine the risk assessment and is discussed further in Section 6.5.2.

A special consideration was given to insectivorous birds likely to forage in forestry plantations (biomass trees, broadleaf forest tree and coniferous forest trees). The WG decided that two insectivorous birds GMS are needed. The first is a 5.5 g bird with a diet of 100% foliar

ED_006569J_00096293-00261

arthropods. It is assumed that the GMS will feed from the tree. The second is an 8 g bird with a diet of 100% ground arthropods. It is assumed that the GMS will feed from the ground.

Herbivorous birds

In addition to truly herbivorous birds, the WG noted that there are several omnivorous birds which are heavily reliant on plant material in some circumstances or at certain times of the year. Therefore, within the herbivorous bird feeding guild it was decided that there is the need to have multiple Tier 1 GMS. These are a large herbivorous bird, a medium omnivorous bird and a bud-eating bird. The analysis and selection of the Tier 1 parameters and the crop groups for which these GMS are needed are described in the following paragraphs.

Large herbivorous birds

First, it was recognised that the herbivorous bird species in Europe are also mostly wetland species, and therefore the presence of water was likely to have an impact on the presence of these species. Furthermore, it was noted that many of the species covered by this GMS are migratory and their presence can be localised. Nevertheless, species are present in all regulatory zones and all year. However, it was recognised that it may be possible to eliminate the need for consideration of the large herbivorous bird in Member State specific risk assessments, but it would be unlikely at a zonal or EU level assessment. However, to do so would need an in-depth analysis of the presence of large herbivorous birds in the Member State for which the authorisation is sought. It was further acknowledged, that owing to the characteristics described above, care is needed when interpreting their presence based on the standard focal species studies performed to data (Lahr et al., 2018). To check the crops for which a large herbivorous bird GMS should be included firstly information from Lahr et al. (2018) was extracted. Secondly a search of the literature was performed looking for reports of agricultural conflict and grazing birds in EU. To check the bodyweight assumption for the Tier 1 GMS, a consideration was given to the occurrence of grazing birds using distribution maps (e.g. European Bird Portal and the distribution maps from data zone on the Bird Life international factsheets). The lowest bodyweight of the species covered by the GMS, including those who migrate, was selected. It was noted that the food intake rate calculation uses parameters which are not specific for the period before or during hibernation where more intense feeding is needed. However, taking the lowest bodyweight for the GMS was considered sufficiently protective for the Tier 1 exposure assessment. Therefore, on the basis of the analysis, the WG agreed what reported in table G.3.

Table G.3: Summary of Tier 1 GMS for large herbivorous birds

Crop group	BBCH range	Bodyweight (kg)	Diet assumptions
Amenity grassland	10 - 30	0.7	100% crop leaves (monocotyledon)
Grassland	10 - 30	0.7	100% crop leaves (monocotyledon)
Ryegrasses	10 - 30	0.7	100% crop leaves (monocotyledon)
Winter sown cereals	10 - 30	1	100% crop leaves (monocotyledon)

ED_006569J_00096293-00262

Crop group	BBCH range	Bodyweight (kg)	Diet assumptions
Spring sown cereals	10 - 30	1	100% crop leaves (monocotyledon)
Winter sown brassica arable crop	10 - 30	1	100% crop leaves (dicotyledon)
Spring sown brassica arable crop	10 - 30	1	100% crop leaves (dicotyledon)
Legume vegetable crops	10 - 30	1	100% crop leaves (dicotyledon)
Stubble fields	N/A	1	50% dicotyledon 50% monocotyledon weeds or left-over crop foliage

Bud-eating birds

In addition, it was noted that some birds are specifically herbivorous at particular times of the year. Several species of birds are known to consume flower buds of fruiting/flowering crops almost exclusively when they are available, though their diet may vary at other times of year. This type of GMS was not considered in the Tier 1 assessment in EFSA (2009a). To derive the appropriate bodyweight a literature search was performed investigating the species of birds which forage on flower buds. With regard to the crops, the WG decided that the scenario was relevant for orchards, small fruit and flowering ornamentals. The diet assumption in the Tier 1 should be 100% flower buds as the information gathered suggested that when present, birds are heavily reliant on the flower buds as a food source. The WG noted that this emphasises the need for relevant data when considering Tier 3 refinement of the dietary proportions. The relevant BBCH growth stage groups were selected to be between BBCH 50 and 69. The reason for the inclusion of BBCH 60 – 69 (flowering) was because buds are still present during principal growth stage 6 (e.g. only 50% of flowers are open by BBCH 65). Therefore, in summary the WG agreed what reported in table G.4.

Table G.4: Summary of Tier 1 GMS for bud-eating birds

Crop group	BBCH range	Bodyweight (g)	Diet assumptions
Pome fruit crops	50 - 69	22	100% flower-buds
Small fruit crop	50 - 69	22	100% flower-buds
Stone fruit crop	50 - 69	22	100% flower-buds
Citrus fruit crops	50 - 69	22	100% flower-buds
Nut crops	50 - 69	22	100% flower-buds
Olives	50 - 69	22	100% flower-buds
Non-bulb ornamental herbaceous plants	50 - 69	22	100% flower-buds
ornamental broad-leaved trees, shrubs, and climbing plants	50 - 69	22	100% flower-buds
ornamental herbaceous plants	50 - 69	22	100% flower-buds
ornamental plants	50 - 69	22	100% flower-buds
ornamental woody monocotyledonous plants	50 - 69	22	100% flower-buds
Bulb-like ornamental herbaceous plants	50 - 69	22	100% flower-buds

ED_006569J_00096293-00263

Broadleaf forest tree	50 - 69	22	100% flower-buds

Medium omnivorous birds consuming a high proportion of foliage

EFSA (2009a) already included the need to consider a medium omnivorous bird, consuming 100% crop or weed leaves, for several crops at certain growth stages. Only for oilseed rape (BBCH 20 – 40) was a mixed diet assumed. The bodyweight of the Tier 1 generic model species was 490 g. The medium herbivorous bird generic model species is considered to represent birds which are attracted to feeding in the field by the presence of the crop itself.

When considering the bird species covered by this GMS, the WG agreed further analysis was needed to understand whether the assumed bodyweight in EFSA (2009a) was protective of all species on this feeding guild and if there are other crop scenarios for which this GMS is relevant. For this the database compiled by Lahr et al. (2018) was consulted. Secondly a complimentary search of the literature for small/medium birds foraging on crop seedlings was performed. On this basis the WG agreed that the assumed bodyweight should be reduced to 390 g in order to be protective of all species. The WG also agreed that a medium bird may forage on all types of crop seedlings and young weeds. Therefore, it was agreed that a medium herbivorous bird taking 100% crop seedlings or weeds would be needed for early growth stages of field crops (i.e. BBCH 00 - 20). It was noted that EFSA (2009a) also included the need for a medium herbivorous bird in legume forage (BBCH 21 – 49) and oilseed rape (BBCH >20). The WG agreed that these should be maintained in the Tier 1 risk assessment for the revised guidance document.

Therefore, in summary the WG agreed what reported in table G.5.

Table G.5:Summary of Tier 1 GMS for Medium omnivorous birds consuming a high proportion of foliage

Crop group	BBCH range	Bodyweight (g)	Diet assumptions
All non-permanent crops	00-09	390	100% weed leaves (50 monocot, 50% dicot)
All non-permanent crops	10 - 19	390	100% monocot leaves in a monocot crop 100% dicot leaves in dicot crops
Legume crops	21- 49	390	100% crop
Winter sown brassica arable crop	20 - 99	390	50% crop, 50% weed leaves (25% monocot, 25% dicot)
Spring sown brassica arable crop	20 - 99	390	50% crop, 50% weed leaves (25% monocot, 25% dicot)

A special consideration was given to herbivorous birds likely to forage in forestry plantations (biomass trees, broadleaf forest tree and coniferous forest trees). The WG decided:

- A large herbivorous GMS was not needed.
- A 280 g medium herbivorous GMS was needed. The dietary assumptions are 20% seeds, 40% dicotyledon plants and 40% monocotyledon plants. It is assumed that the GMS will feed from the ground.
- A 22 g bud-eating GMS was needed. It is assumed to eat 100% flower buds from the tree.

ED_006569J_00096293-00264

Granivorous birds

Granivorous birds, which may be ground or foliar feeders, or some combination of the two, were considered by the WG.

The WG considered that weed seeds are always available in agricultural soils either from recently flowering weeds or from the seedbank. Furthermore, some birds will also forage on weed seeds directly from the plant if flowering weeds are present. For these reasons, the WG concluded that a scenario with granivorous birds should always be part of the risk assessment. This is in contrast to EFSA (2009a), where a granivorous scenario was not triggered for several crops.

Also, seed-bearing crops, with seeds for both for feed/food and seed production, are relevant scenarios at BBCH growth stages >70, that are eaten by granivorous birds (Buxton et al. 1998). Both the ground and foliar strata representing weed seeds and crop seeds respectively is therefore relevant for granivorous birds. This was also the case in EFSA (2009a), where species covering the same feeding strategy as mentioned above were selected as GMS. The WG was concerned, however, that GMS should sufficiently cover all European granivorous bird species potentially at risk. In the table below the bodyweight of granivorous birds foraging on seeds from the ground or in the crop is presented. The bodyweights were selected to cover all small European granivorous species.

Table G.6 Summary of Tier 1 Granivorous GMS for all crops other than forestry plantations

Crop	Feeding strata	BBCH	BW (g)	Diet assumptions
All crops other than forestry plantations	Ground	All	11	100 % weed seeds
All seed-bearing crops	Crop	>69	15	100 % crop seeds

A ground feeding GMS may encounter both weed seeds and crop seeds when the crop is in the seed-bearing growth stages. The WG considered that this scenario will be covered by the foliar granivorous GMS due to the higher residue levels found in seeds attached to the plant.

A special consideration was given to granivorous birds likely to forage in forestry plantations (biomass trees, broadleaf forest tree and coniferous forest trees). The WG decided that two granivorous bird GMS are needed. The first is a 13 g bird with a diet of 100% tree seed. It is assumed that the GMS will feed from the tree. The second is a 12 g bird with a diet of 100% weed seeds. It is assumed that the GMS will feed from the ground.

Frugivorous birds

As with other GMS, the WG recognised that there are not frugivorous birds (relying on 100% fruit) in Europe. However, several species are known to consume high proportions of fruit when available. Data on frugivorous birds in Europe was sparce. The majority of the available data were generated in North America. Where data was severely lacking for a specific crop in Europe, the WG considered data for other related crops and the possibility of read across to

ED_006569J_00096293-00265

determine the adequate frugivorous GMS bodyweight. In addition to the diet and presence in crops, the crop structures and preferred habitats of various species were considered in order to determine the most appropriate body weight GMS for each crop.

The diet assumption in the Tier1 should be 100% fruit as the information gathered suggested that when present, some bird species are heavily reliant on fruits as a food source. The WG noted that this emphasises the need for relevant data when considering Tier 3 refinement of the dietary proportions. Therefore, in summary the WG agreed what reported in table G.7.

Table G.7: Summary of Tier 1 Frugivorous GMS for all crops other than forestry plantations

Crop group	BBCH range	Bodyweight (g)	Diet assumptions
Pome fruit crops	80 - 89	12	100% fruit
Stone fruit crop	80 - 89	12	100% fruit
Citrus fruit crops	80 - 89	12	100% fruit
Nut crops	80 - 89	70	100% fruit
Olives	80 - 89	12	100% fruit
Small fruit crop	70 - 89	12	100% fruit
Strawberries	70 - 89	83	100% fruit
Vines	80 - 89	67	100% fruit
Fruiting cucurbitaceous vegetable crops	80 - 89	83	100% fruit
Fruiting solanaceous vegetable crops	80 - 89	83	100% fruit
Legume vegetable crops	70 - 89	219	100% vegetable

A special consideration was given to fruit-eating birds likely to forage in forestry plantations (biomass trees, broadleaf forest tree and coniferous forest trees). The WG decided a fruit-eating GMS is needed. An 11 g bird with a diet of 50% berries and 50% foliar arthropods. It is assumed that the GMS will feed from the tree.

Avian GMS for treated seeds and germinating seedlings

The avian GMS were defined for the following scenarios:

i) Small granivorous bird consuming 100% small (≤0.5 cm) treated seeds.

ii) Medium granivorous bird consuming 100% large (>0.5 cm) treated seeds.

iii) Medium/large omnivorous bird consuming 100% potato tubers

iv) Small omnivorous bird consuming seedlings (BBCH 09 - 20; including the seed case)

v) Medium omnivorous bird consuming 100% seedlings (BBCH 09 - 20; including the seed case)

First of all, data from Lahr et al. (2018) was used to identify which species are relevant in each scenario. This was not possible for all concerning crops as only some of the entries in the database allowed to finely select the growth stage of interest. Then, literature searches were done; in the case of treated seeds (small and large), reports and papers about the

ED_006569J_00096293-00266

selection of focal species in recently drilled fields or about the ingestion of treated seeds by birds were reviewed and used. In the case of seedlings and potato tubers, reports and papers about agricultural conflicts with birds were used. These reviews were complemented with diet studies of specific species which the WG agreed needed special consideration. For each scenario, the bodyweight and the diet assumptions were considered. In all cases, with the exception of small omnivorous bird consuming seedlings, 100% of the treated food item in the diet was considered a reasonable worst-case assumption. From those species where it is reasonable to assume 100% diet, the lowest bodyweight from the range was selected.

Therefore, in summary the WG agreed what reported in table G.8.

Table G.8: Summary of Tier 1 GMS for seed treatments

Treated food item	GMS	Bodyweight (g)	Diet assumption
Small treated seeds (≤0.5 cm)	Small granivorous	16	100 % treated seeds
Large treated seeds (>0.5 cm)	Medium granivorous	130	100 % treated seeds
Treated potato tubers	Large omnivorous	5500	100% potato tubers
Seedlings	Small omnivorous	27	*Depending on the crop
	Medium omnivorous	390	100% seedlings

*Diet composition, and thus the % of seedlings, will be the same as that for the spray application in the specific crop from BBCH 10 to 19.

Specific considerations for mammals

Small mammal species

Most small mammals, with the notable exception of the wood mouse (*Apodemus sylvaticus*), are quite sensitive to the presence or absence of ground cover. However, it is noted that this sensitivity does not preclude these species from ever foraging in relatively low-coverage areas under specific circumstances e.g., presence of food or feeding pressure. In addition, even if these species are indeed less likely to forage throughout the field, their presence at the edge of field is likely, and foraging in the field close to the field edge is equally likely, depending upon the other environmental circumstances. Furthermore, larger mammals within the feeding guild may have less sensitivity to the presence or absence of coverage. As a result, only in very clear cases did the WG consider the presence or absence of coverage in the field to preclude the presence of particular species in a crop field, for example when the plant structures necessary for the preferred methods of ambulation would not be expected to be present. In cases where cover/plant structure was influential to the presence of small mammals, the literature indicated that a plant height of approximately >20 cm for arable crops and grasses corresponded to sufficient coverage. This corresponds to a BBCH growth stage of between 30 and 40 for most crops. For simplicity's sake, and in agreement with the approach taken in EFSA (2009a), it was assumed that plants at ≥BBCH 40 have sufficient coverage and aerial structure for small mammals to be present. Similar to birds, if a focal species study is performed at higher tiers in order to refine the risk assessment, the species

ED_006569J_00096293-00267

present in the immediate off-field area should also be considered. This is discussed further in Section 6.5.2.

Another critical point was that many small mammal focal species studies performed historically (e.g., those included in Lahr et al. 2018) were considered not likely to adequately capture some of the smallest species of mammals due to the trapping methodologies utilised, including trap location, and the very small size of these species. Nevertheless, the literature and common ecological knowledge (e.g., Gurney et al., 1998, Yigit, et al. 2016, Hutterer, et al. 2016, Kryštufek et al., 2019, etc.), indicate the presence of some of these very small species in areas relevant to the risk assessment of pesticides. In addition, to support the choice of mammalian GMS, a narrative review of the literature was performed covering small mammal ecological studies (limited to Europe and covering the period 1925-2020). The WG therefore carefully considered the very small species including the ecological data available on habitat use and diet, when considering the appropriate bodyweights for the Tier 1 GMS. Should focal species studies be performed in order to refine the risk assessment, attention should be paid to utilizing methods appropriate to detect all species in the field and in the immediate off-field areas. This is discussed further in Section 6.2.1.

Omnivorous mammals

The WG considered that omnivorous species might be present in almost all crops and growth stages, owing to food availability, and given that several species are less sensitive to the perils of open ground. The WG then considered whether the appropriateness of the currently assumed diet for the model omnivorous mammal in EFSA (2009a). It was acknowledged that the worst-case-ness of the diet was highly dependent upon the level of exposure of the various food items, which might vary, and the availability of the various food items at the time of application. As a generic consideration, a higher proportion of herbivorous diet was considered worst-case as a higher level of consumption would be required due to the relatively lower energy of these food items. It was determined that although the diet of omnivorous mammals is highly variable, the default diet as proposed for model omnivorous mammals in EFSA (2009a) was a reasonable worst-case.

In summary: A 23 g small omnivorous species is needed for all crops and growth stages. The proportions of the different food items in the diet are – 50% weed seeds, 25% ground arthropods and 25% dicotyledon weeds. Both an infield and off-field assessment are needed for this GMS.

Insectivorous mammals

Whilst insectivorous mammals were generally assumed to consume ground arthropods, the amount of the diet which is taken from the surface versus from the upper layers of the soil beneath the surface, may vary. The WG considered this information particularly when determining appropriate GMS bodyweight for the different application scenarios and secondary poisoning assessment. In general, the evidence collected indicated that smallest insectivores have a very high feeding pressure, which may overwhelm concerns of the need for cover under many circumstances and they therefore may feed infield. In addition, several small insectivore species may be found in a very wide variety of habitats, including various

ED_006569J_00096293-00268

agricultural and other anthropogenic landscapes. Consequently, the WG agreed that there is a need to consider small insectivorous mammals for the majority of crops and growth stages.

In summary: A 4 g small insectivorous species is needed for almost all crops and growth stages. For forestry uses a 9 g insectivorous specie. For both GMS the diet is 100% ground arthropods. Both an infield and off-field assessment are needed for this GMS.

Herbivorous mammals

Small herbivorous mammals can be found in a wide variety of landscapes where herbaceous food is plentiful. They tend to be quite sensitive to the presence of sufficient cover to avoid predation and are therefore not likely to be present in early growth stages of many crops, regardless of the presence of potential food items. However, it is noted that under no-till, or low-till, practices these species may nevertheless persist in the field, also during earlier growth stages. Since the assessment cannot be directly linked to agricultural practices at the moment, it is suggested that the evaluators in the MS should ascertain whether the crop in question is commonly grown under no-tillage and decide whether the small herbivore might be relevant at early growth stages, dependent upon the case in question. It may also then be considered whether the plant parts consumed in those circumstances would be subject to interception (i.e., they are below or above the leaf mat).

A review of the literature on diets of small herbivorous mammals determined some preferences for vegetative diet, but these could not be specifically linked to monocotlyous or dicotylous species only as both were represented. It was also reported that the diet of younger or older animals varied, based upon the distance of the preferred vegetative food source from the burrow. On this basis, and considering the foraging range of small herbivorous mammals, it decided that in monocotyledon crops or in monocotyledon-dominated landscapes (e.g., grassland, orchards), the diet should be 100% monocotyledon, and in all other scenarios, 50% monocotyledons, 50% dicotyledons should be applied.

In summary:

At BBCH >39 in arable crops, small herbivorous mammals of 25g should be considered in-field. In perennial crops, where for example, the cover in-field may be persistently available, small herbivores may be present at all growth stages. An off-field assessment is needed for this GMS, with a diet of 50% monocotyledons, 50% dicotyledons, for all crops at all growth stages.

Medium herbivorous mammals may be present in many crops, and certainly in agricultural areas, either consuming crop or consuming other vegetative matter in or around the field. The WG considered it difficult to eliminate medium herbivores from most crops unless it could be determined that there would be no food source available. In addition, medium herbivores are copiously present in immediate off-field areas.

EFSA (2009a) quantified the diet composition of large herbivorous mammals based on conservative assumptions. However, the WG considered that further evidence on the ecology of these mammals was needed to substantiate the characterisation of their diet compositions.

ED_006569J_00096293-00269

Therefore, a narrative review was conducted with the aim of determining the proportion of monocotyledons and dicotyledons in the diet of large herbivorous mammals.

Based on a quantitative and qualitative analysis of these data, the WG agreed that the diet of medium herbivorous mammals should be quantified as:

- 80% monocotyledons, 20% dicotyledons, when the treated crop is a palatable monocotyledon or in monocotyledon-food item dominated landscapes (e.g., grasslands, orchards);

- 50% monocotyledons, 50% dicotyledons in scenarios when the GMS is consuming only weeds. For palatable dicot crops, it is assumed the diet is 100% dicot crop leaves.

Summary: A medium herbivore GMS of 1500g should be considered in all crops at all growth stages.

Frugivorous mammals

Similar to birds, data was relatively scarce for frugivorous mammals in Europe. The WG considered the data from the sources previously indicated, as well as the potential for read across from similar/related crops, as was also done for the frugivorous birds. These data were used to determine the appropriate bodyweight of the generic model species of frugivorous mammal for various fruit and nut crops. In addition to the diet and presence in crops, the crop structures and preferred habitats of various species were considered in order to determine the most appropriate species for each crop.

Different frugivores were determined to have clear preferences for different types of fruits and nuts and different crop structures. Some leave the canopy mainly only to cross open areas between trees and bushes, whereas others spend significant time on the ground. It was noted that the species which consume fruit are also known to take buds at earlier growth stages. Therefore, for orchards, trees and fruits, a bud-eating GMS should also be considered.

In summary, for spray uses:

In small fruit and nut crops the GMS should be a frugivore of 25g, eating 100% fruits/nuts or 100% buds at growth stages where these are present. In orchards, citrus and ground-growing fruits and vegetables, a frugivore of 82g should be present, eating 100% fruits or 100% buds at growth stages where these are present.

Granivorous mammals

The WG considered whether granivorous mammals were likely to take grains/seeds directly from the (top of) crop itself at late growth stages, similar to granivorous birds. Additionally, it was considered whether this might also be true for weeds at the seed production stage. Some species of granivores are indeed known to do this and are present in various agricultural crops. These species are not likely to be present until the crop structure is high enough to support them. Other species, which may be majority granivorous when seeds and nuts are available, may only take seeds from the ground. It was therefore decided to consider the crop and crop structure in order to determine which species were likely to be present and whether the species in question would consume seeds from the crop heads or from the ground.

ED_006569J_00096293-00270

In summary, for spray uses:

In crops at > BBCH 39, a small granivore of 6g should be considered in-field, consuming weed seeds, or at appropriate growth stages (i.e. BBCH >69), crop seeds. In all crops and growth stages a small granivore of 23g should be present, consuming weed seeds (from the ground). Both an infield and off field assessment is needed for this GMS. The GMS in the off-field is 6 g.

Mammalian GMS for treated seeds and germinating seedlings

An additional consideration was which granivorous species would be appropriate for seed treatments (i.e. consumption of treated seeds). Considering the crop structure at the time of seeding and the food source present it was decided that a granivore of 23g was appropriate taking seeds from the ground was appropriate. Some larger mammals are known to consume potatoes tubers and bulbs and consequently a (10 kg) GMS covering this scenario is needed.

For germinating seedling, it is logical that the same GMS species are used as were selected for early growth stages for spray applications. On this basis the GMS are a 1500g medium herbivorous mammal (consuming 100% crops seedlings) and a 23 g small omnivorous mammal (consuming 50% weed seeds, 25% crop seedlings and 25% ground arthropods).

Bird and mammal GMS for secondary poisoning assessment

The WG considered the species might be most representative for the Tier 1 assessment of secondary poisoning via fish, earthworms and aquatic invertebrates. There are a number of fish-eating species in Europe, and of these the lowest bodyweight was chosen as representative for the Tier 1 GMS. Similarly, small insectivores (both terrestrial and aquatic) may be found throughout Europe. Consideration was given to the likelihood of exposure mainly via earthworms, or via aquatic invertebrates and the GMS were chosen based on the species most likely to have a worst-case diet with high percentages of earthworms/aquatic invertebrates.

Piscivorous birds

There are many types of fish-eating birds (piscivorous). For some piscivorous bird species the fish part of the diet varies, depending on habitat and season (Peris *et al.* 1995). For other piscivorous bird species, fish always comprise a major part of diet, but also non-fish food items comprise a significant part (Hampl *et al.* 2005, Gagliardi *et al.* 2007). Some species, however, are always fully piscivorous and as such, they are relevant to consider in a risk assessment for fish-eating birds exposed to bioaccumulating substances in the food chain. A small, fully piscivorous, GMS with a body weight of 27 g is considered to be realistic worst case by the WG.

Vermivorous birds

Earthworms are important prey for many ground-feeding birds and they have strong bills that enable them to catch earthworms. A small earthworm-eating bird GMS, consuming 100% earthworms, with a body weight of 66 g is considered to be realistic worst case by the WG.

ED_006569J_00096293-00271

8352 **Insectivorous bird (aquatic)**

8353 The WG considered that birds foraging on aquatic invertebrates, e.g. waders, also needs to
8354 be considered in a food chain risk assessment. The appropriate weight of a small aquatic
8355 invertebrate-eating to be assumed for the GMS was considered to be 21 g.

8356 **Piscivorous mammal**

8357 There are relatively fewer mainly-piscivorous mammals in Europe, so an appropriate GMS
8358 was considered to have the lowest bodyweight and highest percentage of fish in the diet. As
8359 a result, a 500g mammal consuming 100% fish is the appropriate GMS for secondary
8360 poisoning to mammals through fish.

8361 **Vermivorous mammal**

8362 Small insectivorous mammals were considered. In order to consume large percentages of
8363 earthworms in the diet, the mammal must be able, and inclined, to dig for worms under the
8364 surface of the ground. The most appropriate worst-case GMS consuming 100% earthworms
8365 is a 9g insectivore.

8366 **Insectivorous mammal (aquatic)**

8367 Amongst the insectivorous mammals, some have specialized in taking aquatic (sediment)
8368 invertebrates, the smallest of which were considered to be appropriate to use as GMS for
8369 assessing the risk to mammals from secondary poisoning through benthic organisms. A 15g
8370 mammal consuming 100% aquatic invertebrates was considered the appropriate GMS for
8371 secondary poisoning through sediment organisms.

8372

8373 **GMS parameters for new crops/situations or for those crops outside of Europe**

8374 Although the WG made a substantive effort to include all crops grown in the EU, there are
8375 some crops for which recommendations for appropriate GMS parameters could not be
8376 proposed (e.g., pineapples and bananas) which are grown in some territories of MS, but are
8377 outside of Europe. For these cases it is suggested that the risk assessor considers an
8378 appropriate surrogate crop scenario, considering the crop structure, for the screening and Tier
8379 1 risk assessment. For example, Member State risk assessors already agreed that orchard
8380 crops were a reasonable surrogate for uses to banana trees (EFSA, 2019b). It should be
8381 acknowledged, as with the use of any surrogate information there is uncertainity in the risk
8382 assessment.

8383 In addition, there were a number of additional crops which could be grown in the EU which
8384 were not covered by EFSA (2009a). For many of these crops, data were lacking for detailed
8385 consideration of the appropriate GMS parameters. Therefore, the WG has made suggestions
8386 for surrogate crops based on the plant structure and way the crops are grown. These are
8387 given in Table G.9 below.

8388

8389 In cases where a higher tier risk assessment is triggered then, in order to perform a
8390 scientifically robust risk assessment it is essential that relevant data from the region where
8391 the crop is grown is provided by the applicant. This is of particular importance to ecological
8392 data but also to exposure parameters such as DT_{50}, RUDs and crop interception.

ED_006569J_00096293-00272

Table G.9: Proposed surrogate crops for identification of GMS parameters

New crop	Surrogate crop for GMS parameter selection
Artichokes and cardoons	Root and stem vegetables
Asparagus	Root and stem vegetables (but noting the crop is a monocot)
Banana	citrus
Buckwheat	Spring and Winter sown cereal crop
Fig	Olives
Jerusalem artichoke	Sunflower
Kiwifruit	Vines
Linseed (= flax)	Spring/winter sown brassica arable crop
Pineapple	Fruiting solanaceous vegetable crops
Quinoa	Maize and millet crop
Rhubarb	Root and stem vegetables
Ryegrasses	Grassland
Salsify	Herb crops
Sesame	Spring/winter sown brassica arable crop
Sweet potatoes	Potato
Tobacco	Maize

DRAFT

ED_006569J_00096293-00273

Appendix H – Background information for Food Intake Rate Calculations

As described in the Section 6.1.1 of the guidance document a key parameter in the estimation of the dietary exposure of birds and mammals to residues of pesticides substances is the food intake rate (FIR) by the model species. The equation for estimating the FIR is given in Section 6.1.1 of the guidance document (equation 6). Clarifications include indicating which values are relevant for the screening indicator model species and tier 1 generic model species. Furthermore, assimilation efficiency data for additional avian orders have been added to Table H.3 as have the energy and moisture content of additional food items (Table H.2).

Daily energy expenditure (DEE)

Data for the DEE are derived from a research project carried out for Defra (2007).

Relationship between body weight (bw in g) and daily energy expenditure (DEE in kJ) can be described by the equation:

$$\log DEE = \log a + \log b \times \log bw$$

To obtain the specific equation for the relevant species group the respective log a and b from Table H.1 have to be inserted.

Table H.1: Species groups, log a and b, the standard errors for a and b (SE), the number of species in each group (N), and the proportion of variation explained by each equation (r2).

Species group	GMS	log a	SE log a	b	SE b	N	r2
Non passerines	Large herbivorous medium herbivorous Benthic invertebrate-eating Fish-eating	0.839	0.161	0.669	0.063	18	0.87
Passerines (*)	Small insectivorous, Small omnivorous Granivorous Frugivorous bud-eating earthworm-eating	1.032	0.058	0.676	0.045	44	0.84
Mammals (*)	All	0.814	0.046	0.715	0.019	46	0.97

(*) = excluding desert passerines or desert and marine eutherians.

It should be noted that the allometric equations to predict its daily energy expenditure identified significant differences between taxonomic groups and between species occupying different habitats hence the differentiation between passerines and non-passerines in the above table. As discussed in Defra (2007) there are circumstances where a bird or mammal will have a higher energy requirement than represented by the data e.g. when feeding young birds, lactating mammals, during migration, pre-hibernation hyperphagia etc.. This is acknowledged by the working group as an uncertainty, nevertheless, it was decided to maintain the current assumptions for the risk assessment to avoid making the exposure assessment overly conservative for the majority of situations. It should be acknowledged that there are circumstances where the energy requirement, hence food intake rate, will be higher.

ED_006569J_00096293-00274

Energy and moisture content of food items

In EFSA (2008, appendix 13), an analysis was done for the energy and moisture content of food items taken by birds and mammals. This analysis combined data from Crocker *et al.* (2002), and Bairlein (1998). These combined data are used for calculating the FIR for the scenarios defined for the indicator model species and generic model species. For higher tier assessments, tier 3, it is sometimes necessary to include other food categories. Data energy and moisture content for these food items can be found in EFSA (2008, appendix 13), Buxton et al. (1998) and Crocker et al. (2002).

Table H.2: Different food items, their energy content [kJ/g dry] and moisture content [%].

Food items (as defined in EFSA, 2008)	**Corresponding diet components used for IMS and GMS**	**kJ/g dry**	**Moisture [%]**
Grasses and cereal shoots	Monocot. foliage	17.6	76.4
Non-grass herbs	Dicot. foliage	17.8	88.1
Cereal seeds	Crop seeds	18.4	14.7
Weed seeds	Weed seeds	21.7	9.9
Tree seeds	Tree seeds and nuts	22.9	15.0
-	Flower buds	19.4[a]	38.2[a]
Fruit	All fruits/vegetables[b]	14.8	83.9
Arthropods (including caterpillars)	Ground-dwelling and foliar-dwelling arthropods	22.7	68.8
Soil invertebrates (slugs and earthworms)	Earthworms	19.4	84.3
Fish	Fish	21.0	73.7
Aquatic invertebrates	Benthic invertebrates	20.9	76.3
Aquatic vegetation	-	15.0	81.4

[a] These values are taken from Reynold (2003) and are related to cherry flower buds. In Tiscler and Karschon (1983) the energy content of Eucalyptus camaldulensis is reported as 19.8 kJ/g. Guglielmo et al., (1996) reported an energy content for quaking aspen flower buds around 20 kJ/g.
[b] All fruits/vegetables = citrus fruit, fruit from cucurbitaceous vegetable crops, fruiting from solanaceous vegetable crops, pome fruits, stone fruits, grapes, small fruits, strawberries, bananas, figs, vegetables from legume vegetables, kiwifruit, olives, pineapples.

Assimilation efficiency

Some food passes through the gut unabsorbed to emerge as faeces. The true energy value of a food is given by the energy content of the food minus the energy value of the faeces. Therefore, in calculating the likely food intake we need to take account of different species' assimilation efficiencies for different foods. EFSA (2008), took the assimilation efficiencies for birds are from Bairlein (1998) the assimilation efficiencies for mammals are from Crocker et al. (2002), and Smit (2005). For higher tier assessments it is sometimes necessary to include other food categories. Data for some food items can also be found in these three references (see also EFSA, 2008).

ED_006569J_00096293-00275

8457 **Table H.3:** Assimilation efficiency of different food items for mammals and different bird species[(a)]

Assimilation efficiency of different food items (as defined in EFSA (2008))	**Corresponding diet components used for IMS and GMS**	**Mammal**	**Passeriformes (e.g. song-birds)**	**Anseriformes (e.g. ducks/geese)**	**Columbiformes (e.g. pigeon)**	**Galliformes (e.g. fowl)**	**Charadriiformes (e.g. gulls/waders)**	**Coraciiforms**
IMS and GMS (d)		All	Small insectivorous, Small omnivorous, Granivorous, frugivorous, bud-eating, earthworm-eating birds	Large herbivorous birds		medium herbivorous birds	Benthic invertebrate-eating birds	Fish-eating birds
Grasses and cereal shoots	Monocot. Foliage	0.47	0.76	0.41	-	0.42	-	-
Non-grass herbs	Dicot. Foliage	0.76	0.76	0.41	0.53(c)	0.42	-	-
Cereal seeds	Crop seeds	0.84	0.80	0.83	-	0.65	-	-
Weed seeds	Weed seeds	0.84	0.80	0.83	0.76(b)	0.65	-	-
	Tree seeds and nuts	0.84	0.80	0.83	0.76(b)	0.65	-	-
-	Flower buds	0.74	0.67					
Fruit	Large fruit, small fruit, grapes, vegetable-fruits	0.74(d)	0.67(d)	-	-	0.57	-	-
Arthropods (including caterpillars)	Ground-dwelling and foliar-dwelling arthropods	0.87	0.76	0.87	-	0.70	-	-
Soil invertebrates	Earthworms	0.87	0.76	0.87	-	0.70	-	-
Fish	Fish	0.87	0.76	0.87	-	0.70	0.69	0.75(e)
Aquatic invertebrates	Benthic invertebrates	0.87	0.76	0.87	-	0.70	0.69	0.75(e)
Aquatic vegetation		0.76	0.76	0.41	-	0.42	-	-

8458 (a) Note that these assimilation efficiencies are for the screening IMS and tier 1 GMS. For higher tier assessment using focal species data for the correct order should be used
8459 (b) = No data available for Columbiformes, the value for seeds is the average of 3 data (83% for Anseriformes + 65% for Galliformes + 80% for Passerriformes).
8460 (c) = No data available for Columbiformes, the value for the assimilation efficiency of herbage is the average of 6 data (36% for Struthioniformes, 59% for Gruiformes, 41% for Anseriformes, 42%
8461 for Galliformes, 61% for Piciformes and 76% for Passerriformes)
8462 (d)= no data available. Value for fruits are used as surrogate.
8463 (e) = No data available for Coraciiforms, the value for the assimilation efficiency of fish is the average of 15 data (34% for Gruiformes, 69% for Charadriiformes, 79% for Lariformes, 76% for
8464 Alciformes, 75% for Sphenisiciformes, 87% for Procellariformes, 80% for Pelecaniformes, 77% for Strigiformes, 84% for Falconiformes, 82% for Accipitriformes, 80% for Ciconiiformes, 87% for
8465 Anseriformes, 70% for Galliformes, 64% for Piciformes and 76% for Passerriformes.

ED_006569J_00096293-00276

It should be noted that all of the above data on moisture content and calorific content have been used to determine food intake rates for indicator model species as well as generic model species.

FIR in the case of PD refinement

If PD values are refined (see Section 6.5.4) then it may be necessary to recalculate the FIR for the refined diet. PD values may be defined in terms of wet weight or dry weight. If the values are given in wet weight, then equation 6 (Section 6.1.3) can be used. However, if PD values are given in dry weight then there is no need to correct for the moisture content of the food. The following equation should be used:

$$FIR = (DEE / \sum_i (PD_i \times FE_i \times AE_i),$$

Where:

FIR: Food Intake Rate [g dry weight/d]

DEE: Daily Energy Expenditure [kJ/d] of the focal species

PD_i: Proportion of food item i in the diet

FE_i: Food energy of food item i [kJ/dry g]

AE_i: Assimilation Energy for food item i by the focal species (obtained by assimilation energy in % divided by 100).

DRAFT

ED_006569J_00096293-00277

Appendix I - Background information on the fTWA and the selected averaging period to be used

According to EFSA (2009a), the conceptual model for estimating the exposure for reproduction assessments accounts for dissipation (in the form of a DT_{50}) of the active substance on the food item consumed by birds and mammals. The DT_{50} is used to calculate a time weighted average factor (fTWA) which is then applied to the exposure estimation. The reproductive risk assessment for birds and mammals according to European Commission (2002), included a default fTWA value of 0.53 which assumed a 21 day averaging period in the exposure assessment, saying simply, "*It is obvious that a constant exposure level (if above the response threshold) will have more serious long-term effects than an exposure pattern which starts with the same level and then rapidly declines, either due to accumulation of the substance (increase of body burden) or due to accumulation of effects. This has to be considered when relating toxicity (constant exposure level) to field exposure. Also, when assessing a persistent and a non-persistent substance the degradation rate in some way should be reflected in the exposure estimate and the risk indicator. An appropriate means to reduce such kind of bias is to average the exposure over a certain time interval. Unfortunately, there is no sound scientific basis and no generally accepted rule on how long this interval should be; to simply take the study duration is disapproved by most experts. For the time being a period of 3 weeks is proposed as a convention, unless there are good reasons to take shorter or longer times. For example, cases where the effects data used are derived from a study with a shorter exposure period, or where a short delay between the onset of exposure and the onset of effects is observed, or where effects are to be ascribed to the exposure during a brief sensitive period would call for a shorter averaging time.*"

EFSA (2008) contains an information box for risk managers, which outlined the key issues and how they were proposed to be addressed:

"A detailed critique of the approach outlined in EC (2002) is provided in Appendix 16, however the key points are:

- *Lack of clarity regarding whether the assessment in EC (2002) is aimed at assessing*
- *Non-specific effects resulting from long-term or chronic exposure to pesticides*
- *Reproductive effects due to long-term or prolonged exposure*
- *Reproductive effects possibly after short-term exposure*

This lack of clarity leads to confusion regarding the aim of assessment, and hence how to refine the risk should that be necessary.

- *The use of an arbitrary time-weighted average approach.*
- *Lack of clarity as regards the scenario and hence level of protection being assessed, i.e. is it an average field or average bird.*
- *No consideration of the breeding behaviour or time of breeding and its potential overlap with applications.*
- *Current approach only uses one endpoint from the toxicity study.*

The above points are addressed by the following:

ED_006569J_00096293-00278

- *The risk assessment now focuses on the potential effects on reproduction.*
- *Time-weighted averages are still used in the current risk assessment. However time windows are generally justified rather than being arbitrary. There is still use of an arbitrary time window in the avian assessment; however this is used to highlight whether the effects could have been due to long-term exposure.*
- *The proposed approach considers the potential overlap of applications with breeding.*
- *The level of protection is evaluated qualitatively in section 3.5.*

See section 3.5 for evaluation of the level of protection provided by the proposed scheme and also for a comparison of the outcome for 9 representative substances, compared to that with the existing procedure".

One of the main points mentioned is the "use of an arbitrary time-weighted average approach". The statement suggests that this arbitrary fTWA approach is "generally justified" in the opinion, particularly considering "the potential overlap of applications with breeding". This was hitherto referred to as the "phase-specific approach".

Instead of a default fTWA averaging period of 21 days, the opinion foresaw "the use of a period according to the demands of the reproductive risk assessment". However, this proposal was for the most part dropped from the final Guidance document (EFSA, 2008; EFSA, 2009a), as the application of the phase-specific approach, whilst theoretically attractive, was technically difficult. It was possible potentially to use it for specific species, however, it was not clear that by using the appropriate phase-specific assessment for one representative species, other species also intended to be protected/addressed via the risk assessment for that species would also be protected. Furthermore, effects on breeding can be as a result of parental exposure outside the breeding season. As a result, the Guidance eventually maintained the default fTWA averaging period of 21 days, but mentioned that this was not considered entirely appropriate, though "it should be assumed as a default that the effects are caused by long-term exposure, unless there is specific evidence for the pesticide under assessment that the effect could be caused by short-term exposure" (EFSA, 2009a, p 34). The phase-specific approach was allowed as a refinement-option which was henceforth rarely used due to the aforementioned technical difficulties.

As mentioned in European Commission (2002) the default averaging period of 21 days is arbitrary. It was not then, nor is it now, supported by any specific reference. However, the Working Group considers that no other value may be considered to be supported by data, making it impossible to "update" this value according to any specific references. Furthermore, the best attempt to update it to be more appropriate to the endpoint used in the risk assessment (the phase-specific approach), is not feasible, at least at the level of the EU, due to lack of information on the exact species which are appropriate and necessary for every crop in all zones at every possible timeframe of exposure, and lack of ability (in most cases) to differentiate effects as a result of exposure outside the breeding season. The WG therefore determined that the most appropriate way forward is to maintain the fTWA averaging period of 21 days, except in those cases where, based upon the available data, it is not justified to account for dissipation by the use of a time-weighted average. If evidence is provided regarding the exposure timeframe required to achieve the onset of an effect, the assessment might be refined according to that timeframe, however, this would presumably only be possible to ascertain via relatively complex modelling (e.g., DEB modelling) (Muller et. al.,

ED_006569J_00096293-00279

2019, Kooijman, et. al., 2020). Section 6.1.4 of the GD provides guidance regarding which endpoints might be considered incompatible with the use of a fTWA.

DRAFT

ED_006569J_00096293-00280

Appendix J – RUDs for Tier 1 spray applications

Introduction

In EFSA (2009a) residues of plant protection products on food items were collected for different food items categories and from different sources. In 2018 EFSA published an external scientific report (Lahr et al., 2018) where a unified database of ecological and residue data was developed to be used for the risk assessment of plant protection products for birds and mammals. The main sources of data were the information submitted in the context of approval of active substances and authorisation of products and additional information retrieved through a systematic literature review. Therefore, in the present guidance document residue per unit dose (RUD) values were updated using the residue database published in EFSA scientific report, Lahr et al. (2018).

In the database the information gathered on residues focused on (initial) residue levels after treatment and the quality of the data was scored using criteria based on the study methods recommended by the EFSA guidance document for risk assessment for birds and mammals (EFSA, 2009a). The reliability of each study was scored as code 1 (high quality), code 2 (medium quality), code 3 (low quality) or code 4 (quality not assignable, when insufficient information was provided in the description of the study to assign a quality code 1, 2 or 3). For the residue data summarised from the DAR/RAR it was only marked if the summary mentioned if the data were acceptable or not.

Therefore, in the present guidance document it was decided to use RUD values only from studies with codes 1, 2 and data summarised from the DAR/RAR. Non GLP studies were included in this analysis as in Lahr et al. (2018), it was assumed that non-guideline data from e.g. academic laboratories, based on good principles in design, conduct, reporting and employing appropriate statistics, were of equal quality as studies performed by GLP compliant laboratories according to up to date test guidelines.

In general, the highest number of records in the databases came from residue studies on cereals, vegetables, maize, orchards, and vineyards. The database contained few data for food items such as weed/crop seeds, rice, bulbs and onion like crops, root and stem vegetables, sunflowers, and sugar beets. No RUD values were available for tubers, flower buds, tree nuts in orchards and tree seeds in forestry, vegetables from legume vegetable crops, fruit from forests (biomass trees, broadleaf forest tree and coniferous forest trees), bananas, figs, kiwi, olives and pineapple. Therefore, for these crops surrogate RUD values were assigned based on the plant structure and the type of spray equipment used. For weed/crop seeds, it was decided to still use the RUD values reported in EFSA (2009a) (N: 108; mean: 40.2 mg/kg; 90th percentile: 87.0 mg/kg).

The resulting RUD values to be used for the screening step and/or for the first-tier risk assessment are presented for the different food items in the following tables. A descriptive statistical analysis is reported as well, showing the number of data available, the geometric mean, the mean the confidence interval, the standard deviation, the median, the minimum and maximum values, and the 10th, 75th and 90th percentiles. Furthermore, the interquartile range (IQR), which is difference between the first (25th percentile) and the third (75th percentile) quartiles, was calculated to represent the middle spread of the data. The skewness and the kurtosis were reported to get information on the symmetry.

ED_006569J_00096293-00281

The geometric mean and 90th percentile of the available RUD values were derived to be used in the reproductive and acute assessments respectively. Instead of using the arithmetic mean, as in EFSA (2009a) it was decided to use the geometric mean, which is less influenced than the arithmetic mean by the extreme values in the distribution.

For the RUD values for fruits, besides the data collected by Lahr et al. (2018), a residue dataset was submitted by CropLife Europe[1], consisting of a series of trials investigating residue levels in fruits after spray application. The raw data produced by CropLife Europe were analysed and the Working Group agreed to combine with the data in Lahr et al. (2018) to derive RUD values in fruits.

Arthropods

RUD values were extracted from the database developed by Lahr et al. (2018), for ground-dwelling arthropods, foliar-dwelling arthropods and flying insects considering the:

- matrix analysed (column R of the database);
- diet category (column S of the database: arthropods soil, arthropods plant, not specified);
- application method (column L of the database: airblast sprayer, sprayed, tractor pulled air blast sprayer, boom sprayer);
- BBCH growth stage at day of application (column T of the database):
    - for ground-dwelling arthropods data were considered only for applications done on bare soil/ground, directed applications on top of crops with BBCH growth stage up to 20, and ground directed applications in orchards/vines (e.g. herbicide);
    - for foliar-dwelling arthropods and flying insects the whole season was considered.

The results of the statistical analysis are reported in Table J.1, and the graphical representation of the data is reported in Figures J.1 to J.3.

Laboratory studies and studies in which matrix and diet category were not specified were excluded. Furthermore, for ground-dwelling arthropods, studies in which both BBCH and month of application were not specified were excluded. The analysis of the data for foliar-dwelling arthropods showed one outlier (max RUD= 242 mg/kg, see Figure J.2), however considering the overall distribution of the data and the fact that the outlier did not affect the geomean (with outlier: 8.9 mg/kg; without outlier: 8.4 mg/kg) and the 90th percentile (with outlier: 25.3 mg/kg; without outlier: 24.8 mg/kg), it was decided to exclude the outlier when deriving the RUD values for foliar-dwelling arthropods.

The category 'ground-dwelling arthropods with crop interception' (EFSA, 2009a) was not considered in the present guidance document, because the level of interception occurred in the trials was considered uncertain.

[1] Submitted to EFSA, March 2020

ED_006569J_00096293-00282

Table J.1: RUD values for food items 'ground-dwelling arthropods, 'foliage-dwelling arthropods' and 'flying insects' (in the note RUD values from EFSA (2009a), are reported for comparison).

Food items	Sample size	Geometric mean (mg/kg)	Arithmetic mean (mg/kg)	Confidence Level (95.0%)	Standard deviation	Median (mg/kg)	IQR	Skewness	Kurtosis	Min (mg/kg)	10th Percentile (mg/kg)	75th Percentile (mg/kg)	90th Percentile (mg/kg)	Max (mg/kg)	Range (mg/kg)
Ground-dwelling arthropods	30	**2.8**	8.4	4.6	12.2	1.9	11.9	2.2	5.5	0.11	0.52	13.0	**20.2**	53.8	53.7
Foliar-dwelling arthropods	53	**8.4**	13.6	3.5	12.6	11.4	10.0	2.1	5.0	0.24	1.4	15.8	**24.8**	58.9	58.6
Flying insects	14	**2.6**	4.8	4.3	7.4	1.7	3.1	2.9	9.1	0.78	1.0	4.5	**9.7**	28.5	27.7

In EFSA (2009a) RUD values for ground-dwelling arthropods without interception (n° data: 21; mean: 7.5 mg/kg; standard deviation: 12.0; 90th percentile: 13.8 mg/kg) and for foliar dwelling arthropods (n° data: 35; mean: 21.0 mg/kg; standard deviation: 21.6; 90th percentile: 54.1 mg/kg).

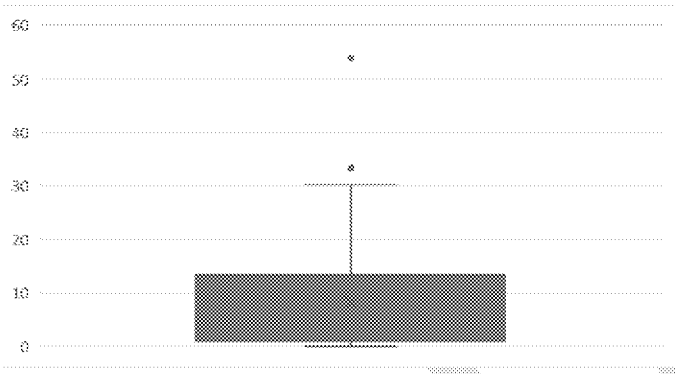


Figure J.1: Distribution of RUD values (mg/kg) for ground-dwelling arthropods.

DRAFT

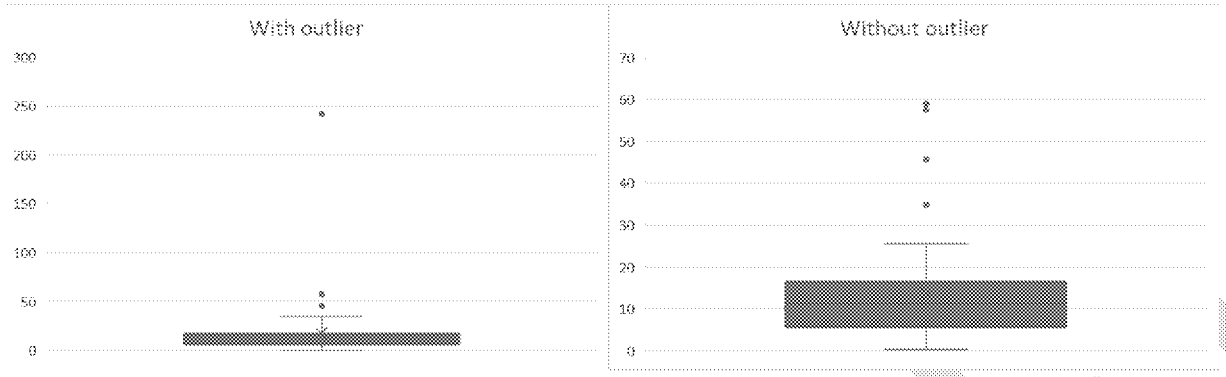


Figure J.2: Distribution of RUD values (mg/kg) for foliar-dwelling arthropods (with and without outlier).

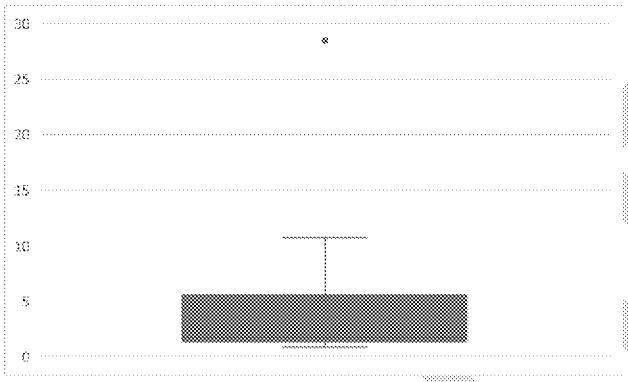


Figure J.3: Distribution of RUD values (mg/kg) for flying insects.

DRAFT

Plants

RUD values were extracted from the database developed by Lahr et al. (2018), for monocotyledons (including wheat, grass, and barley), maize and dicotyledons considering the:

- crop group (column G of the database: for monocotyledons: cereals, grassland, maize; for dicotyledons: leafy vegetables, oilseed rape, sugar beet, pulses, etc…);
- matrix analysed (column R of the database: whole plants, immature plant, green material, leaves, foliage, etc…);
- diet category (column S of the database: monocotyledons, dicotyledons, not specified);
- application method (column L of the database: spray);
- BBCH growth stage at day of application (column T of the database):
    - for monocotyledons and maize data were considered only for BBCH growth stage up to 30 as only the first growth stages of the grasses and cereals are eaten; when the BBCH was not specified the month of application was taken into account
    - for dicotyledons the whole season was taken into account.

The results of the statistical analysis are reported in Table J.2, and the graphical representation of the data is reported in Figures J.4 to J.6.

Considering the large number of data available for maize and the difference in the RUD values for this crop compared to the other monocotyledons, it was decided to keep maize separated.

Only few data were available for rice and then considering the peculiarity of this crop, it was decided to not include data in rice in monocotyledons. If additional data will be available for rice, then specific RUD values will be derived. Dicotyledons were defined as non-grass "weeds" in EFSA (2009a).

Data coming from studies in which the application type was not specified, and the matrix was a varying mixture were excluded.

DRAFT

ED_006569J_00096293-00285

Table J.2: RUD values for plant food items (in the note RUD values from EFSA (2009a), are reported for comparison).

Food items	Sample size	Geometric mean (mg/kg)	Arithmetic mean (mg/kg)	Confidence Level (95.0%)	Standard deviation	Median (mg/kg)	IQR	Skewness	Kurtosis	Min (mg/kg)	10th Percentile (mg/kg)	75th Percentile (mg/kg)	90th Percentile (mg/kg)	Max (mg/kg)	Range (mg/kg)
Monocotyledons (63% wheat, 24% grass, 13% barley)	218	**47.2**	61.6	5.5	40.9	50.9	51.2	1.0	0.75	0.71	18.3	85.6	**117.8**	194.3	193.6
Maize	120	**29.7**	38.9	4.4	24.2	33.7	32.9	0.90	0.85	1.0	13.2	54.6	**71.3**	116.7	115.7
Dicotyledons	355	**21.9**	36.3	3.4	32.5	24.8	37.2	1.4	1.6	0.1	6.3	49.5	**84.8**	153.4	153.4

In EFSA (2009a) RUD values for grass+cereals BBCH 10-30 (n° data: 132; mean: 54.2 mg/kg; standard deviation: 55; 90th percentile: 102.3 mg/kg) and for non-grass weeds (n° data: 230; mean: 28.7 mg/kg; standard deviation: 27.5; 90th percentile: 70.3 mg/kg).

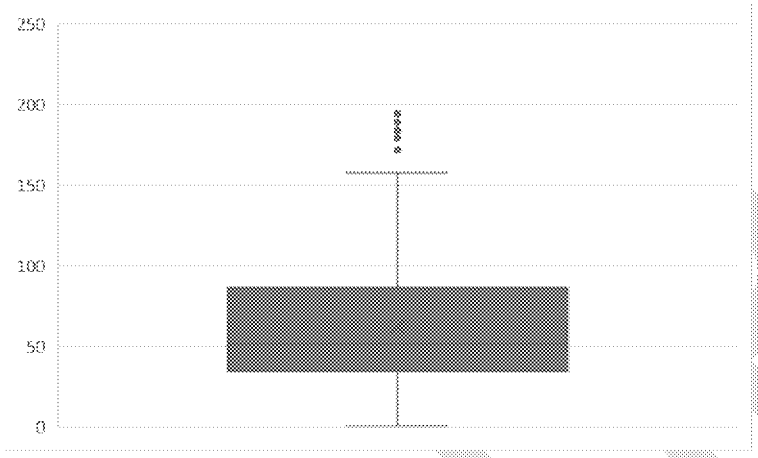


Figure J.4: Distribution of RUD values (mg/kg) for monocotyledons (wheat, barley and grass).

DRAFT

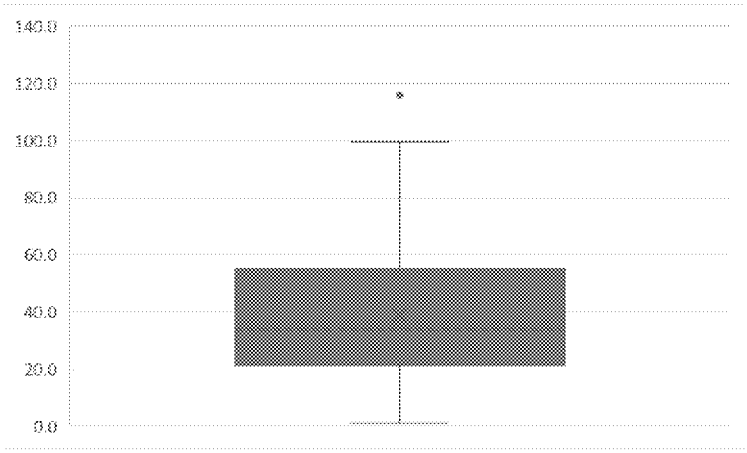


Figure J.5: Distribution of RUD values (mg/kg) for maize.

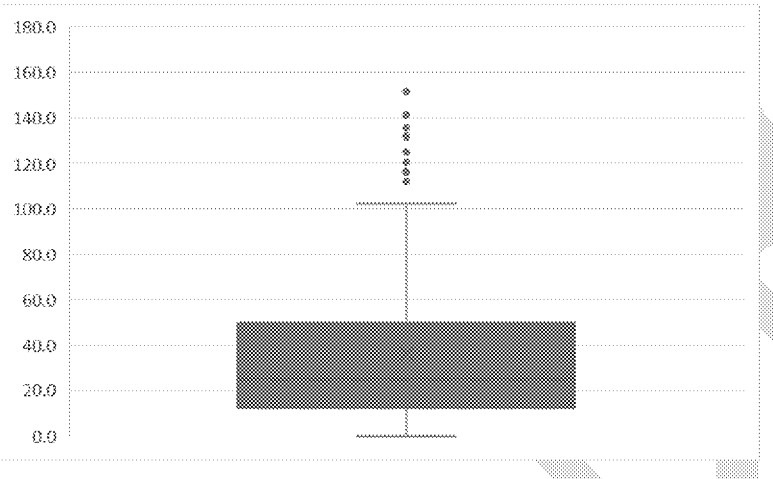


Figure J.6: Distribution of RUD values (mg/kg) for dicotyledons.

DRAFT

Fruits

RUD values were extracted from the database developed by Lahr et al. (2018), considering the:

- crop group (column G of the database: vineyards, orchards, fruiting vegetables, strawberries);
- matrix analysed (column R of the database: fruit, bunch of grapes, grapes, berry);
- diet category (column S of the database: fruit);
- application method (column L of the database: spray);
- BBCH growth stage at day of application (column T of the database: BBCH growth stages of development of fruits (71-79) and maturity of fruits (BBCH 81-89)).

It was decided to align the crop groups used for fruits in EFSA (2009a) to the EPPO classification. Therefore, crop groups 'large fruits from orchards' and 'berries' were not considered anymore and the category 'small fruits from orchards' was renamed as 'fruit from small fruit crops' and it includes residue data for berries (e.g.: black currants, blueberries, raspberries, etc…). Grapes were included in the crop group 'other berries' in EFSA (2009a), but considering the number of data available and following the EPPO classification it was decided to have a separate group for grapes. The crop groups 'stone fruits' (including apricots, peaches, plums, cherries), 'pome fruits' (including apples, pears) and 'citrus fruits' (including oranges, mandarins, lemons) were considered. Furthermore, the crop group 'gourds' was renamed as 'fruiting cucurbitaceous vegetable crops' (see Appendix E). Tomatoes were included in the crop group 'fruiting solanaceous vegetable crops'; for this crop group data were available only for tomatoes and peppers in the database by Lahr et al. (2018). No data on 'fruit from small fruit crops' (such as black currant, blueberry, raspberry, etc…) were available in the database by Lahr et al. (2018).

The results of the statistical analysis are reported in Table J.3, and the graphical representation of the data is reported in Figure J.7.

DRAFT

ED_006569J_00096293-00288

8731

8732 **Table J.3:** RUD values for fruits food items from database by Lahr et al. (2018) (in the note RUD values from EFSA (2009a), are reported for comparison).

Food items	Sample size	Geometric mean (mg/kg)	Arithmetic mean (mg/kg)	Confidence Level (95.0%)	Standard deviation	Median (mg/kg)	IQR	Skewness	Kurtosis	Min (mg/kg)	10th Percentile (mg/kg)	75th Percentile (mg/kg)	90th Percentile (mg/kg)	Max (mg/kg)	Range (mg/kg)
Citrus fruits (36% mandarins, 64% oranges)	22	**4.4**	10.9	6.1	13.8	3.6	15.2	1.6	1.5	0.5	0.6	16.6	**31.8**	47.8	47.3
Fruiting cucurbitaceous vegetable crops (cucumbers 84%, courgettes 16%)	37	**1.2**	3.7	1.5	4.6	1.0	9.4	0.9	-1.2	0.1	0.2	9.7	**11.0**	11.3	11.3
Fruiting solanaceous vegetable crops (88% tomatoes, 12%peppers)	97	**0.73**	1.1	0.25	1.2	0.71	0.76	2.90	10.3	0.04	0.27	1.25	**2.5**	7.5	7.5
Grapes	177	**3.1**	3.7	0.39	2.6	3.3	2.5	3.5	23.3	0.27	1.4	4.7	**6.6**	24.7	24.4
Pome fruits (81% apples, 19% pears)	42	**1.8**	2.2	0.4	1.3	2.0	1.4	1.0	0.8	0.4	0.7	2.8	**4.2**	6.0	5.6
Stone fruits (23% peaches, 15% apricots, 31% cherries, 31% plums)	26	**1.4**	1.9	0.6	1.4	1.3	1.4	1.4	1.5	0.2	0.6	2.4	**3.8**	5.6	5.4
Fruit from small fruit crops (berries)	0	n.a.	n.a.	n.a.	n.a.	n.a.	n.a.	n.a.	n.a.	n.a.	n.a.	n.a.	n.a.	n.a.	n.a.
Strawberries	42	**1.0**	1.2	0.22	0.70	1.1	0.83	1.6	3.3	0.25	0.52	1.5	**1.9**	3.7	3.5

8733 In EFSA (2009a), RUD values for small fruits from orchards (n° data: 33; mean: 3.3; standard deviation: 2.6; 90thpercentile: 6.5), large fruits from orchards (n° data: 33;
8734 mean: 19.5 mg/kg; standard deviation: 16.8; 90thpercentile: 41.1 mg/kg), tomatoes (n° data: 86; mean: 12.8 mg/kg; standard deviation: 14.6; 90thpercentile: 30.6 mg/kg),
8735 fruiting cucurbitaceous vegetable crops (named as gourds in EFSA (2009a); n° data: 19; mean: 34.3 mg/kg; standard deviation: 54.7; 90thpercentile: 61.5 mg/kg).

8736

ED_006569J_00096293-00289

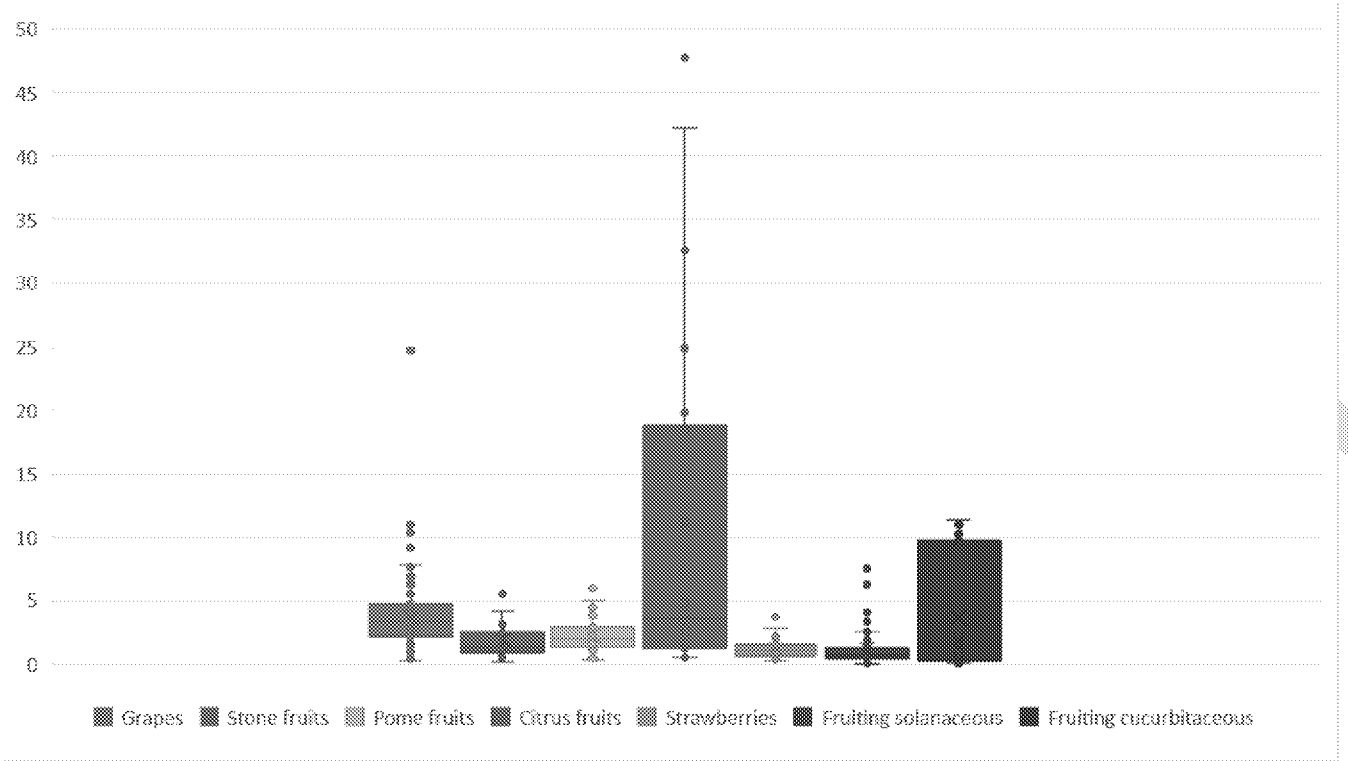


Figure J.7: Distribution of RUD values (mg/kg) for fruits from database by Lahr et al. (2018).

A large residue dataset was submitted by Croplife Europe, consisting of a series of trials investigating residue levels in fruits at multiple time points after spray application. The raw data produced by CropLife Europe were analysed, each study was evaluated against a set of criteria, which were aligned to Lahr et al. (2018).

However, first a set of screening (exclusion) criteria was used according to the flowchart shown in Figure J.8. Furthermore, data were excluded whenever there was evidence of control contamination and studies which were already included in Lahr et al. (2018) were excluded from the analysis (i.e. duplicates were identified by searching for study author names, year of publication and study ID).

DRAFT

ED_006569J_00096293-00291

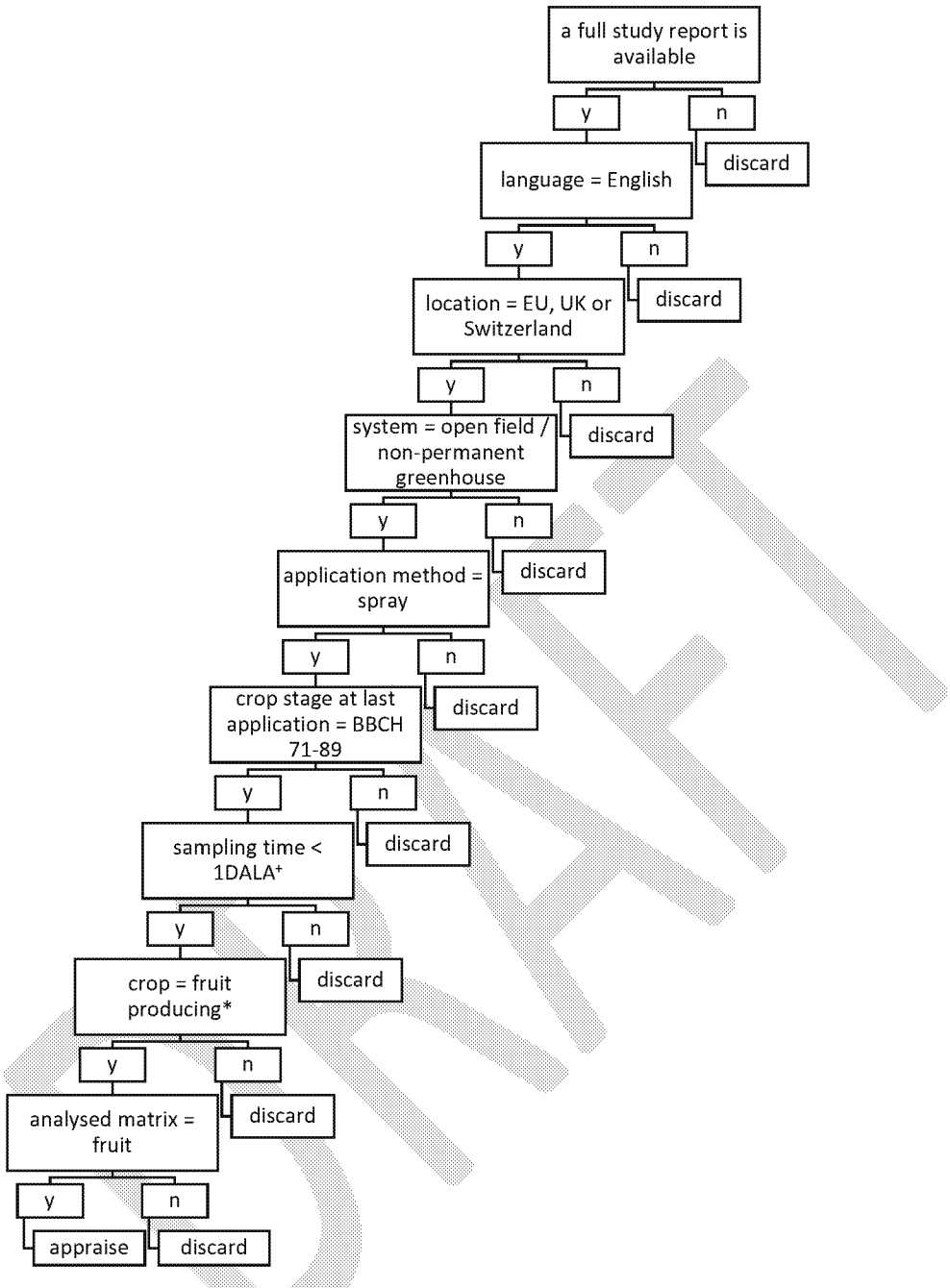


Figure J.8: Screening assessment. +DALA: days after the last application. * fruit crops (European Commission, 2019): Fruiting vegetables (i.e., solanaceous and cucurbitaceous); sweet corn; citrus fruits; tree nuts; pome fruits; stone fruits; fruit from small fruit crops; grapes; strawberries; cane fruit;

In addition to the screening outlined above, the following appraisal criteria were used to assess the study quality:

1. the sampling/storage methodology clearly described:
   yes --> 1
   more or less (i.e., some critical information missing) --> 2
   no --> 3
2. damaged samples were excluded from the analysis:

yes --> 1
unclear/not reported --> 2
no --> 3

3. the sampling was randomly performed and/or the samples at the extreme edge of the field were excluded:
   yes --> 1
   not reported --> 2
   no --> 3
4. the report contains the following information: plot dimensions, plant density, trial site history (PPP use), application equipment details; weather data at application (e.g., average temp and rainfall); method of sampling; sampling collection; sampling storage stability; analytical method; crop health; growing conditions; cultivation; maintenance chemicals applied during trial period; irrigation; weather conditions for the duration of the trial:
   yes --> 1
   most of these information --> 2
   no --> 3
5. the distance between replicates was large enough to prevent contamination:
   yes -> 1
   unclear --> 2
   no --> 3

An overall quality score was assigned to each RUD value, which was calculated as the cumulative rating from appraisal criteria 1 to 5, as described above.

The data extraction resulted in 1065 valid RUD values from 15 countries (i.e., Austria, Belgium, Czech Republic, Denmark, France, Germany, Greece, Hungary, Italy, Poland, Portugal, Spain, Switzerland, The Netherlands, United Kingdom). The representative crop species are listed in Table J.4 and the representative active ingredients are listed in Table J.5.

Table J.4: Number of RUD values for crop groups in CropLife dataset

Crop	Crop group	n. of RUD values
Grapes	grapes	148
Black currant	Fruit from small fruit crops	64
Gooseberry	Fruit from small fruit crops	5
Red currant	Fruit from small fruit crops	15
Raspberry	Fruit from small fruit crops	80
Courgette	fruiting cucurbitaceous vegetable crops	57
Cucumber	fruiting cucurbitaceous vegetable crops	87
Melon	fruiting cucurbitaceous vegetable crops	153
Watermelon	fruiting cucurbitaceous vegetable crops	13
Apricot	stone fruits	76
Peach	stone fruits	9
Plum	stone fruits	58
Sweet cherry	stone fruits	54

ED_006569J_00096293-00293

Crop	Crop group	n. of RUD values
Sour cherry	stone fruits	15
Strawberry	strawberry	140
Lemon	citrus fruits	7
Mandarin	citrus fruits	9
Orange	citrus fruits	15
Apple	pome fruits	54
Pear	pome fruits	6

Table J.5: Number of RUD values for active substances in CropLife dataset

Active substance	Category	n. of RUD values
abamectin	insecticide	2
acetamiprid	insecticide	8
ametoctradin	fungicide	20
azoxystrobin	fungicide	17
boscalid	fungicide	33
bupirimate	fungicide	19
chlorantraniliprole	fungicide	22
copper	fungicide	9
cyflufenamid	fungicide	12
cyproconazole	fungicide	4
cyprodinil	fungicide	19
deltamethrin	insecticide	47
difenoconazole	fungicide	38
dimethomorph	fungicide	36
dithianon	fungicide	20
ethephon	growth regulator	9
fenhexamid	fungicide	16
fenoxycarb	fungicide	2
fludioxonil	fungicide	11
fluopicolide	fungicide	13
fluopyram	fungicide	105
imidacloprid	insecticide	46
iprovalicarb	fungicide	15
lambda cyhalothrin	fungicide	23
mandipropamid	fungicide	4
mandipropamid	fungicide	4
metiram	fungicide	20
penconazole	fungicide	18
pirimicarb	insecticide	4
propamocarb hydrochloride	fungicide	25
pymetrozine	insecticide	1
pyraclostrobin	fungicide	32
pyrimethanil	fungicide	8
spirodiclofen	acaricide	81
tebuconazole	fungicide	102
thiacloprid	insecticide	76
thiamethoxam	fungicide	16
tolylfluanid	fungicide	10
triadimenol	fungicide	7
trifloxystrobin	fungicide	115

A graphical representation of the distribution of the RUD values across Europe is shown in Figure J.9.

ED_006569J_00096293-00294

Figure J.9: Geographical distribution of RUD values aggregated by crop groups (EPPO classification).

For consistency with the analysis done by Lahr et al. (2018) in the analysis of the CropLife dataset it was considered that:

- trials where rain events occurred were retained, regardless of when they happened or their intensity
- for trials where the product was applied several times at timely intervals, the first residue after the last application was used for the RUD derivation
- when a measurement was below the limit of quantification, the RUD was calculated assuming that the residue level was ½ the limit of quantification.

The distribution of RUD values across crops and crop groups is reported for both the CropLife and Lahr et al. (2018) datasets in Figures J.10 and J.11, respectively.

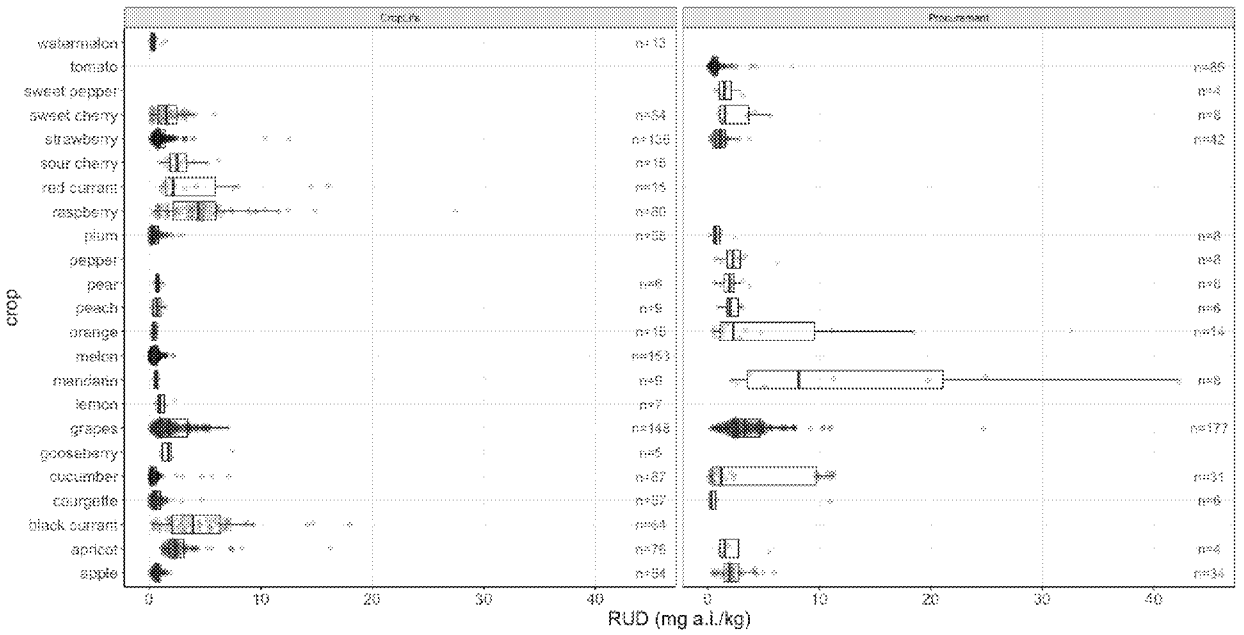


Figure J.10: Distribution of RUD values (mg/kg) across crop species in the CropLife (left) and Lahr et al. (2018) (right) datasets.

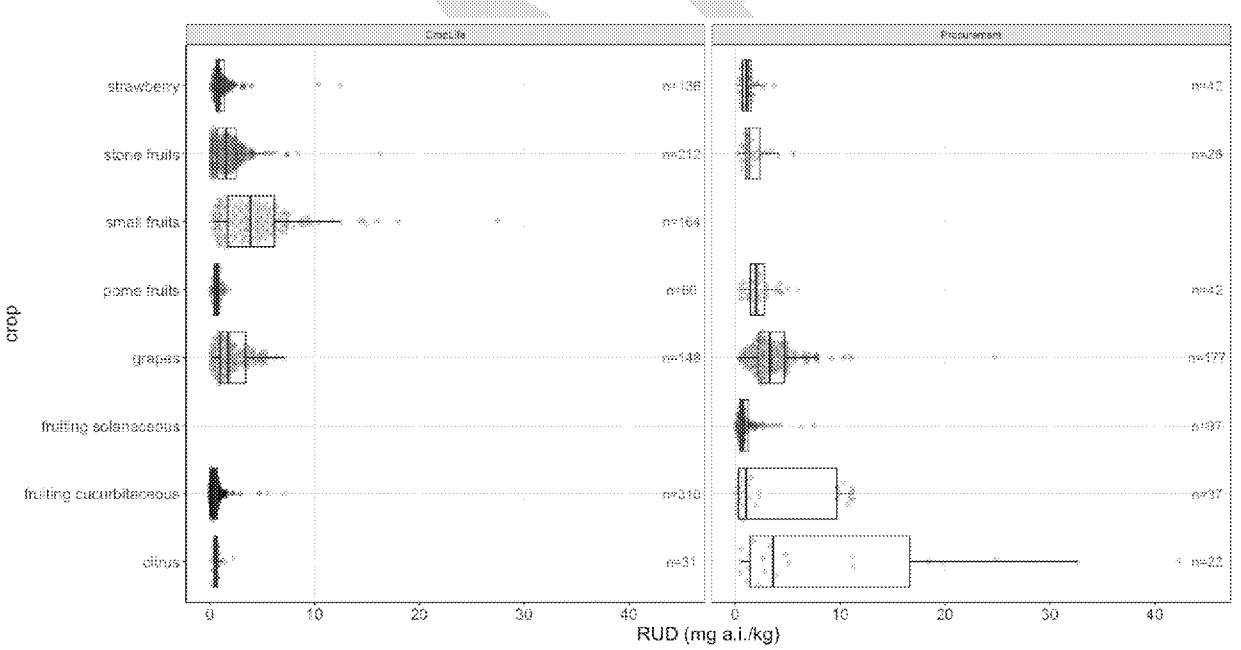


Figure J.11: Distribution of RUD values (mg/kg) across crop groups of CropLife (left) and Lahr et. al (2018) (right) datasets.

A descriptive statistical analysis of the separated and of the combination of two datasets is reported in Table J.6.

Table J.6: Statistical analysis of the RUD values derived from the CropLife and the Lahr et al. (2018) datasets aggregated by crop categories.

Dataset	Crop group	Min (mg/kg)	1st quartile (mg/kg)	Median (mg/kg)	Arithmetic Mean (mg/kg)	3rd quartile (mg/kg)	Max (mg/kg)	Geometric mean (mg/kg)	90th percentile (mg/kg)	95th percentile (mg/kg)	Sample size
CropLife	Citrus fruits	0.27	0.4	0.58	0.66	0.76	2.33	0.58	0.93	1.33	31
	Fruiting cucurbitaceous vegetable crops	0.01	0.26	0.48	0.61	0.71	7.1	0.42	1.07	1.07	310
	Fruiting solanaceous vegetable crops	n.a.	n.a.	n.a.	n.a.	n.a.	n.a.	n.a.	n.a.	n.a.	0
	Grapes	0.1	0.97	1.79	2.22	3.43	7.11	1.61	4.82	5.27	148
	Pome fruits	0.07	0.47	0.67	0.73	0.87	1.86	0.62	1.24	1.43	60
	Stone fruits	0.03	0.71	1.59	1.88	2.53	16.2	1.2	3.59	1.28	212
	Fruit from small fruit crops	0.24	1.71	3.9	4.84	6.16	47.9	3.3	8.88	12.3	164
	Strawberries	0.1	0.64	0.85	1.26	1.41	12.5	0.93	2.12	3.2	136
Lahr et al. (2018)	Citrus fruits	0.53	1.41	3.6	10.9	16.63	47.78	4.44	31.8	41.7	22
	Fruiting cucurbitaceous vegetable crops	0.06	0.3	1.02	3.65	9.68	11.31	1.23	11.0	11.2	37
	Fruiting solanaceous vegetable crops	0.04	0.49	0.71	1.11	1.25	7.52	0.73	2.52	3.47	97
	Grapes	0.3	2.2	3.3	3.72	4.7	24.71	3.06	6.64	7.8	177
	Pome fruits	0.35	1.44	1.98	2.21	2.79	5.98	1.83	4.24	4.44	42
	Stone fruits	0.18	0.97	1.32	1.89	2.36	5.63	1.44	3.84	5.19	26
	Fruit from small fruit crops	n.a.	n.a.	n.a.	n.a.	n.a.	n.a.	n.a.	n.a.	n.a.	0
	Strawberries	0.25	0.67	1.09	1.18	1.51	3.71	1.0	1.91	2.56	42
CropLife + Lahr et al. (2018)	Citrus fruits	0.27	0.5	0.76	4.91	2.65	47.78	**1.34**	**17**	28	53
	Fruiting cucurbitaceous vegetable crops	0.01	0.27	0.5	0.94	0.79	11.31	**0.47**	**1.4**	2.38	347
	Fruiting solanaceous vegetable crops	0.04	0.49	0.71	1.11	1.25	7.52	**0.73**	**2.52**	3.47	97
	Grapes	0.1	1.46	2.6	3.04	4.19	24.71	**2.28**	**5.33**	6.86	325
	Pome fruits	0.07	0.54	0.87	1.34	1.86	5.98	**0.97**	**2.87**	3.99	102
	Stone fruits	0.03	0.73	1.55	1.88	2.52	16.2	**1.22**	**3.61**	4.5	238
	Fruit from small fruit crops	0.24	1.71	3.9	4.84	6.16	47.95	**3.3**	**8.88**	12.3	164
	Strawberries	0.1	0.64	0.91	1.24	1.46	12.5	**0.95**	**2.1**	3.03	178

ED_006569J_00096293-00297

The distribution of RUD values from the CropLife dataset is different than the one Lahr et al. (2018) (see Figure J.12 and Table J.7, Wilcoxon, W = 167210, p < 2.2e-16). However, considering that two datasets were not done on the same crops is acceptable that they are not fully comparable.

Table J.7: Descriptive statistics of the datasets by CropLife and Lahr et al. (2018) combining all crop groups.

Dataset	Min (mg/kg)	1st quartile (mg/kg)	Median (mg/kg)	Arithmetic Mean (mg/kg)	3rd quartile (mg/kg)	Max (mg/kg)	Geometric mean (mg/kg)	90th percentile (mg/kg)	95th percentile (mg/kg)	Sample size
CropLife	0.01	0.48	0.91	1.84	2.2	47.95	0.98	4.44	6.13	1061
Lahr et al. (2018)	0.04	0.8	1.91	3.01	3.71	47.78	1.73	5.69	9.68	443
CropLife + Lahr et al. (2018)	0.01	0.53	1.13	2.18	2.67	47.95	1.16	4.9	6.88	1504

DRAFT

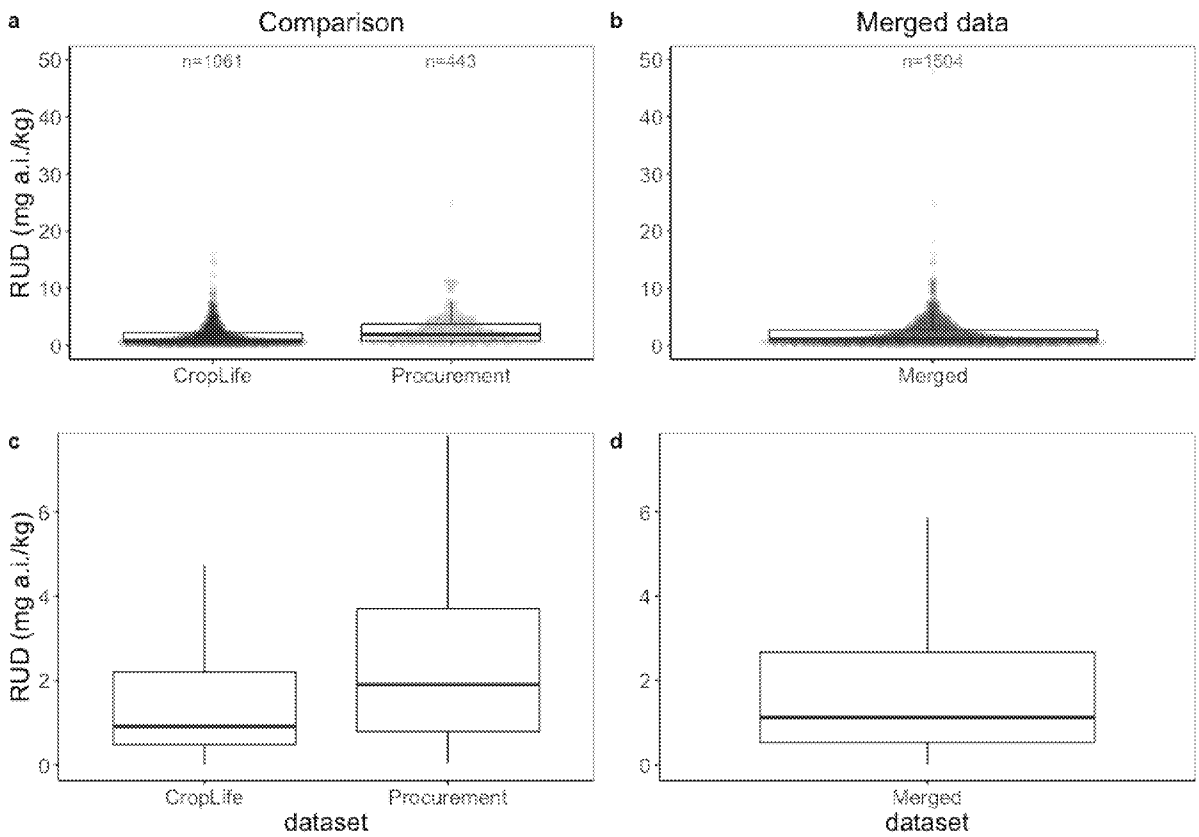


Figure J.12: Distribution of RUD values of the datasets by CropLife and Lahr et al. (2018) separated (a, c) or merged (b, d). Boxplots plotted against raw data (a, b) or alone (c, d).

Overall, it was decided to merge the RUD values derived from the CropLife and Lahr et al. (2018) datasets as this will give more robust values. A summary of the combined RUD values for fruits is shown in Table J.8. It should be noted that no RUD values were available flower buds, tree nuts in orchards and tree seeds in forestry, fruit from forests (biomass trees, broadleaf forest tree and coniferous forest trees), legume vegetables, bananas, figs, kiwifruits, olives and pineapple. Therefore, for these crops surrogate RUD values were assigned based on the plant structure and the type of spray equipment used.

Table J.8: Summary of the geometric mean and 90th percentile of the RUD values for fruits to be used in the reproductive and acute assessments respectively.

Crop group	Sample size	Geometric mean (mg/kg)	90th percentile (mg/kg)	Source
Citrus fruits	53	1.34	17	CropLife + Lahr et al. (2018)
Fruiting cucurbitaceous vegetable crops	347	0.47	1.4	CropLife + Lahr et al. (2018)
Fruiting solanaceous vegetable crops	97	0.73	2.52	Lahr et al. (2018)
Grapes	325	2.28	5.33	CropLife + Lahr et al. (2018)
Pome fruits	102	0.97	2.87	CropLife + Lahr et al. (2018)
Stone fruits	238	1.22	3.61	CropLife + Lahr et al. (2018)
Fruit from small fruit crops	164	3.3	8.88	CropLife

ED_006569J_00096293-00299

Strawberries	178	0.95	2.1	CropLife + Lahr et al. (2018)
Bananas	0	1.34	17	Surrogate from 'citrus fruits'
Figs	0	1.34	17	Surrogate from 'citrus fruits'
Flower-buds	0	3.3	8.88	Surrogate from 'fruit from small fruit crops'
Fruits from forests (biomass trees, broadleaf forest trees, coniferous forest trees)	0	3.3	8.88	Surrogate from 'fruit from small fruit crops'
Legume vegetables	0	0.73	2.52	Surrogate from 'fruiting solanaceous'
Kiwifruits	0	1.34	17	Surrogate from 'citrus fruits'
Olives	0	2.28	5.33	Surrogate from 'grapes'
Pineapples	0	0.73	2.52	Surrogate from 'fruiting solanaceous'
Tree nuts/seeds	0	1.22	3.61	Surrogate from 'stone fruits'

DRAFT

ED_006569J_00096293-00300

8844 # Appendix K – Residue decline on food items following spray applications

8845 ## Plant dissipation half-life (DT_{50})

8846 Pesticide dissipation rates in/on various plant matrices are used in regulatory environmental
8847 and human risk assessments and different databases have been collated in the past to derive
8848 default values for Tier 1 assessments. The EFSA Guidance Document on risk assessment for
8849 birds and mammals (EFSA, 2009b) recommends a default value of 10 days for residue decline
8850 on sprayed plant foliage in order to calculate multiple-application factors (MAF) and the time-
8851 weighted average (TWA) factor in the dietary exposure assessment. This value was based on
8852 an analysis of the data collected by Willis and McDowell (1987), who reviewed approximately
8853 450 DT_{50} values for a broad spectrum of vegetative plant materials. However, the analysis
8854 was conducted by considering the mean values only and the respective standard deviations.
8855 The authors of the Guidance already identified some uncertainties regarding this conservative
8856 value, taking into consideration that the information available at that time indicated that "most
8857 pesticides have DT_{50}s below 10 days" and that "dissipation in first few days is often faster
8858 than implied by assumption of first order kinetics". Charles (2004) proposed a default half-life
8859 of 5 days for pesticides on plant surfaces based on the same dataset from Willis and McDowell
8860 (1987).

8861 Although the 10 days value for plant DT_{50} is routinely used in the risk assessment for birds
8862 and mammals, it may be argued that this value is not conservative enough to be implemented
8863 at Tier 1. In contrast, it could be suggested that the default value was derived from field
8864 residue trials conducted in non-EU countries, including also the application of persistent
8865 substances that are no longer on the EU market and therefore not representative of the
8866 current situation (Ebeling & Wang, 2018).

8867 In the last years several datasets on plant residue decline of pesticides have become available
8868 as part of standard residue trials for MRL (maximum residue limit) or from specific residue
8869 decline trials conducted to refine the risk assessment to birds and mammals or the exposure
8870 assessment for workers. The reported data presents a very large variability due to the different
8871 physico-chemical properties of the compound, on the type of the matrix, the physiology and
8872 morphology of the plant/crop, environmental conditions and if the residues are measured "on"
8873 or "in" the plant matrix. It should also be considered that, pending on the purpose of the
8874 study, different experimental designs, sampling methods and regime, sample processing and
8875 interpretation of the measured data, etc. are considered. For example, half-lives may refer to
8876 dissipation during plant growth, thus including growth dilution or to the period after harvest
8877 only. In the risk assessment for birds and mammals, the persistence of pesticide on/in the
8878 plant treated is relevant considering the period where the plant is consumed by birds and
8879 mammals, i.e. small enough to be palatable.

8880

8881 Therefore, a narrative review of the data available in EFSA was carried out to further
8882 investigate the adequacy of a default plant DT_{50} value of 10 days for the calculations of MAF
8883 and fTWA in the light of the information available nowadays.

8884

8885 **1) Lewis and Tzilivakis (2017)**

ED_006569J_00096293-00301

Lewis and Tzilivakis (2017) presents a large database on pesticide dissipation rates in various plant matrices (e.g. leaves, stems, seeds, fruits), based on 1390 published studies and comprising more than 400 compounds and over 200 plants. Records for unique pesticide-plant-matrix combination are reported for pesticide residues on the matrix surface as well as total residues (i.e. on the matrix and absorbed within the plant material). In the data set provided as a supplementary MS Excel file, the dissipation rates are reported as arithmetic mean for the pesticide-plant-matrix combination as reported in the published literature. Where sufficient experimental data were available within the article, Lewis and Tzilivakis (2017) determined the half-lives via first-order kinetics. Where the article reported more than one experiment on the same pesticide-plant-matrix combination, the data range across experiments was reported. As a result, the data set includes 2713 rows, each of which reported minimum, maximum and mean DT_{50} values (where only a single value was available, then minimum, maximum and mean values reported are the same). The single DT_{50} values ranged from 0.02 – 918 days, with the average of the arithmetic means of 7.5 days, the median of 4.0 days and the 90th percentile of 13.8 days. The whole data set is illustrated in Figures K.1 and K.2.

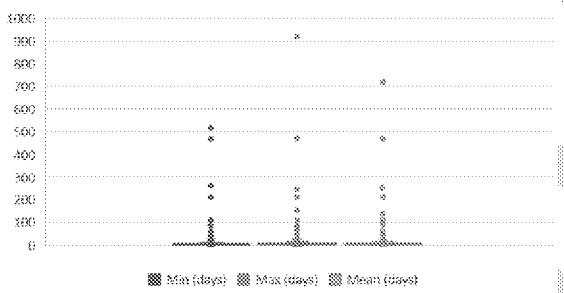


Figure **K.1**: Plant DT_{50} values (days) based on the whole data set by Lewis and Tzilivakis (2017).

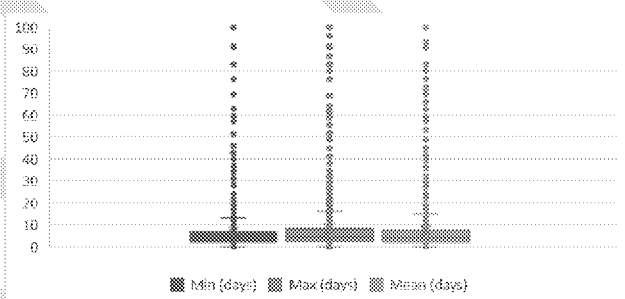


Figure K.2: Plant DT_{50} values (days) up to 100 days based on the whole data set by Lewis and Tzilivakis (2017).

It is worth noting that the residue decline rates higher than 10 days and measured under European open field conditions represent only the 0.6% of the whole dataset. It can be considered that this data set confirms that a DT_{50} of 10 days would cover most of the cases.

It should be noted that the article by Lewis and Tzilivakis (2017) does not include many details regarding some important methodological aspects like the method of sampling, method of extraction, number of sampling points, analytics, kinetics used, weather conditions under which the experimental data were measured, etc. To fully understand those details, the original articles should be consulted (the references are provided) and carefully scrutinised. Although the authors included in their review protocol a number of criteria that the published study needed to comply with in order to ensure a sufficient quality of the data, this evaluation check was not performed. Therefore, the uncertainties associated with the quality of this data set remain unresolved.

2) Lahr et al. (2018)

In 2018 EFSA published an external scientific report (Lahr et al., 2018) where a unified database of ecological and residue data was developed to be used for the risk assessment of plant protection products for birds and mammals. Data were collected from regulatory papers

ED_006569J_00096293-00302

submitted for pesticides approval/authorisation and from public literature bibliographies. The External Scientific Report drew by Lahr et al. and the three associated databases (organised in Excel files) were published in 2018. The database collating residue data focussed on (initial) residue levels after treatment in crops, in insects, weeds, seeds, etc., and on residue decline. Almost 3000 records regarding 190 active substances and metabolites are reported. Each record may contain one or more quantitative data. The original excel file contains a lot of information regarding the study, including the methods used, conditions during the trials, parameter values and a global assessment of the data quality. Therefore, in the context of the present Guidance Document, the data set on the residue decline was filtered by considering only records with:

1. reported DT_{50} values (column AG in the original Excel file);
2. with diet category assigned to dicotyledons and monocotyledons (column S in the original Excel file);
3. all the relevant plant matrices except for hay, pods, treated corn seeds (column R in the original Excel file).

The remaining matrices are presented in Table K.1.

Table K.1: Sampled matrices considered to calculate plant DT_{50} (extracted from the original MS excel file produced by Lahr et al. (2018)).

Broad-leaved weeds	Green material	Plants	Whole plant
Cereal shoots	Green over-ground plant material	Seedling	Whole plant (no roots)
English rye grass and others	Leaf with root collar	Seeds and seedlings	Whole plant no roots
Foliage	Leaves	Shoots	Whole plant without roots
Foliage, stem and leaves	Leaves, foliage	Tops	Whole plant, no roots
Forage	Lettuce	Turf between tree rows in apple orchard	Whole plants
Grass	Non-crop ground foliage	Varying mixture of grass species (monocots) and maize leaves	Whole plants without roots
Grass leaves	Not specified	Varying mixture of grass species (monocots), broadleaf weed species (dicots) and maize leaves	
Grass, above soil	Perennial rye grass and others	Weeds	
Grass, no details given	Plant	Weeds, short vegetation	

Following the data filtering procedure, a total of 230 records were retained. In this selected dataset, the DT_{50} values ranged from 0.16 days to 60 days, with an arithmetic mean of 4.2 days (SD: 5.82) and a median value of 2.7 days. The distribution of the whole dataset is illustrated in Figure K.3.

ED_006569J_00096293-00303

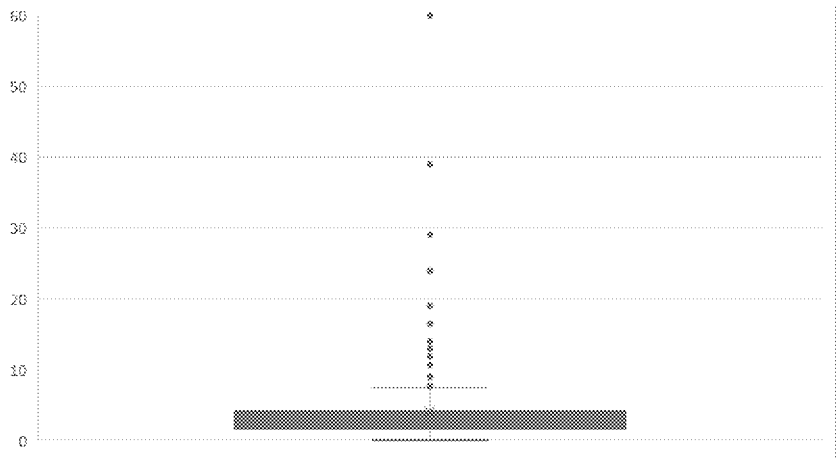


Figure K.3: Distribution of the plant DT_{50} values (days) from Lahr et al. (2018).

Only 16 DT_{50} values were above 10 days and were dominated by peanut leaves/foliage and cereals whole plant samples, confirming that DT_{50} of 10 days would cover most of the cases. It should be noted that also this dataset presents some uncertainties such as the exclusion of potential reliable DT_{50} values that were not estimated/reported in the report but that could have been estimated from the time-series of residues provided, etc.

3) Additional information

Ebeling and Wang (2018) conducted an evaluation of regulatory foliage residue dissipation trials covering 30 compounds and 396 field residue trails from various crops (Figure K.4).

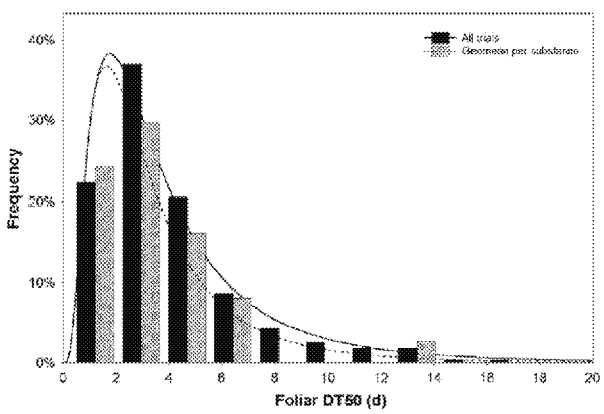


FIGURE 1: Distribution of foliar dissipation half-life values for all trials (approach A) and for all compounds (approach B, geometric means per compound). DT50 = dissipation half-life.

Figure K.4: Distribution of foliar dissipation half-life values evaluated by Ebeling and Wang (2018) (original figure from Ebeling and Wang, 2018).

Besides estimating the foliar residue decline under field conditions, the authors tried to address those factors that potentially determine the dissipation process (i.e. crop group, residue zone and rainfall). In this case, however, in the reliability criteria, trials with measurements for only 3 time points were included, which is not recommended by current

ED_006569J_00096293-00304

regulatory practice (EFSA, 2019b). Nevertheless, over all compounds, trials, zones, and crops the geometric mean foliar DT_{50} was 3.2 days and the 90th percentile was 7.9 days.

Fankte and Juraske (2013) reviewed 811 scientific literature sources published between 1956 and 2012, providing 4513 dissipation half-lives of 346 pesticides measured in experimental studies with 183 plant species, worldwide. The dataset, available online, includes dissipation half-lives in plants and on plant surfaces, based on different models to fit residual pesticide concentration curves. As the authors were mainly interested in residues for human exposure, data from sampled plant matrixes such as straw, fruit pulp, tree bark are included. Due to time constraints, no further attempts to further filter the original dataset were done by the Working Group. The 95% confidence interval of pesticide dissipation half-lives in plants across all 4513 considered data points for 1485 pesticide-plant species combinations ranges from 0.6 to 28.7 days. Overall, measured half-lives in harvested plant materials ranged from around 1 hour for pyrethrins in leaves of tomato and pepper fruit to 918 days for pyriproxyfen in pepper fruits under cold storage conditions, with a mean DT_{50} value of 6.98 days and a median value of 3.89 days.

Conclusions

Overall, the amount of information available is considerable, in terms of number of compounds and plant species, variety of plant components and tissues investigated and diversity of environmental conditions. However, pending on the final aim of the review, different methodologies for collecting, screening, assessing and processing the data were applied. The main quality criteria applied by the different authors and affecting the structure of each dataset are:

- Locations of the residue trials (EU studies vs. non-EU studies)
- Regulatory status of the active substance (currently EU approved substances vs. substances no longer on the market)
- Relevance of the plant species investigated for the specific exposure assessment where dissipation rates have to be used (i.e. workers, consumers, non-target and beneficial organisms)
- Relevance of the plant matrix(ces) for the specific exposure assessment where dissipation rates have to be used
- Type of sampling of the plant matrix (measurements "ON" the matrix vs. measurements "IN" the matrix)
- Lack and diversity of methodological information (LOD/LOQ, field recovery…) within the retrieved data points
- Availability of raw data to verify the reported DT_{50} calculations or to perform new kinetic evaluations
- Quality requirements for kinetic evaluation (e.g. minimum number of sampled times after pesticide application and kinetic models used)

It is clear that a proper evaluation of all the available data would require the setting of a fit for purpose protocol where quality and assessment criteria are harmonised. In some reviews, the required information is reported in the dataset together with the raw data of the measured residues, while for others it would be necessary to check each original study report/publication included in the dataset. Additionally, particular attention should be paid to ensuring that the residue database does not contain duplicate entries from the same trial (such as would be the case where data for a substance is taken from a protected study and from a regulatory assessment report). Due to time limitations, the Working Group cannot complete this challenging task. Future investigations on factors responsible for the pesticide dissipation in/on

ED_006569J_00096293-00305

plants and the variability between substances, plant species, matrices, study-specific environmental conditions, sampling procedure, sampling processing, pesticide application and doses are strongly recommended.
In conclusion, the WG is of the opinion that the overall picture provides sufficient indications that the use of a default DT_{50} value of 10 days will enable a Tier 1 exposure assessment sufficiently protective for birds and mammals.

Dissipation half-life (DT_{50}) for foliar- and ground-dwelling arthropods

In the database developed by Lahr et al. (2018), the part collating residue data focussed on (initial) residue levels after treatment in crops, insects, weeds, seeds, etc., and on residue decline.

Therefore, in the context of the present Guidance Document, the data set on the residue decline was filtered by considering only records with:
1. reported DT_{50} values (column AG in the original Excel file);
2. with diet category assigned to arthropods plant and arthropods soil (column S in the original Excel file);
3. all the relevant matrices (column R in the original Excel file).

It should be noted that for ground-dwelling arthropods the whole season was taken into account.

Following the data filtering, a total of 44 records were retained. In this selected dataset, the DT_{50} values ranged from 0.12 days to 21.1 days, with an arithmetic mean of 3.4 days (SD: 3.9), the median of 2.6 days and the 90th percentile of 8.0 days. The distribution of the whole dataset is illustrated in Figure K.5.

Figure K.5: Distribution of the DT_{50} values (days) in ground and foliar-dwelling arthropods from Lahr et al. (2018).

Only 3 DT_{50} values were above 10 days, confirming that, in general, a DT_{50} of 10 days would cover most of the cases. Furthermore, the size of the dataset is considered too small to trigger a change of the default DT_{50} value.

In conclusion, the WG considers that the use of a default DT_{50} value of 10 days in arthropods will enable a Tier 1 exposure assessment sufficiently protective for birds and mammals. It should be noted that also this dataset presents some uncertainties such as the exclusion of

ED_006569J_00096293-00306

9059 potential reliable DT_{50} values that were not estimated/reported in the report but that could
9060 have been estimated from the time-series of residues provided, etc.

DRAFT

Appendix L - Derivation of deposition values (DV) by considering crop interception

Deposition values (DV) are used in the exposure calculations and account for the amount of active substances deposited on the food items consumed by the bird or mammal.

When the food item is foliar-dwelling arthropods, crop foliage, crop seeds, fruit, flower buds or any other food item on the crop, the DV is 100%.

For food items located on the soil surface, and for weeds, the DV are determined considering the crop interception values, which are commonly used in soil exposure assessments and account for the impact that the crop canopy has on the amount of active substance reaching the soil surface. In EFSA (2009a), the crop interception values reported in the FOCUS surface water report (FOCUS, 2001) for Step 2 calculations were used. In the meantime, crop interception values were updated (EFSA, 2014c), and the exposure assessments in the different environmental compartments (soil, surface water and sediment) were aligned using the same default crop interception values (EFSA, 2017 and 2020b). Therefore, in this guidance document it was decided to use the same crop interception values reported in EFSA (2014c; 2020b) for food items located on the soil surface.

Since weed foliage is not located at the soil surface, care needs to be taken in using the crop interception values developed for soil. Therefore, the crop interception values reported in EFSA (2014c; 2020b), are relevant only for BBCH crop stages corresponding to high soil coverage. This reflects the approach followed in EFSA (2009a), where reliable predictions using FOCUS interception values were deemed possible for weed foliage food items only when the largest part of the soil surface is covered by the crop and the undergrowth vegetation is smaller than the crop. Therefore, for BBCH stages corresponding to low soil coverage, no crop interception is considered for weed foliage food items.

A further point for selecting the appropriate DV is that, at early growth stages, bird and mammals eat both crop leaves and weed leaves (DV=100%). At later growth stages, the crop leaves become unpalatable to birds and mammals and only weeds are consumed (DV for weed leaves is dependent on the crop interception value).

In summary, for food items located on soil surface and on weed foliage the crop interception values are the same except for the BBCH stages corresponding to low soil coverage, where no crop interception is considered for weeds foliage.

Crop interception values are not available for all crops covered in this guidance document, and therefore surrogate crops should be used for carrying out the risk assessment. The proposed surrogate crops, derived by experts' judgment and based on common practice when selecting crop interception values for soil exposure assessments, are reported in Table L.2 together with the complete list of crop groups.

The uses in orchards, vines and tree-like crops/plants needs further consideration. For herbicides which are usually applied below the crop/plant itself, no crop interception is applicable in these situations, and therefore the deposition value to weeds is always 100%. However, in EFSA (2020b), it is proposed that for pome/stone fruits and vines there is some soil coverage by the vegetation below the trees (grass, weeds), and the default vegetation interception was set to half of the crop interception in grass; in the present guidance document it was decided to follow the same approach.

ED_006569J_00096293-00308

Therefore, for herbicides and PPPs which are applied below the crop canopy in pome/stone fruits and vines, deposition to weed foliage food items is always 100%, and deposition to soil surface food items is always 55% irrespective of the crop growth stage; while for herbicides and PPPs which are applied below the crop canopy in other tree-like crops/plants deposition to weed foliage and soil surface food items is always 100%.

For any PPPs applied to the crop canopy, the deposition to weed foliage food items and soil surface food items is dependent on the crop interception and varies depending on the type of crop and the growth stages (see Table L.1).

Furthermore, interception by plants in the field margin has not been previously considered. However, the WG considered that it would be a reasonable approach to also apply half of the crop interception in grass to account for plant interception in off-field areas. This means that deposition to soil surface food items is assumed to always be 55% irrespective of the crop growth stage but deposition to weeds/plants is 100%.

The following table summarises the deposition values (%) for food items located on soil surface and weed foliage and are aligned with the crop interception values reported in EFSA (2014c and 2020b).

DRAFT

ED_006569J_00096293-00309

9121 **Table L.1:** Deposition values (%) for food items located on soil surface (in alignment with the crop interception values reported in EFSA (2014c and 2020b))
9122 and weed foliage.

	Food Item location	Germination / sprouting		Leaf development	Formation of side shoots	Stem elongation / rosette growth	Vegetative plant parts	Inflorescence emergence	Flowering	Development of fruit	Ripening	Senescence
BBCH stage		**00-09**	**10-13**	**14-19**	**20-29**	**30-39**	**40-49**	**50-59**	**60-69**	**70-79**	**80-89**	**90-99**
Cereals, spring and winter	Soil surface	100	100	100	80	20	10	10	10	20	20	(20)
	Weed foliage	100	100	100	100	20	10	10	10	20	20	(20)
Cotton	Soil surface	100	70	70	40	40	n.a.	25	25	25	25	(10)
	Weed foliage	100	100	100	100	100	n.a.	25	25	25	25	(10)
Field beans	Soil surface	100	75	75	60	n.a.	n.a.	30	30	30	30	(20)
	Weed foliage	100	100	100	100	n.a.	n.a.	30	30	30	30	(20)
Grass[(a), (b)]	Soil surface	10	10	10	10	10	10	10	10	10	10	10
	Weed foliage	10	10	10	10	10	10	10	10	10	10	10
Legumes	Soil surface	100	65	65	n.a.	45	n.a.	15	15	15	15	(15)
	Weed foliage	100	100	100	100	100	n.a.	15	15	15	15	(15)
Linseed	Soil surface	100	70	70	40	40	30	30	30	30	30	(10)
	Weed foliage	100	70	70	40	40	30	30	30	30	30	(10)
Maize	Soil surface	100	75	75	n.a.	50	n.a.	25	25	25	25	(10)

DRAFT

ED_006569J_00096293-00310

	Food Item location	Germination / sprouting	Leaf development		Formation of side shoots	Stem elongation / rosette growth	Vegetative plant parts	Inflorescence emergence	Flowering	Development of fruit	Ripening	Senescence
BBCH stage		**00-09**	**10-13**	**14-19**	**20-29**	**30-39**	**40-49**	**50-59**	**60-69**	**70-79**	**80-89**	**90-99**
	Weed foliage	100	100	100	n.a.	50	n.a.	25	25	25	25	(10)
Oilseed rape, spring and winter	Soil surface	100	60	60	20	20	n.a.	20	20	20	20	(10)
	Weed foliage	100	100	100	100	20	n.a.	20	20	20	20	(10)
Potatoes	Soil surface	100	85	85	40	40	n.a.	15	15	15	15	(50)
	Weed foliage	100	100	100	100	100	n.a.	15	15	15	15	(50)
Potatoes	Soil surface	100	85	85	40	40	n.a.	15	15	15	15	(50)
	Weed foliage	100	100	100	100	100	n.a.	15	15	15	15	(50)
Soybeans	Soil surface	100	65	65	45	n.a.	15	15	15	15	15	(35)
	Weed foliage	100	100	100	100	n.a.	15	15	15	15	15	(35)
Strawberries	Soil surface	100	70	70	50	50	40	40	40	40	40	(40)
	Weed foliage	100	100	100	100	100	40	40	40	40	40	(40)
Sugar beets	Soil surface	100	80	80	n.a.	30	10	10	10	10	10	(10)
	Weed foliage	100	100	100	n.a.	100	10	10	10	10	10	(10)
Sunflower	Soil surface	100	80	80	n.a.	50	n.a.	25	25	25	25	(10)
	Weed foliage	100	100	100	n.a.	50	n.a.	25	25	25	25	(10)

DRAFT

	Food Item location	Germination / sprouting	Leaf development		Formation of side shoots	Stem elongation / rosette growth	Vegetative plant parts	Inflorescence emergence	Flowering	Development of fruit	Ripening	Senescence
BBCH stage		**00-09**	**10-13**	**14-19**	**20-29**	**30-39**	**40-49**	**50-59**	**60-69**	**70-79**	**80-89**	**90-99**
Tobacco	Soil surface	100	50	50	30	n.a.	n.a.	10	10	10	10	(10)
	Weed foliage	100	100	100	30	n.a.	n.a.	10	10	10	10	(10)
Vegetables, bulb	Soil surface	100	90	90	n.a.	n.a.	60	60	60	60	60	(40)
	Weed foliage	100	100	100	n.a.	n.a.	60	60	60	60	60	(40)
Vegetables, leafy	Soil surface	100	75	75	n.a.	n.a.	30	(30)	(30)	(30)	(30)	(10)
	Weed foliage	100	100	100	n.a.	n.a.	30	(30)	(30)	(30)	(30)	(10)
Vegetables, root	Soil surface	100	75	75	n.a.	n.a.	20	(20)	(20)	(20)	(20)	(20)
	Weed foliage	100	100	100	n.a.	n.a.	20	(20)	(20)	(20)	(20)	(20)
Bush berries, application to crop canopy	Soil surface	60	40	40	40	40	40	40	40	40	25	25
	Weed foliage	100	40	40	40	40	40	40	40	40	25	25
Citrus[(a)], application to crop canopy	Soil surface	20	20	20	n.a.	20	n.a.	20	20	20	20	20
	Weed foliage	20	20	20	n.a.	20	n.a.	20	20	20	20	20
Hops, application to crop canopy	Soil surface	100	80	80	50	50	n.a.	40	40	30	30	(30)
	Weed foliage	100	80	80	50	50	n.a.	40	40	30	30	(30)
	Soil surface	30	30	30	n.a.	30	n.a.	30	30	30	30	30

DRAFT

	Food Item location	Germination / sprouting	Leaf development		Formation of side shoots	Stem elongation / rosette growth	Vegetative plant parts	Inflorescence emergence	Flowering	Development of fruit	Ripening	Senescence
BBCH stage		**00-09**	**10-13**	**14-19**	**20-29**	**30-39**	**40-49**	**50-59**	**60-69**	**70-79**	**80-89**	**90-99**
Olives[(a)], application to crop canopy	Weed foliage	30	30	30	n.a.	30	n.a.	30	30	30	30	30
Tree/bush like crops (other than pome/stone fruits and vines), applications below crop canopy	Soil surface	100	100	100	100	100	100	100	100	100	100	100
	Weed foliage	100	100	100	100	100	100	100	100	100	100	100
Pome/stone fruits, application to crop canopy	Soil surface	(50)	40	40	n.a.	40	n.a.	40	40	35	35	50[(c)]
	Weed foliage	(50)	40	40	n.a.	40	n.a.	40	40	35	35	50[(c)]
Vines, application to crop canopy	Soil surface	(60)	50	40	n.a.	n.a.	n.a.	40	40	25	25	60[(c)]
	Weed foliage	(60)	50	40	n.a.	n.a.	n.a.	40	40	25	25	60[(c)]
Pome/stone fruits and vines, applications below crop canopy	Soil surface	(55)	55	55	55	55	55	55	55	55	55	(55)
	Weed foliage	100	100	100	100	100	100	100	100	100	100	100

n.a.: non-existing crop stages according to the BBCH Compendium.
Deposition values in parentheses indicate when there might be no crop present at this BBCH stage (e.g. after harvest) (EFSA, 2020b), and then are only applicable in case the crop is allowed to continue beyond the usual BBCH for harvesting (e.g. seeds production, etc…).
(a): Evergreen, constant crop interception not related to BBCH stage.
(b): Considered to represent established turf all year round in EFSA (2020b) it can be used as surrogate crop for newly sown grass.
(c): No crop interception in EFSA (2014c) for this BBCH stage, default crop interception was set equal to the interception at BBCH 00-09.

ED_006569J_00096293-00313

9129 **Table L.2:** Summary of the crop deposition value to be used for the exposure assessment for
9130 spray applications.

Crop group	Crop or surrogate crops for deriving crop deposition values	
	For applications to crop/plant canopy	**For applications below crop/plant canopy**
All crops/plants resulting in exposure to off-field	For weeds in the field margin the DV = 100%, for soil in the field margin the DV = 55%	For weeds in the field margin the DV = 100%, for soil in the field margin the DV = 55%
All field crops BBCH 0 - 9	100% deposition.	-
Allium vegetable crops	Vegetables, bulb	-
Amenity grassland	Grass	-
Artichokes and cardoons	Vegetables, leafy	-
Asparagus	Vegetables, leafy	-
Banana	Pome/stone fruits, application to crop canopy	Tree/bush like crops (other than pome/stone fruits and vines), applications below crop canopy
Bare fallow	100% deposition	-
Biomass trees	Olives, application to crop canopy	Tree/bush like crops (other than pome/stone fruits and vines), applications below crop canopy
Broadleaf forest tree	Olives, application to crop canopy	Tree/bush like crops (other than pome/stone fruits and vines), applications below crop canopy
Buckwheat	Cereals	-
Bulb-like ornamental herbaceous plants	Vegetables, bulb	-
Citrus fruit crops	Citrus, application to crop canopy	Tree/bush like crops (other than pome/stone fruits and vines), applications below crop canopy
Coniferous forest trees	Olives, application to crop canopy	Tree/bush like crops (other than pome/stone fruits and vines), applications below crop canopy
Cotton	Cotton	-
Fig	Pome/stone fruits, application to crop canopy	Tree/bush like crops (other than pome/stone fruits and vines),

ED_006569J_00096293-00314

Crop group	Crop or surrogate crops for deriving crop deposition values	
	For applications to crop/plant canopy	**For applications below crop/plant canopy**
		applications below crop canopy
Fruiting cucurbitaceous vegetable crops	Vegetables, leafy[1]	-
Fruiting solanaceous vegetable crops	Vegetables, leafy[1]	-
Grassland	Grass	-
Herb crops	Vegetables, root	-
Hops	Hops, application to crop canopy	Tree/bush like crops (other than pome/stone fruits and vines), applications below crop canopy
Jerusalem artichoke	Vegetables, leafy	-
Kiwifruit	Vines, application to crop canopy	Pome/stone fruits and vines, applications below crop canopy
Leafy vegetable crops (excluding brassica)	Vegetables, leafy	-
Legume crops	Legumes	-
Legume vegetable crops	Field beans	-
Linseed (= flax)	Linseed	-
Maize and millet crop	Maize	-
Nut crops	Pome/stone fruits, application to crop canopy	Tree/bush like crops (other than pome/stone fruits and vines),
Olives	Olives, application to crop canopy	Tree/bush like crops (other than pome/stone fruits and vines), applications below crop canopy
Ornamental broad-leaved trees, shrubs, and climbing plants	Pome/stone fruits	Tree/bush like crops (other than pome/stone fruits and vines), applications below crop canopy
Ornamental cactuses and succulents	Field beans[2]	-
Ornamental conifers	Olives, application to crop canopy	Tree/bush like crops (other than pome/stone fruits and vines), applications below crop canopy

DRAFT

Crop group	Crop or surrogate crops for deriving crop deposition values	
	For applications to crop/plant canopy	**For applications below crop/plant canopy**
Ornamental herbaceous plants	Sunflower	-
Ornamental herbaceous plants excluding bulbs	Sunflower	-
Ornamental plants (unspecified)	No interception value to be considered	No interception value to be considered
ornamental woody monocotyledonous plants	Pome/stone fruits, application to crop canopy	Tree/bush like crops (other than pome/stone fruits and vines), applications below crop canopy
Ornamental woody plants	Pome/stone fruits, application to crop canopy	Tree/bush like crops (other than pome/stone fruits and vines), applications below crop canopy
Pineapple	Vegetable, leafy	-
Pome fruit crops	Pome/stone fruits	Pome/stone fruits and vines, applications below crop canopy
Poppy	Vegetable, bulb	-
Potato	Potato	-
Quinoa	Cereals	-
Rhubarb	Vegetable, leafy	-
Root vegetables	Vegetables, root	-
Ryegrasses	Grass	-
Salsify	Vegetables, root	-
Sesame	Cereals	-
Small fruit crop	Bush berries	Tree/bush like crops (other than pome/stone fruits and vines), applications below crop canopy
Spring sown brassica arable crop	Oilseed rape, winter	-
Spring sown cereal crop	Cereals	-
Stone fruit crop	Pome/stone fruits	Pome/stone fruits and vines, applications below crop canopy
Strawberry	Strawberries	-

DRAFT

Crop group	Crop or surrogate crops for deriving crop deposition values	
	For applications to crop/plant canopy	**For applications below crop/plant canopy**
Stubbles	Cereals	-
Sugar beet	Sugar beet	-
Sunflower	Sunflower	-
Sweet potatoes	Potatoes	-
Tobacco	Tobacco	-
Vegetable brassica crops	Vegetable, leafy	-
Vines	Vines, application to crop canopy	Pome/stone fruits and vines, applications below crop canopy
Winter sown brassica arable crop	Oilseed rape, winter	-
Winter sown cereal crop	Cereals	-

[1] Given the diverse crop situations for 'fruiting cucurbitaceous vegetable crops' and 'fruiting solanaceous vegetable crops' the most appropriate surrogate crop interception was considered to be 'leafy vegetables' rather than 'fruiting vegetables' because the lower crop interception values of 'leafy vegetables' represent a realistic worst case of the amount of active substance deposited on the food items consumed by birds and mammals.

[2] Owing to the diverse plants within the 'Ornamental cactuses and succulents' group, the crop interception for 'field beans' was considered as the most appropriate surrogate for crop interception. For GAPs which are more limited, then the selection of the surrogate may be reconsidered.

DRAFT

ED_006569J_00096293-00317

Appendix M - Dilution factor Germinating seedlings

According to EFSA (2009a) the estimation of the concentration of active substances in seedlings germinating from treated seed, the seed loading on the treated seed is divided by five to account for growth dilution. No default value for dissipation was available for the Tier 1 long-term exposure estimate and therefore fTWA is assumed to equal one. The residue database collated by Lahr et al. (2018), did not contain sufficient data on residue decline from seedlings from treated seed to derive a suitable default value for dissipation.

To check the appropriateness of the dilution factor, an analysis of the growth of control seedlings in non-target terrestrial plant studies was done. The following steps were followed:

Step 1 - collection of data:

Ten substances were selected from dossiers available to EFSA. The substances were randomly selected from the dossiers of chemical active substances that have been submitted to EFSA as part of the peer review of active substances under Regulation (EC) 1107/2009. A database was compiled with:

- PPP
- Active substance
- Author
- Study code
- Plant species
- Study methodology (OECD Test No. 208: Terrestrial Plant Test: Seedling Emergence and Seedling Growth Test or OECD Test No. 227: Terrestrial Plant Test: Vegetative Vigour Test)
- Type of seedling
- 21-day fresh weight of control seedlings (g)

The 1000 grain weight (range) for the plant species was collected from the literature (primarily from the supplementary information from Lucchesi et al. (2016)).

Data were collected for ten active substances. Two plant species were excluded as they were not considered relevant to field crops. These were *Oryza sativa* (rice) and *Brassica kaber* (wild mustard). This resulted in 20 plant species (Table M.2).

Step 2 - Calculations:

The following calculations were performed:

- The minimum and maximum weight of an individual seed were determined from the 1000-grain weight.
- The minimum and maximum 21-day growth factor was calculated accounting for the weight of a seed and the 21-day seedling weight.
- Assuming exponential growth of the seedling, the rate constant k was calculated (ln(21-day growth factor)/21)
- Using the rate constant, a 5-day dilution factor could be determined for each species (5-day dilution factor = $e^{(5k)}$). 5 days is the time assumed before emergence.

ED_006569J_00096293-00318

- The mean of the 5-day dilution factors was calculated.
- Using the rate constant, a 21-day TWA average factor (i.e. covering the period of between 5 and 26 days with day 5 being the assumed day of emergence) could also be calculated assuming first order dissipation from growth dilution and the following equations:

$$AUC = \frac{e^{(-t_0 * k)}}{k} - \frac{e^{(-t_1 * k)}}{k}$$

$$fTWA = \frac{AUC}{t_1 - t_0}$$

Where:

AUC = Area Under the Curve

K = rate constant

t_0 = 5

t_1 = 26

Results

Table M.1 summarises the data analysis. The mean 5-day dilution factor is 4.45 based on the minimum dilution and 5.34 based on the maximum dilution. Table M.1 also gives the range and mean values of the calculated 21-day fTWA values.

DRAFT

Table M.1: Maximum, Minimum, arithmetic mean and median values for seed weight, 21-day dilution, 5-day dilution factor and 21-day fTWA for 20 plant species

	21-day fresh weight in control (g)	1000 grain weight (g)		Weight of a single seed (g)		Dilution at 21 days (adim.)			5 day dilution factor* (adim.)	21-day fTWA* (adim)		5 day dilution factor* (adim)	21-day fTWA* (adim)
		Min	Max	Min	Max	Min	Max	Minimum dilution			Maximum dilution		
Max	97.00	300.00	3000.00	0.30	3.00	37808.33	50411.11		12.30	0.28		13.17	0.20
Min	0.07	0.70	1.20	0.00	0.00	7.01	12.96		1.59	0.01		1.84	0.01
Mean	15.19	30.99	117.14	0.03	0.09	1533.41	3581.27		**4.45**	0.06		5.34	0.04
Median	11.68	10.00	31.00	0.00	0.01	369.44	635.56		4.09	0.04		4.65	0.03

DRAFT

Conclusions and recommendations:

The mean 5-day dilution factor is 4.45 based on the minimum dilution and 5.34 based on the maximum dilution. This is considered to support the assumption in EFSA (2009a) of a growth dilution factor of 5. Table M.1 also gives the range and mean values of the calculated 21-day fTWA values. The WG agreed that since the fTWA were derived for a relatively small data set, it would be appropriate to take a maximum 21-day fTWA of 0.28 for the reproductive risk assessment.

On the basis of the results the following is recommended:

- The 5-day dilution factor to be applied to the nominal seed concentration should be 5. This can be used to estimate the initial concentration in germinating seedlings and should be used for the acute assessment.

- A 21-day fTWA of 0.28can be used in the exposure calculation for the long-term assessment for substances where an fTWA is considered appropriate (i.e., concentration in seedlings is given by the nominal seed loading/5 x fTWA).

DRAFT

ED_006569J_00096293-00321

9220 **Table M.2:** Control data from OECD Test No. 208 and OECD Test No. 227 studies and calculation of growth dilution factors

9221

Study code	Test Guideline	Plant species	21-day fresh weight in control (g)	Excluded?	Min 1000 grain weight	Max 1000 grain weight	min weight (g)	max weight (g)	MAX 21 day dilution	MIN 21 day dilution	k (min dilution)	dilution at 5 days (min)	21 day TWA (min)	k (max dilution)	dilution at 5 days (max)	21 day TWA (max)
137 392	208	*Brassica napus*	56.62		2	10	0.002	0.010	28310.00	5662.00	0.41	7.83	0.01	0.49	11.48	0.01
137 392	208	*Pisum sativum*	24.4		88	432	0.088	0.432	277.27	56.48	0.19	2.61	0.09	0.27	3.82	0.05
169374/2423	208	*Avena sativa*	5.26		24	48	0.024	0.048	219.17	109.58	0.22	3.06	0.07	0.26	3.61	0.05
169374/2423	208	*Brassica napus*	4.15		2	10	0.002	0.010	2075.00	415.00	0.29	4.20	0.04	0.36	6.16	0.02
169374/2423	208	*Glycine max*	3.75		127.9	161.99	0.128	0.162	29.32	23.15	0.15	2.11	0.14	0.16	2.24	0.13
TNW14637, R-29125	227	*Avena sativa*	19.03		24	48	0.024	0.048	792.92	396.46	0.28	4.16	0.04	0.32	4.90	0.03
TNW14637, R-29125	227	*Allium cepa*	15.38		2.9	5	0.003	0.005	5303.45	3076.00	0.38	6.77	0.02	0.41	7.71	0.02
TNW14637, R-29125	227	*Beta vulgaris*	27.73		10	31	0.010	0.031	2773.00	894.52	0.32	5.04	0.03	0.38	6.60	0.02
TNW14637, R-29125	227	*Brassica napus*	36.99		2	10	0.002	0.010	18495.00	3699.00	0.39	7.07	0.02	0.47	10.37	0.01
TNW14637, R-29125	227	*Daucus carota*	20.87		0.7	2.5	0.001	0.003	29814.29	8348.00	0.43	8.58	0.01	0.49	11.62	0.01
TNW14637, R-29125	227	*Glycine max*	27.79		127.9	161.99	0.128	0.162	217.28	171.55	0.24	3.40	0.06	0.26	3.60	0.05
ACE-08-223	227	*Avena sativa*	11.6		24	48	0.024	0.048	483.33	241.67	0.26	3.69	0.05	0.29	4.36	0.04
ACE-08-223	227	*Allium cepa*	2.07		2.9	5	0.003	0.005	713.79	414.00	0.29	4.20	0.04	0.31	4.78	0.03
ACE-08-223	227	*Cucumis sativus*	40.09		27	33	0.027	0.033	1484.81	1214.85	0.34	5.43	0.03	0.35	5.69	0.02
ACE-08-223	227	*Brassica napus*	20.87		2	10	0.002	0.010	10435.00	2087.00	0.36	6.17	0.02	0.44	9.05	0.01
ACE-08-223	227	*Glycine max*	17.23		127.9	161.99	0.128	0.162	134.71	106.36	0.22	3.04	0.07	0.23	3.21	0.06
ACE-08-223	227	*Beta vulgaris*	20.82		10	31	0.010	0.031	2082.00	671.61	0.31	4.71	0.03	0.36	6.17	0.02
IIA 8.12/02	208	*Avena sativa*	97		24	48	0.024	0.048	4041.67	2020.83	0.36	6.12	0.02	0.40	7.22	0.02
TNW107662	227	*Avena sativa*	6.12		24	48	0.024	0.048	255.00	127.50	0.23	3.17	0.06	0.26	3.74	0.05
TNW107662	227	*Allium cepa*	3.3		2.9	5	0.003	0.005	1137.93	660.00	0.31	4.69	0.03	0.34	5.34	0.03

ED_006569J_00096293-00322

Study code	Test Guideline	Plant species	21-day fresh weight in control (g)	Excluded?	Min 1000 grain weight	Max 1000 grain weight	min weight (g)	max weight (g)	MAX 21 day dilution	MIN 21 day dilution	k (min dilution)	dilution at 5 days (min)	21 day TWA (min)	k (max dilution)	dilution at 5 days (max)	21 day TWA (max)
TNW107662	227	*Beta vulgaris*	12.66		10	31	0.010	0.031	1266.00	408.39	0.29	4.18	0.04	0.34	5.48	0.03
TNW107662	227	*Brassica napus*	17.99		2	10	0.002	0.010	8995.00	1799.00	0.36	5.96	0.02	0.43	8.74	0.01
TNW107662	227	*Daucus carota*	14.48		0.7	2.5	0.001	0.003	20685.71	5792.00	0.41	7.87	0.01	0.47	10.65	0.01
TNW107662	227	*Glycine max*	17.47		127.9	161.99	0.128	0.162	136.59	107.85	0.22	3.05	0.07	0.23	3.22	0.06
5549-92-0483-BE-001	208	*Fagopyrum esculentum*	4.31		27.5	36.1	0.028	0.036	156.73	119.39	0.23	3.12	0.07	0.24	3.33	0.06
5549-92-0483-BE-001	208	*Zea mays*	7.82		250	420	0.250	0.420	31.28	18.62	0.14	2.01	0.16	0.16	2.27	0.12
5549-92-0483-BE-001	208	*Cucumis sativus*	2.86		27	33	0.027	0.033	105.93	86.67	0.21	2.89	0.08	0.22	3.03	0.07
5549-92-0483-BE-001	208	*Brassica kaber*	1.48	Y												
5549-92-0483-BE-001	208	*Avena sativa*	1.72		24	48	0.024	0.048	71.67	35.83	0.17	2.34	0.12	0.20	2.77	0.08
5549-92-0483-BE-001	208	*Allium cepa*	0.19		2.9	5	0.003	0.005	65.52	38.00	0.17	2.38	0.11	0.20	2.71	0.09
5549-92-0483-BE-001	208	*Raphanus sativus*	3.23		7	7.5	0.007	0.008	461.43	430.67	0.29	4.24	0.04	0.29	4.31	0.04
5549-92-0483-BE-001	208	*Sorghum bicolor*	0.96		28	33	0.028	0.033	34.29	29.09	0.16	2.23	0.13	0.17	2.32	0.12
5549-92-0483-BE-001	208	*Glycine max*	11.79		127.9	161.99	0.128	0.162	92.18	72.78	0.20	2.78	0.08	0.22	2.94	0.07
5549-92-0483-BE-001	208	*Lycopersicum esculentum*	0.29		3	4	0.003	0.004	96.67	72.50	0.20	2.77	0.08	0.22	2.97	0.07
5549-92-0484-BE-001	227	*Fagopyrum esculentum*	13.88		27.5	36.1	0.028	0.036	504.73	384.49	0.28	4.13	0.04	0.30	4.40	0.04
5549-92-0484-BE-001	227	*Zea mays*	16.76		250	420	0.250	0.420	67.04	39.90	0.18	2.41	0.11	0.20	2.72	0.09
5549-92-0484-BE-001	227	*Cucumis sativus*	29.13		27	33	0.027	0.033	1078.89	882.73	0.32	5.03	0.03	0.33	5.27	0.03
5549-92-0484-BE-001	227	*Brassica kaber*	9.47	Y												
5549-92-0484-BE-001	227	*Avena sativa*	12.73		24	48	0.024	0.048	530.42	265.21	0.27	3.78	0.05	0.30	4.45	0.04
5549-92-0484-BE-001	227	*Allium cepa*	8.8		2.9	5	0.003	0.005	3034.48	1760.00	0.36	5.93	0.02	0.38	6.75	0.02
5549-92-0484-BE-001	227	*Raphanus sativus*	11.76		7	7.5	0.007	0.008	1680.00	1568.00	0.35	5.76	0.02	0.35	5.86	0.02
5549-92-0484-BE-001	227	*Sorghum bicolor*	8.12		28	33	0.028	0.033	290.00	246.06	0.26	3.71	0.05	0.27	3.86	0.05

ED_006569J_00096293-00323

Study code	Test Guideline	Plant species	21-day fresh weight in control (g)	Excluded?	Min 1000 grain weight	Max 1000 grain weight	min weight (g)	max weight (g)	MAX 21 day dilution	MIN 21 day dilution	k (min dilution)	dilution at 5 days (min)	21 day TWA (min)	k (max dilution)	dilution at 5 days (max)	21 day TWA (max)
5549-92-0484-BE-001	227	*Glycine max*	22.2		127.9	161.99	0.128	0.162	173.57	137.05	0.23	3.23	0.06	0.25	3.41	0.06
5549-92-0484-BE-001	227	*Lycopersicum esculentum*	33.91		3	4	0.003	0.004	11303.33	8477.50	0.43	8.62	0.01	0.44	9.23	0.01
S10-03575	227	*Allium cepa*	16.4		2.9	5	0.003	0.005	5655.17	3280.00	0.39	6.87	0.02	0.41	7.82	0.01
S10-03575	227	*Avena sativa*	20.6		24	48	0.024	0.048	858.33	429.17	0.29	4.23	0.04	0.32	4.99	0.03
S10-03575	227	*Beta vulgaris*	16.2		10	31	0.010	0.031	1620.00	522.58	0.30	4.44	0.04	0.35	5.81	0.02
S10-03575	227	*Brassica napus*	27.3		2	10	0.002	0.010	13650.00	2730.00	0.38	6.58	0.02	0.45	9.65	0.01
S10-03575	227	*Cucumis sativus*	29		27	33	0.027	0.033	1074.07	878.79	0.32	5.02	0.03	0.33	5.27	0.03
S10-03575	227	*Lolium perenne*	14.6		3.25	3.6	0.003	0.004	4492.31	4055.56	0.40	7.23	0.02	0.40	7.41	0.02
S10-03575	227	*Lycopersicum esculentum*	29.8		3	4	0.003	0.004	9933.33	7450.00	0.42	8.35	0.01	0.44	8.95	0.01
S10-03575	227	*Sorghum bicolor*	10.2		28	33	0.028	0.033	364.29	309.09	0.27	3.92	0.04	0.28	4.07	0.04
S10-03575	227	*Triticum aestivum*	19		29	58	0.029	0.058	655.17	327.59	0.28	3.97	0.04	0.31	4.68	0.03
S10-03575	227	*Vicia faba*	72.1		300	3000	0.300	3.000	240.33	24.03	0.15	2.13	0.14	0.26	3.69	0.05
S10-03574	208	*Allium cepa*	1.22		2.9	5	0.003	0.005	420.69	244.00	0.26	3.70	0.05	0.29	4.21	0.04
S10-03574	208	*Avena sativa*	9.23		24	48	0.024	0.048	384.58	192.29	0.25	3.50	0.05	0.28	4.13	0.04
S10-03574	208	*Beta vulgaris*	3.96		10	31	0.010	0.031	396.00	127.74	0.23	3.17	0.06	0.28	4.15	0.04
S10-03574	208	*Brassica napus*	17.69		2	10	0.002	0.010	8845.00	1769.00	0.36	5.93	0.02	0.43	8.70	0.01
S10-03574	208	*Cucumis sativus*	9.2		27	33	0.027	0.033	340.74	278.79	0.27	3.82	0.05	0.28	4.01	0.04
S10-03574	208	*Lolium perenne*	4.89		3.25	3.6	0.003	0.004	1504.62	1358.33	0.34	5.57	0.02	0.35	5.71	0.02
S10-03574	208	*Lycopersicum esculentum*	9.05		3	4	0.003	0.004	3016.67	2262.50	0.37	6.29	0.02	0.38	6.74	0.02
S10-03574	208	*Sorghum bicolor*	2.72		28	33	0.028	0.033	97.14	82.42	0.21	2.86	0.08	0.22	2.97	0.07
S10-03574	208	*Triticum aestivum*	9.76		29	58	0.029	0.058	336.55	168.28	0.24	3.39	0.06	0.28	4.00	0.04

Study code	Test Guideline	Plant species	21-day fresh weight in control (g)	Excluded?	Min 1000 grain weight	Max 1000 grain weight	min weight (g)	max weight (g)	MAX 21 day dilution	MIN 21 day dilution	k (min dilution)	dilution at 5 days (min)	21 day TWA (min)	k (max dilution)	dilution at 5 days (max)	21 day TWA (max)
S10-03574	208	*Vicia faba*	60.84		300	3000	0.300	3.000	202.80	20.28	0.14	2.05	0.15	0.25	3.54	0.05
EA05B2A033	208 B	*Avena sativa*	11.56		24	48	0.024	0.048	481.67	240.83	0.26	3.69	0.05	0.29	4.35	0.04
EA05B2A033	208 B	*Lolium perenne*	3.74		3.25	3.6	0.003	0.004	1150.77	1038.89	0.33	5.23	0.03	0.34	5.36	0.03
EA05B2A033	208 B	*Triticum aestivum*	11.3		30	61	0.030	0.061	376.67	185.25	0.25	3.47	0.05	0.28	4.11	0.04
EA05B2A033	208 B	*Allium cepa*	12.99		2.9	5	0.003	0.005	4479.31	2598.00	0.37	6.50	0.02	0.40	7.40	0.02
EA05B2A033	208 B	*Brassica napus*	26.32		2	10	0.002	0.010	13160.00	2632.00	0.38	6.52	0.02	0.45	9.57	0.01
EA05B2A033	208 B	*Glycine max*	22.81		127.9	161.99	0.128	0.162	178.34	140.81	0.24	3.25	0.06	0.25	3.44	0.06
EA05B2A033	208 B	*Daucus carota*	12.36		0.7	2.5	0.001	0.003	17657.14	4944.00	0.41	7.58	0.02	0.47	10.26	0.01
EA05B2A033	208 B	*Cucumis sativus*	96.49		27	33	0.027	0.033	3573.70	2923.94	0.38	6.69	0.02	0.39	7.01	0.02
EA05B2A033	208 B	*Beta vulgaris*	27.03		10	31	0.010	0.031	2703.00	871.94	0.32	5.01	0.03	0.38	6.56	0.02
EA05B2A033	208 B	*Lactuca sativa*	45.37		0.9	1.2	0.001	0.001	50411.11	37808.33	0.50	12.30	0.01	0.52	13.17	0.01
EA05B2A020	208 A	*Avena sativa*	5.96		24	48	0.024	0.048	248.33	124.17	0.23	3.15	0.07	0.26	3.72	0.05
EA05B2A020	208 A	*Lolium perenne*	1.33		3.25	3.6	0.003	0.004	409.23	369.44	0.28	4.09	0.04	0.29	4.19	0.04
EA05B2A020	208 A	*Triticum aestivum*	3.81		30	61	0.030	0.061	127.00	62.46	0.20	2.68	0.09	0.23	3.17	0.06
EA05B2A020	208 A	*Allium cepa*	1.39		2.9	5	0.003	0.005	479.31	278.00	0.27	3.82	0.05	0.29	4.35	0.04
EA05B2A020	208 A	*Brassica napus*	7.71		2	10	0.002	0.010	3855.00	771.00	0.32	4.87	0.03	0.39	7.14	0.02
EA05B2A020	208 A	*Glycine max*	12.42		127.9	161.99	0.128	0.162	97.11	76.67	0.21	2.81	0.08	0.22	2.97	0.07
EA05B2A020	208 A	*Daucus carota*	1.27		0.7	2.5	0.001	0.003	1814.29	508.00	0.30	4.41	0.04	0.36	5.97	0.02
EA05B2A020	208 A	*Cucumis sativus*	17.16		27	33	0.027	0.033	635.56	520.00	0.30	4.43	0.04	0.31	4.65	0.03
EA05B2A020	208 A	*Beta vulgaris*	7.48		10	31	0.010	0.031	748.00	241.29	0.26	3.69	0.05	0.32	4.83	0.03
EA05B2A020	208 A	*Lactuca sativa*	8.68		0.9	1.2	0.001	0.001	9644.44	7233.33	0.42	8.30	0.01	0.44	8.88	0.01

Study code	Test Guideline	Plant species	21-day fresh weight in control (g)	Excluded?	Min 1000 grain weight	Max 1000 grain weight	min weight (g)	max weight (g)	MAX 21 day dilution	MIN 21 day dilution	k (min dilution)	dilution at 5 days (min)	21 day TWA (min)	k (max dilution)	dilution at 5 days (max)	21 day TWA (max)
IIIA, 10.8.1/01	208	*Avena sativa*	12.58		24	48	0.024	0.048	524.17	262.08	0.27	3.77	0.05	0.30	4.44	0.04
IIIA, 10.8.1/01	208	*Lolium perenne*	8.71		3	4	0.003	0.004	2903.33	2177.50	0.37	6.23	0.02	0.38	6.68	0.02
IIIA, 10.8.1/01	208	*Oryza sativa*	5.19	Y				0.105								
IIIA, 10.8.1/01	208	*Daucus carota*	14.47		0.7	2.5	0.001	0.003	20671.43	5788.00	0.41	7.87	0.01	0.47	10.65	0.01
IIIA, 10.8.1/01	208	*Brassica napus*	22.37		2	10	0.002	0.010	11185.00	2237.00	0.37	6.27	0.02	0.44	9.20	0.01
IIIA, 10.8.1/01	208	*Brassica oleracea*	22.23		3	5	0.003	0.005	7410.00	4446.00	0.40	7.39	0.02	0.42	8.34	0.01
IIIA, 10.8.1/01	208	*Pisum sativum*	18.14		88	432	0.088	0.432	206.14	41.99	0.18	2.43	0.11	0.25	3.56	0.05
IIIA, 10.8.1/01	208	*Allium cepa*	7.96		2.9	5	0.003	0.005	2744.83	1592.00	0.35	5.79	0.02	0.38	6.59	0.02
IIIA, 10.8.1/01	208	*Cucumis sativus*	42.51		27	33	0.027	0.033	1574.44	1288.18	0.34	5.50	0.03	0.35	5.77	0.02
IIIA, 10.8.1/01	208	*Gossypium hirsutum*	18.54		104.5	104.5	0.105	0.105	177.42	177.42	0.25	3.43	0.06	0.25	3.43	0.06
TNW15458	227	*Avena sativa*	5.15		24	48	0.024	0.048	214.58	107.29	0.22	3.04	0.07	0.26	3.59	0.05
TNW15458	227	*Zea mays*	14.94		250	420	0.250	0.420	59.76	35.57	0.17	2.34	0.12	0.19	2.65	0.09
TNW15458	227	*Lolium perenne*	2.34		3.25	3.6	0.003	0.004	720.00	650.00	0.31	4.67	0.03	0.31	4.79	0.03
TNW15458	227	*Allium cepa*	0.27		2.9	5	0.003	0.005	93.10	54.00	0.19	2.59	0.10	0.22	2.94	0.07
TNW15458	227	*Beta vulgaris*	19.52		10	31	0.010	0.031	1952.00	629.68	0.31	4.64	0.03	0.36	6.07	0.02
TNW15458	227	*Brassica napus*	19.8		2	10	0.002	0.010	9900.00	1980.00	0.36	6.09	0.02	0.44	8.94	0.01
TNW15458	227	*Helianthus annuus*	13.56		50	200	0.050	0.200	271.20	67.80	0.20	2.73	0.09	0.27	3.80	0.05
TNW15458	227	*Lolium perenne*	13.29		3	4	0.003	0.004	4430.00	3322.50	0.39	6.89	0.02	0.40	7.38	0.02
TNW15458	227	*Daucus carota*	2.8		0.7	2.5	0.001	0.003	4000.00	1120.00	0.33	5.32	0.03	0.39	7.20	0.02
TNW15458	227	*glycine max*	7.74		127.9	161.99	0.128	0.162	60.52	47.78	0.18	2.51	0.10	0.20	2.66	0.09
TNK15458	208	*Avena sativa*	1.13		24	48	0.024	0.048	47.08	23.54	0.15	2.12	0.14	0.18	2.50	0.10

Study code	Test Guideline	Plant species	21-day fresh weight in control (g)	Excluded?	Min 1000 grain weight	Max 1000 grain weight	min weight (g)	max weight (g)	MAX 21 day dilution	MIN 21 day dilution	k (min dilution)	dilution at 5 days (min)	21 day TWA (min)	k (max dilution)	dilution at 5 days (max)	21 day TWA (max)
TNK15458	208	*Zea mays*	3.241		250	420	0.250	0.420	12.96	7.72	0.10	1.63	0.26	0.12	1.84	0.20
TNK15458	208	*Lolium perenne*	0.069		3.25	3.6	0.003	0.004	21.23	19.17	0.14	2.02	0.16	0.15	2.07	0.15
TNK15458	208	*Allium cepa*	0.18		2.9	5	0.003	0.005	62.07	36.00	0.17	2.35	0.12	0.20	2.67	0.09
TNK15458	208	*Beta vulgaris*	1.386		10	31	0.010	0.031	138.60	44.71	0.18	2.47	0.10	0.23	3.24	0.06
TNK15458	208	*Brassica napus*	1.445		2	10	0.002	0.010	722.50	144.50	0.24	3.27	0.06	0.31	4.79	0.03
TNK15458	208	*Helianthus annuus*	1.401		50	200	0.050	0.200	28.02	7.01	0.09	1.59	0.28	0.16	2.21	0.13
TNK15458	208	*Lolium perenne*	2.101		3	4	0.003	0.004	700.33	525.25	0.30	4.44	0.04	0.31	4.76	0.03
TNK15458	208	*Daucus carota*	0.294		0.7	2.5	0.001	0.003	420.00	117.60	0.23	3.11	0.07	0.29	4.21	0.04
TNK15458	208	*glycine max*	2.017		127.9	161.99	0.128	0.162	15.77	12.45	0.12	1.82	0.20	0.13	1.93	0.18
		Max	97.0		300.0	3000.0	0.300	3.000	50411.11	37808.33	0.50	12.30	0.28	0.52	13.17	0.20
		Min	0.1		0.7	1.2	0.001	0.001	12.96	7.01	0.09	1.59	0.01	0.12	1.84	0.01
		Mean	15.2		39.4	113.4	0.039	0.113	3581.27	1533.41	0.28	4.45	0.06	0.31	5.34	0.04
		50th %ile	11.7		10.0	31.0	0.010	0.031	635.56	369.44	0.28	4.09	0.04	0.31	4.65	0.03

9222

Appendix N- Use of Higher Tier Evaluation Tools

The EFSA higher tier evaluation tools (HTETs) were developed in order to assist the study evaluator/risk assessor to evaluate all data submitted to support the risk assessment in a logical and harmonised manner, and to clearly communicate that evaluation with others. The tool is based upon the concepts of the CRED system (Moermond et al., 2016), which was developed for laboratory aquatic toxicity studies and ring tested amongst evaluators from Asia, Europe, and North America. The concepts are similar to the Klimisch system (Klimisch et al., 1997), however, separate evaluations of reliability (internal validity) and relevance (external validity) are made and distinctly reported in order to take as much data into account as possible and to more transparently report how the data was considered and (potentially) used in the risk assessment.

The evaluator is responsible for checking whether the submitted data is of sufficient reliability (internal validity) to be used in the risk assessment. Studies of high reliability (no issues determined that would affect the outcome of the study) are ranked with a value of R1. Studies which show some issues which increase uncertainty in the outcome but are nevertheless considered sufficient to provide information to potentially support the risk assessment (pending the relevance evaluation) are ranked with a value of R2. Studies which show major deficiencies which call into question the reported outcome cannot be considered reliable enough to be used in the risk assessment and are ranked with a value of R3. Studies which, from the reported information, appear to be potentially reliable, but for which important data needed to determine the full reliability of the study are missing from the report/not reported, receive a value of R4. R4 studies cannot be used in the risk assessment unless additional data can be provided to address the gaps determined in the evaluation within the appropriate timeframe for the risk assessment. The difference between R3 and R4 is important for providing transparency about how studies were considered in a risk assessment and improving the quality of reporting for data submitted for regulatory risk assessment.

Similar to the reliability indices, relevance (external validation) can be ranked according to the same principles. A study which is highly relevant to the risk assessment question without any extrapolation or uncertainty can be considered C1. Data which is required according to Regulation (EU) No 283/2013 or 284/2013 might be considered to be C1, as this is data submitted as required for the risk assessment. However, other data may be just as relevant, depending upon the data itself. Data which shows significant relevance, but for which some extrapolation is required, or which really can only be considered supportive of more relevant data, should be considered C2. Data which is clearly outside the scope of the risk assessment question can be considered C3 and should not be used in the risk assessment, even if it is highly reliable. Similar to R4, the C4 designation is reserved for data which seem potentially relevant based upon the data reported, but for which an important piece or pieces of information are missing meaning that the evaluator is unable to determine the relevance of the study. Again, the difference between C3 and C4 is important for communicating how a study was considered and for showing what type of information is required in order to evaluate the relevance of a piece of data.

ED_006569J_00096293-00328

9268 **Table N.1:** Summary of the reliability (internal validity) and relevance (external validity)
9269 categorisation and guidance on their use for risk assessment purposes
9270

Categorisation	Definition	Use in the risk assessment
R1	Studies of high reliability (no issues determined that would affect the outcome of the study)	Yes, if relevant
R2	Studies some issues which increase uncertainty in the outcome but are nevertheless considered sufficient to provide information to potentially support the risk assessment	Yes, if relevant, with additional uncertainty noted
R3	Studies which show major deficiencies which call into question the reported outcome cannot be considered reliable enough to be used in the risk assessment	No
R4	Studies which, from the reported information, appear to be potentially reliable, but for which important data needed to determine the full reliability of the study are missing from the report/not reported	No[1]
C1	A study which is highly relevant to the risk assessment question without any extrapolation	Yes, if reliable
C2	A study which is significantly relevant, but for which some extrapolation is required, or which really can only be considered supportive of more relevant data.	Yes, if reliable, in weight-of-evidence
C3	Data which is clearly outside the scope of the risk assessment question	No
C4	Data which seem potentially relevant based upon the data reported, but for which an important piece or pieces of information are missing meaning that the evaluator is unable to determine the relevance of the study	No[1]

9271
9272 [1] For R4 and C4 studies it is worth considering if the missing information can be obtained e.g.,
9273 by contacting the study author.

DRAFT

ED_006569J_00096293-00329

Appendix O - Refinement of residue decline on food items

Introduction

Residues in food items generally decrease over time. In fact, dissipation and degradation of residues from plant material, seeds and arthropods may be more rapid than in other environmental media. A reasonable worst-case assumption (i.e., a half-life of 10 days) is used at the Tier 1 of the exposure assessment as a basis for calculating the MAF and the fTWA. However, this default value can be adjusted if reliable substance-specific data are available.

This appendix discusses several aspects which should be considered when designing/performing and assessing studies aimed at refining the decline of residues in food items.

The processes involved in the dissipation of residues may differ between different food items. Physical-chemical processes such as photolysis, abiotic chemical degradation and biotic metabolization, as well as some physical processes such as wash-off and volatilisation are likely relevant for all food items, but they may contribute to a different extent to the overall fate of the substance. Moreover, some other physical and/or biological processes differ significantly between food items.

Residue decline in plant materials (i.e., green parts including seedlings, flower buds, and fruits) can be substantially influenced by plant growth. Especially for fast-growing species and varieties, the increase of plant mass can determine a decrease of the residue concentration, expressed as the ratio between mass of active substance and mass of matrix, via increasing its denominator. On the contrary, this aspect is unlikely to be relevant for other food items such as seeds, arthropods, and earthworms, due to a generally slower growth rate.

The exposure assessment focuses on the quantification of residues in food items that are present in a certain area during a certain time-window, i.e., between the first application and 21 days after the last application. For plant material (including seeds), the individual food items are likely to be the same during the entire period. Hence, the overall residue decline is driven uniquely by the decline in/on each of the relevant food items. This condition is not applicable for arthropods, for which the residues are characterised by more complex population dynamics. Arthropods, especially flying ones, move around in the environment, which has at least two consequences for the residue dynamics in arthropods in a certain area:

- Decline of residues may be driven by exclusion of contaminated individuals due to death or emigration and/or by inclusion of uncontaminated ones due to birth or immigration. Furthermore, some processes can be partially reversible: some contaminated individuals may initially abandon the study area only to come back later, for example.
- Arthropods may pick-up residues from other contaminated matrices (i.e., plants, soil) as they move on or through it. Indeed, it is not uncommon to observe a maximum level of residues in arthropods several days after the application of a substance.

This latter point is also relevant for earthworms. Residue dynamics in earthworms share in principle many aspects with arthropods, but movement into/out of the study area is generally more limited due to their generally slower migration.

ED_006569J_00096293-00330

In addition, residues may accumulate along a food chain and may therefore alter the decline dynamics depending on the position of a species within the food web.

Taken together, these unique factors mean that sampling of invertebrates - especially arthropods – in studies aiming to refine residue decline should consider more elements, which will be further discussed under point 3 of this appendix.

Study types

In principle, laboratory, semi-field, and field studies provide relevant information for understanding the dynamics of a substance in food items. The study type is a trade-off between the ability to control the conditions of the experiment on one side and their environmental realism on the other.

Laboratory studies by design exclude the influence of some variables (e.g., wash-off due to rainfall, food web interaction, arthropod immigration/emigration, etc.) which allows more accurate identification of some specific processes. For example, they might give a more accurate picture of the degradation dynamics by limiting many other dissipation processes. For the same reasons, however, studies in controlled conditions are considerably poorer than field studies in capturing the diversity of environmental processes that can influence overall residues decline in real agro-ecosystems. This is particularly true for residues in arthropods. Furthermore, laboratory studies in invertebrates are generally limited to a single species whereas field studies investigate the whole arthropod and earthworm community, which together represents the potential food of insectivorous/vermivorous birds and mammals. Hence, a single species test is less representative compared to data obtained from the whole fauna, which is often the case in field studies. If single species studies are available then clear justification of why the data are applicable to the diet of the model/focal species should be provided by the applicant.

On the other side of the spectrum, field studies provide a more comprehensive picture of the residue decline due to all relevant processes occurring at the same time. These kinds of studies are generally not able to distinguish the relative influence of individual processes, which makes extrapolation of the results from one specific set of conditions to another much more difficult. Nevertheless, this problem can be partially addressed by performing multiple field experiments, thereby capturing as much relevant environmental variability as possible.

In summary, field experiments are generally considered more appropriate for refining the residue decline in food items in a risk assessment context. However, a suitable level of replication must be ensured to capture the relevant environmental variability.

Sometimes studies performed for the quantification of residues for human health risk assessment can also inform on the residue decline for food items for birds and wild mammals, mostly plant materials. Since the focus should be on the rate of dissipation and degradation under practical use conditions, data from confined residue studies covering all routes of loss are more relevant than plant metabolism studies which are focussed on metabolic processes, rather than decline. Indeed, the confined residue studies may report residue values for several sampling points. It should be highlighted that these studies are usually not targeted at deriving a DT_{50} or at describing residue dynamics on a time scale of few days after the initial exposure peaks. Still, studies with sampling starting directly after the initial application often exist and allow kinetical analyses. Care must be taken that the concentrations at individual data points refer to the same plant item (e.g., whole plant or green plant parts).

ED_006569J_00096293-00331

9359 In general, due to the aforementioned limitation, it may be advantageous to conduct targeted
9360 plant dissipation studies if refinement of the dissipation kinetics is intended.

Terminology used for residue field studies

Site or location: one geographically defined area where a specific experiment is carried out within a country/region/state. Sites/locations are characterised by homogenous landscape composition, topography, agronomic, and geo-climatic conditions. No clear boundaries can be set for site identification/separation. However, two sites should be considered independent if those have sufficient geographical distance to allow some difference in the general environmental conditions. As rule of thumbs, ≈ 100 km is considered a sufficient distance, but in case of very diverse landscape and agro-climatic conditions, smaller geographical distances can still be appropriate.

Trial: one independent residue decline experiment. It is characterised by a unique site, timing, target, sampling strategy, and application (in terms of rate and pattern). A trial may consist of several plots, including control and one or more treated plots following a specific experimental protocol.

Plot: a spatially-characterised sub-unit used for a trial. When plots in one trial are managed with the same experimental treatment (e.g., same crop, same applications, and same sampling strategy), they can be considered to be spatial (non-independent) replicates of a single trial. No general characteristics of plot dimension can be given. However, for trials aiming at measuring residues dissipation on arthropods a minimum of 1 ha is required for each plot (EFSA, 2009a).

Replicate: generic term which indicates repeated measurements of the same distribution, aiming at quantifying the variability and the central tendency (i.e., mean, median) of that distribution. This can refer to spatial variability, temporal variability, or analytical/measurement variability.

9361

9362

DRAFT

ED_006569J_00096293-00332

9363 **Recommendations for performing and assessing residue decline studies**

9364 In order to perform residue decline trials that are suitable for the risk assessment, several
9365 aspects should be considered. These same aspects should be accounted for by the risk
9366 assessors when evaluating the intrinsic reliability and the relevance of these studies for a
9367 specific risk assessment.

9368 **Type of test**: As mentioned in the previous section, targeted field studies are preferred for
9369 refinement of the dissipation time. Other types of studies may be considered on a case-by-
9370 case basis if it can be shown that other aspects of the study were sufficiently worst-case to
9371 cover the uncertainty involved in the use of application apparatus other than what is foreseen
9372 based on the GAP.

9373 **Test item**: For a trial carried out in the context of a (re)authorisation at the EU level for an
9374 active substance, the test item should in principle be the representative formulation. If the
9375 context is the authorisation of a specific plant protection product, then preferably this should
9376 be the test item. If this is not the case, it should be assessed whether the tested formulation
9377 is sufficiently similar to the representative one (i.e., same type of formulation and similar co-
9378 formulants). Particular attention should be paid to elements which may alter the
9379 environmental fate of the active substance (e.g., encapsulation, solid vs. liquid form, etc.).

9380 **Irrigation and rainfall**: If relevant, the irrigation regime should be representative for the
9381 use under assessment. As in any field test, it is almost impossible to control for rain events.
9382 Nevertheless, rainfall can in some cases play a substantial role in determining the temporal
9383 pattern of residues, mainly via wash-off from the monitored food item. The effect of the
9384 rainfall should be carefully evaluated when assessing the dissipation plot. In extreme cases,
9385 e.g., in case of storm/strong rainfall events occurring before 50% of the test item has
9386 dissipated, the outcome of the trial may be considered too biased to describe a typical
9387 dissipation kinetic.

9388 **Application method**: In principle, the trial should be carried out using the same application
9389 method specified in the GAP. However, this is not necessarily a strict requirement. The
9390 potential influence of the application method on the dissipation kinetics should carefully be
9391 assessed on a case-by-case basis. In case of spray application, special attention should be
9392 paid to the adjustment of the volume of the spray liquid towards the dimension of the crop,
9393 especially in orchards (tree size, tree spacing, row spacing, etc.).

9394 **Application timing - BBCH**: The application pattern used in the trial should mimic the GAP
9395 at least in terms of BBCH at the time of the application(s), especially if the study aims to refine
9396 the decline on parts of the treated crop. Deviations are allowed when it could be established
9397 with reasonable certainty that the trial is carried out under worst-case conditions (e.g. slower
9398 growth rate than the expected one, in order to minimise dilution). It should be considered
9399 that the goal is to determine dissipation kinetics which are not species-specific, but
9400 representative for the entire group of food items (see 'analysed item (matrix)' below). For
9401 trials focusing on arthropods, even more flexibility should be allowed, as these are often not
9402 carried out with the crop mentioned in the GAP (see 'Application target' – crop) and hence a
9403 BBCH match is less meaningful. This is done with good reason, as some crops would present
9404 poor arthropod communities in terms of both diversity and abundance, and hence trials in
9405 these crops are generally not considered sufficiently informative/robust. BBCH is obviously not
9406 meaningful when the trial focuses on seeds.

ED_006569J_00096293-00333

9407 **Application target – crop:** Ideally, any residue decline trial should be carried out on the
9408 crop for which a refinement is sought. However, there are many instances for which this
9409 statement does not apply. First of all, the goal is to determine dissipation kinetics which are
9410 not crop-specific, but representative for the entire group of food items (see 'analysed item'
9411 below). Furthermore, if the target of the experiment is the residue decline in invertebrates,
9412 other considerations must be made. For some crops and growth stages (e.g., early growth
9413 stages of vegetables), the abundance of arthropods is intrinsically low, due to habitat structure
9414 they offer. Collecting enough arthropod material in such conditions can be very difficult and
9415 therefore, surrogate crops and/or growth stages can be used. Arthropod residue decline trials
9416 are often performed in orchards, as these can host considerably more individuals. While this
9417 is, in general, a sensible choice, it is still important to consider other aspects: an orchard plot
9418 which has been intensively farmed for several decades, surrounded by other high production
9419 commercial orchards, may contain a poor arthropod community. Conversely, a small orchard
9420 out of production, surrounded by a diverse woodland habitat may hold an enormous number
9421 of arthropods but exchange with the surrounding source habitat may lead to an
9422 unrepresentatively fast dilution of individuals with a residue loading. In addition to the number
9423 and type of arthropod present, the likely exposure should also be considered with some plant
9424 growth-stages/structures being likely to decrease direct exposure (spraying) and also build-
9425 up of residues due to interception of either the arthropods directly or the other plants/plant
9426 parts where the arthropods might most likely residue.

9427

9428 **Application pattern:** When the study is used to determine only a DT_{50} value, the number
9429 and the frequency of applications reported in the GAP should not necessarily be mirrored in
9430 the experimental design for a decline study, unless there is concern that application at
9431 different times over the season may result in different half-lives (e.g., because of different
9432 growth rates of the plant).

9433 However, when the study is used to determine either an empirical MAF_{acute}[1] or a MAF_{repro}[1] ×
9434 fTWA from the area under the residue vs. time curve (hereafter AUC), then it is important
9435 that the number and frequency of applications used in the experiment exactly mirror the ones
9436 in the GAP. It should be noted that, as discussed below, this is an option only for residue
9437 decline in invertebrates.

9438 However, sampling of arthropods can be quite resource-intensive. In consideration of this, if
9439 the GAP reports a high (>5) number of applications, it is suggested that any build-up due to
9440 multiple applications could be addressed with an experiment with a lower number of
9441 applications. However, an exact number cannot be defined *a priori* because this would depend
9442 on the specific GAP in question and take into consideration available information on the residue
9443 dynamics in arthropods. For example, if no build-up of residues is observed after 5
9444 applications, it is unlikely that this will be observed later on. Similarly, if the build-up is very
9445 regular (i.e. the maximum value after each application increases always by a certain
9446 factor/amount compared to the previous one), then it should be possible to 'predict' the
9447 maximum value after more applications than the ones tested experimentally.

9448 **Application rate**: The application rate (in terms of amount of test item applied per hectare)
9449 is in principle not relevant for assessing the dissipation kinetics. This is a general principle

[1] Please note that MAF_{acute} and MAF_{repro} are the same as MAF_{90} and MAF_{m}, respectively, which were used EFSA (2009a).

ED_006569J_00096293-00334

which is applied in determining the environmental fate of substances in different compartments. Nevertheless, other types of considerations should be made. For example, the application rate should be high enough to guarantee a suitable number of time-points when the residues of the substances are still quantifiable (i.e. above the LOQ). On the other hand, application rates should not be significantly higher than the GAP if this causes a damage to the food items being assessed and thus compromise the ability to collect enough materials at later time-points (e.g. if the arthropod community is decimated by the application of an insecticide). If the dosing in the study significantly deviates from the proposal in the GAP, it should be justified why this was the case.

Other treatments: For the same reasons as described above (see 'Application rate'), it should be ascertained whether other treatments might cause/have caused abnormalities in the target food items. For instance, if the target is arthropods, no insecticides other than the test item should be used during the six-month period before the experimental dates. This is to ensure the maximum abundance of arthropods. Similarly, to prevent major habitat changes, no herbicides should be used during the trial unless it is necessary to assure a proper application of the test substance or the survival of the crop itself. Fungicides which are known to be toxic towards insects or plants should be treated in the same manner as insecticides or herbicides accordingly.

Analysed item (matrix): In principle, the analysed items should mirror those considered for the risk assessment. However, a certain degree of extrapolation is possible. Extrapolation is generally considered appropriate within homogenous clusters of food items, which are broadly defined as:

- Dicot plants (green parts and roots)
- Monocot plants (green parts and roots)
- Fruits
- Seeds (both weed seeds and cereals seeds)
- Foliar-dwelling arthropods
- Ground arthropods
- Flying insects
- Earthworms

No experience has yet been gained for the residue decline on flower buds. Once sufficient data is available, it can then be considered if it belongs to one of the above groups.

Extrapolation across groups is generally considered inappropriate, but common sense and expert judgement should anyway be used in both directions: for example, extrapolation between dicot weeds and grass-like weeds may be possible for trials performed at late growth stage. On the contrary, extrapolating from maize to grass-like weeds is not recommended because of the fast-growing nature of maize. Residues in any other matrix (e.g., soil, water, etc.) cannot be extrapolated to any foodstuff.

ED_006569J_00096293-00335

9489 **Plot size and number**: for trials focusing on plant materials, the size of the plots should
9490 ensure that there is an area where the application is homogeneous enough, i.e., sufficiently
9491 far from the edge. Quantification of this area cannot be established *a priori* as it depends on
9492 the crop characteristics (e.g., size and height of the plants, space between rows) and on the
9493 application method. For trials focusing on arthropods, the plot area should also ensure that,
9494 when sampling in the inner part, emigration and immigration from the off-crop area is
9495 minimised. An area of at least 1 ha is recommended as a size for the plots of arthropods
9496 residue decline studies. In order to get a picture of the intra-site variability, at least three
9497 replicate plots should be available and, ideally, enough material should be collected for each
9498 to allow separate analysis. While this minimum number of plots was already a requirement
9499 for arthropods studies in the previous Guidance Document (EFSA, 2009a), it was not for plant
9500 material studies. In order not to lose useful information, this requirement should be
9501 interpreted with flexibility for existing studies on plant material (including seeds).

9502 **Sampling locations:** Sampling at the boundaries of the plot should be avoided. This is
9503 applicable for sampling of both plant material and invertebrates. Particularly for arthropods,
9504 an attempt should be made to collect organisms in the inner part of the plot, if enough
9505 organisms are available.

9506

9507 **Taxonomy of samples (arthropods only):** In principle, information on the feeding habits
9508 of the model/focal species should be used for optimising the sampling and focussing on those
9509 arthropod classes (e.g., beetles, caterpillars, spiders, etc.) which constitute the largest part of
9510 the diet. Nevertheless, this is often extremely difficult in practice both because of lack of such
9511 detailed information on the model/focal species diet and because of limitations in the
9512 availability of a specific class of arthropods in the samples. Furthermore, according to the
9513 grouping presented above (see point 'analysed item (matrix)'), it is considered appropriate to
9514 extrapolate among classes of arthropods as long as the three main strata (i.e., ground, foliar
9515 and flying) is maintained. However, consistency in the relative taxonomic composition
9516 between successive sampling should be maximised. Smaller animals generally have a higher
9517 surface/weight ratio, so they might present a higher residue concentration than larger ones.
9518 Hence, an inconsistent sampling in terms of body size classes may produce considerable noise
9519 and hamper a proper description of the residue decline over time.

9520

9521 **Sampling methods (arthropods only):** In general, the sampling method should minimise
9522 any potential alteration of the residue values. Desiccation of the sample matrix should be
9523 avoided via quick handling times and storage of the samples as soon as possible in a deep
9524 freezer or on dry ice. Cross-contamination with other (non-arthropod) materials like soil
9525 particles or plant material should also be avoided, which is often the case with suction
9526 sampling techniques.

9527 A summary of potentially useful sampling methodologies is available in Appendix N of EFSA
9528 (2009a). Further advancements have been made in the field since then, but those are not
9529 discussed here.

9530

9531 **Sampling frequency:** The sampling scheme should be adjusted to the properties of the test
9532 substance, particularly in consideration of the expected dissipation time. As discussed in

ED_006569J_00096293-00336

Section 5, if the objective of the trial is the derivation of a DT_{50}, the experimental design should aim to provide at least five time-points with quantifiable residue levels. On the contrary, if the objective is to determine an empirical AUC, a larger number of time points may be necessary, and it is important that the AUC is well described until at least 21 days after the last application, which is the standard time-window for the calculation of the fTWA.

As a general rule of thumb, it is more important to accurately describe the dissipation shortly after the application, when most of the dissipation is likely to take place, particularly when the dissipation does not follow a single-first-order (SFO) kinetics. Hence, the interval between sampling should be shorter at the beginning for the study and longer at the end. If it is expected that most of the substance will dissipate in the first few hours, then the interval between sampling should be calibrated accordingly. For such fast-dissipating substances, it might be necessary to perform more than one sampling on the day of the application, so that the shape of the decline is sufficiently captured. On the other hand, if the substance is expected to persist on the food items long after the application, it is better to design a sampling schedule with longer intervals between samplings and which then extends further in time.

Some samples should also be obtained before the first application to adjust the sampling effort required for each method intended and to obtain reference matrix for the analytical laboratory.

Analytical phase: the analytical phase of the study should focus on the recommendations and the principles reported in the Guidance SANTE/2020/12830 (European Commission, 2021). Furthermore, for invertebrates, replicates (from each plot) should be analysed separately whenever possible.

Recommendations for reporting

As with any other study included in a submission to a regulatory authority, residue decline trials should be performed according to GLP. The respective report should clearly describe the aim, all methods, deviations, encountered problems and results of the experiment. The report should allow the evaluation of all the aspects described in the previous section. To help with the efficient and harmonised assessment of degradation studies, an accompanying Higher Tier Evaluation Tool (HTET) has been developed by the WG (Appendix N and Annex C). Briefly, details should be reported including:

- Clear identification of the analysed food item/matrix.
- Location (country/region/state/province, whichever is applicable) of the experimental site(s). If available, geographical coordinates of the plot locations should be reported as well.
- Basic figures (e.g., daily min, max, mean) for climatic variables such as temperature and rainfall. Location of the weather station and distance to the trial site(s) should also be reported.
- Identity of the test item. Particularly, information should be available on the type of formulation tested and the presence of relevant co-formulants.
- Treated crop in terms of species, variety (if known), and growth stage at the time(s) of application of the test item.

ED_006569J_00096293-00337

- Application technique, rate(s), timing and frequency.
- Sampling times, methodology, and size (number of samples per site and their weight). For arthropods, information on either the taxonomic or the class composition of the samples are also considered useful.
- Number, size, and relative location of the experimental plots.
- Information on the plot handling during the year of the experiment. This includes any relevant agronomic practises such as irrigation, mowing, application of other plant protection products etc. Historical information from the previous years should also be summarised.
- For studies focusing on arthropods, information on the landscape surrounding the experimental plots.
- The sample storage (including during transport) and stability.
- The analytical procedure including sample preparation, extraction, and purification.
- Information on the analytical validation requirements listed in SANTE/2020/12830 (European Commission, 2021). It is pivotal that LOQ and LOD are clearly reported.
- The results of the analysis should be reported to the maximum possible level of disaggregation (raw data).

Dissipation kinetics of a single trial

If a time-weighted average residue concentration is required for the risk assessment, it can be either determined parametrically after fitting a kinetic decline model or by considering the empirical AUC. The first method is always preferable, as the derivation of kinetic parameters allows calculation of fTWA, MAF_{repro}[2] and MAF_{acute}[2] under any use pattern with the same active. Nevertheless, empirical quantification of AUCs provides useful information for a specific use, but makes it very difficult to extrapolate to others, unless a clear worst-case can be identified.

The use of an empirical AUC is not recommended for residue decline on plant material (including seeds) as, in general, the results of a well-conducted study can be reasonably fitted to a kinetic model. However, this is not always the case for invertebrates (see section 5.3). Thus, for invertebrates, in the first instance an attempt should be made to fit the residue data to a kinetic model. However, if this attempt does not yield a satisfactory outcome, an empirical AUC can still be used as a basis for estimating a fTWA × MAF_{repro} and/or a MAF_{acute} for the risk assessment.

Parametric method: dissipation kinetics

Dissipation kinetic should be calculated considering comparable matrices over time (e.g., sampling of whole plants and samples of only leaves cannot be considered in the same dataset for deriving dissipation kinetics). Most of the recommendations are from FOCUS (2006). Further, more specific, recommendations can be retrieved therein. Worked example, A, at the end of this appendix offers some practical guidance using a fictitious case.

[2] Please note that MAF_{acute} and MAF_{repro} are the same as MAF_{90} and MAF_{m}, respectively, which were used EFSA (2009a).

ED_006569J_00096293-00338

- At least five quantifiable time-points should be available for fitting the decline curve. In some exceptional cases four points may be enough (e.g., fast dissipation of the active substance or residues of metabolites with slow formation) but the points should never be fewer than four.
- If true replicates (i.e., samples from different plots) exist, they should be used in the fitting (averaging between replicates before fitting should be avoided). Analytical replicates, on the contrary, should always be averaged.
- It is recommended that a minimum of three true replicates are collected and used in the fitting. While this minimum number of plots was already a requirement for arthropods studies in the previous Guidance Document (EFSA, 2009a), it was not for plant material studies. In order not to utilise all information, this requirement should be interpreted with flexibility for existing studies on plant material (including seeds). As a general rule, the reliability of kinetic estimation increases when more replicates are available.
- For values below the LOQ/LOD, the following procedure should be followed:
  1- All values between the LOD and LOQ are set to the actual measured value. If the actual measured concentration has not been reported, use 0.5 x (LOQ + LOD).
  2- All samples < LOD are set to ½ LOD.
  3- The curve should be cut off after the pesticide has largely dissipated. All samples after the first non-detect (< LOD) should be omitted unless positive detections above LOQ are made later in the experiment. In that case, samples are included up to the first non-detect (<LOD) which is NOT followed by later positive samples above LOQ.
- If an outlier is rejected based on expert judgement, this must be clearly indicated in the report and, where possible, supported by statistical analysis.
- Initial values should, as a first step, be included in the optimisation (not constrained). If a constrained procedure is to be used, this should be well-justified.
- The first time point should preferably report residues sampled on the application date.
- The kinetic model (SFO, FOMC, DFOP, HS, etc.) used to fit the data should be reported, together with the relevant parameter estimates (and related 95% uncertainty limits).
- Goodness-of-fit should be assessed using four indicators, all of which should be clearly reported. It should be noted these indicators should be evaluated as a whole and not in a hierarchical manner:
  1- Visual fit-> plot of time ~ concentration should be provided. Ideally, the fitted line should pass through (or in the vicinity of) the measurement points.
  2- Residual plot -> Plot of time ~ residuals against the y=0 line should be provided. Points should ideally be scattered around the zero line. Regular patterns are generally indicative that the used kinetic model is not appropriate. Underestimation of the last time points is indicative of an under-conservative kinetic. For further explanation and figures see FOCUS (2006).
  3- Chi-square (χ^2) % -> should be reported and should possibly be <15%. Note that Chi-square should be calculated using the mean of true replicates.
  4- *t*-test and confidence intervals of individual model parameters should be reported. *t*-test resulting in p-values >0.05 (or confidence intervals including zero) indicate large uncertainty in the estimation of the model parameters.
- The software/package used to fit the data should be clearly reported.
- The selection of the appropriate kinetic (and thus of the appropriate endpoint) should follow the recommendations of FOCUS (2006) about how to derive endpoints for as modelling inputs (section 7.1.2, particularly figure 7.2). Briefly, SFO kinetics are always preferred if the fitting is acceptable (even if other kinetic models may give a slightly better fit).

ED_006569J_00096293-00339

Particularly for plant materials, SFO are always preferred unless there is an indication that the fitted model underestimates the DT_{50} (it is not worst-case). The use of pseudo-DT_{50} obtained with the FOMC model may be appropriate if SFO kinetics cannot be used. Following the recommendation of FOCUS (2006) FOMC should not be used for sequential metabolites (i.e., fitted together with the parent).

- It is recommended that the expert evaluation of the kinetic modelling is presented in the DAR/RAR.

Empirical method: area under the curve (AUC)

For invertebrates, whenever a derivation of kinetic parameters via fitting a model is not possible, a more empirical method can still be used to refine the residue levels over time. This method consists of integration of the area under the residue vs. time curve (see figure O.1). It is important that the dataset covers:

- For the derivation of the MAF_{acute}: at least a few days after the last application
- For the derivation of the fTWA × MAF_{repro} (to be determined together): at least 21 days after the last application.

The reference residue value is always the highest residue values following the first application (and before the second). This is indeed how the default RUD values were quantified.

The MAF_{acute} would correspond to the ratio between the highest recorded residue value and the reference residue value.

The derivation of the fTWA × MAF_{repro} is a bit more laborious. As a first step, a time-moving window approach is used to identify the 21-day window with the largest AUC. Next, this value is divided by the time window in days (21) to derive the average daily residue value in the worst-case 21-day window. Finally, the fTWA × MAF_{repro} corresponds to the ratio between the average daily residue value and the reference residue value.

DRAFT

ED_006569J_00096293-00340

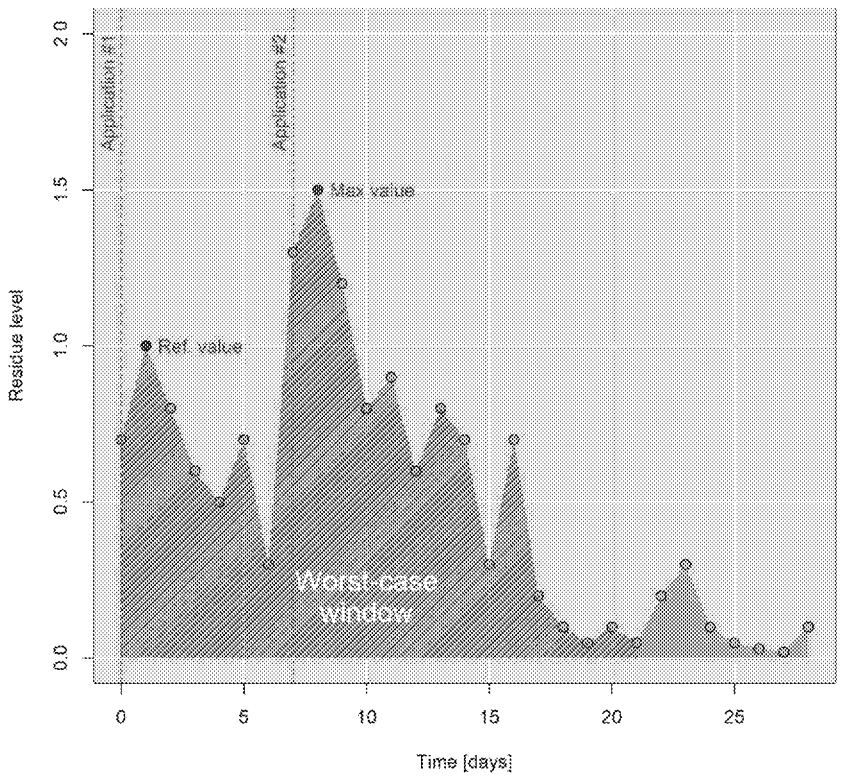


Figure O.1: Illustrative example of the main elements used to derive MAF_{acute} and fTWA × MAF_{repro} from an empirical AUC.

It should be noted that this method is not equivalent to using the AUC directly in the risk assessment. The latter would mean ignoring the default RUD values considered in the present Guidance Document and is thus not recommended. Hence, the AUC should only be used to derive multiplicative factors for the default RUDs (MAF_{acute} and/or fTWA × MAF_{repro}), unless these have also refined by a suitable substance-specific dataset, in which case you can also consider the refined RUD values.

Analysis of dissipation on invertebrates

The database developed by Lahr et al. (2018) was used as a basis for the present analysis. This database collected: 1) residue data which were evaluated in the context of approval of active substances and authorization of plant protection products and 2) additional information that was retrieved through a systematic literature review.

Methods

Classification of fits

Data from each single residue decline dataset were fitted to SFO and FOMC models. A chi-squared (χ^2) test was used to discriminate the most appropriate kinetic model. SFO was considered the most appropriate kinetic model for the decline datasets when:

- χ^2 for SFO was < 15%, or
- χ^2 for SFO was > 15%, but still lower than for FOMC

ED_006569J_00096293-00341

Otherwise, the FOMC was considered the most appropriate kinetic model.

For classifying the goodness of fit of the most appropriate kinetic model to each decline dataset, two separate indexes were used:

- χ^2 test: 3 points were assigned if χ^2<15%, 2 points for 15%> χ^2>25%, 1 point if χ^2>25%
- Visual fit[3]: 3 points were given to good/fair fits, 2 points for acceptable/borderline acceptable fits, and 1 point for bad visual fit

The final score was calculated as the sum of the two indexes. Finally, each fit was assigned to a quality class, according to the following criteria

- Class 1 (good): 6 points
- Class 2 (acceptable): 4-5 points
- Class 3 (bad fit): <4 points

<u>Differences between empirical and modelled AUCs</u>

For each decline dataset, two AUCs were calculated (see figure O.2). These were obtained as:

A. Integration of the empirical curve (i.e., linear interpolation between successive time points) for day 0-21

B. Integration of the curve obtained with most appropriate kinetic (SFO or FOMC) for day 0-21

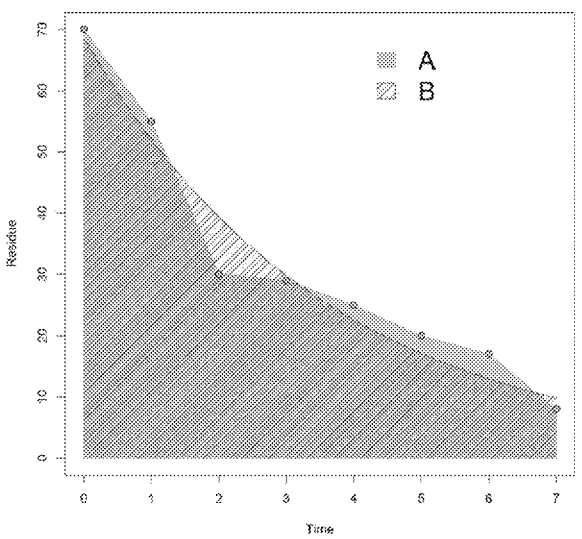


Figure O.2: Comparison of the two calculated AUC: A is the integration of the empirical curve, while B is the integration of the curve obtained from fitting the residue value to a kinetic model.

Next the ratio of A over B was calculated to test how much deviation between these two AUC (finally determining fTWA × MAF_{repro}) one could expect from these datasets. A further hypothesis was that the empirical AUC for those datasets poorly described by any kinetic

[3] Expert judgment focussed mainly on the description of the general tendency and the number of 'inversions' (i.e. increase in concentration compared to previous time points) recorded in the empirical data

ED_006569J_00096293-00342

model (lower fit classes) would depart more from the AUC obtained from the integration of the modelled kinetic decline.

Results

Classification of fits

From a total of 161 decline datasets, 28 had less than 5 time points and were therefore no longer considered. 2 datasets were excluded because they were referring to lab studies.

From the remaining 131:

Diet item	Class 1	Class 2	Class 3
Foliar-dwelling arthropods (n=41)	36.6% (7 FOMC + 6 SFO)	24.4% (2 FOMC + 8 SFO)	39% (2 FOMC + 14 SFO)
Soil-dwelling arthropods (n=75)	16.0% (5 FOMC + 7 SFO)	33.3% (15 FOMC + 10 SFO)	51.7% (9 FOMC + 29 SFO)
Flying insect (n=14)	7.1% (1 SFO)	57.1% (5 FOMC + 3 SFO)	35.7% (2 FOMC + 3 SFO)
Worms (n=1)	0%	0%	100% (1 SFO)

For arthropods/insects, generally more than half of the decline datasets where either fairly or acceptably described by one of the two considered kinetic models. Among class 1 and class 2 fits, SFO was more or less equally represented as FOMC. Hence, as a first step, it is recommended that the fit with SFO is always checked, as this represents the simplest option and is usually worst-case.

Due to the very limited number of datasets with worms, these were not considered further in the analysis.

Differences between empirical and modelled AUC

This analysis was performed uniquely for arthropods/insects. The ratio between the empirical and the modelled AUC highlights that, in general, the empirical AUC represents a worst-case, although some exceptions were seen.

No significant influence on the AUC ratio was recorded for either the fit classes ($F(1,127)=0.161$, $p=0.69$) or the diet items ($F(2,126) = 0.392$, $p=0.68$), thus disproving the initial hypothesis that the difference between AUC would be larger for lower classes of fits.

In general, the vast majority of AUC ratios (about 80%) was comprised between 0.8-1.2, meaning that the two AUCs were rather similar (see figure O.3).

ED_006569J_00096293-00343

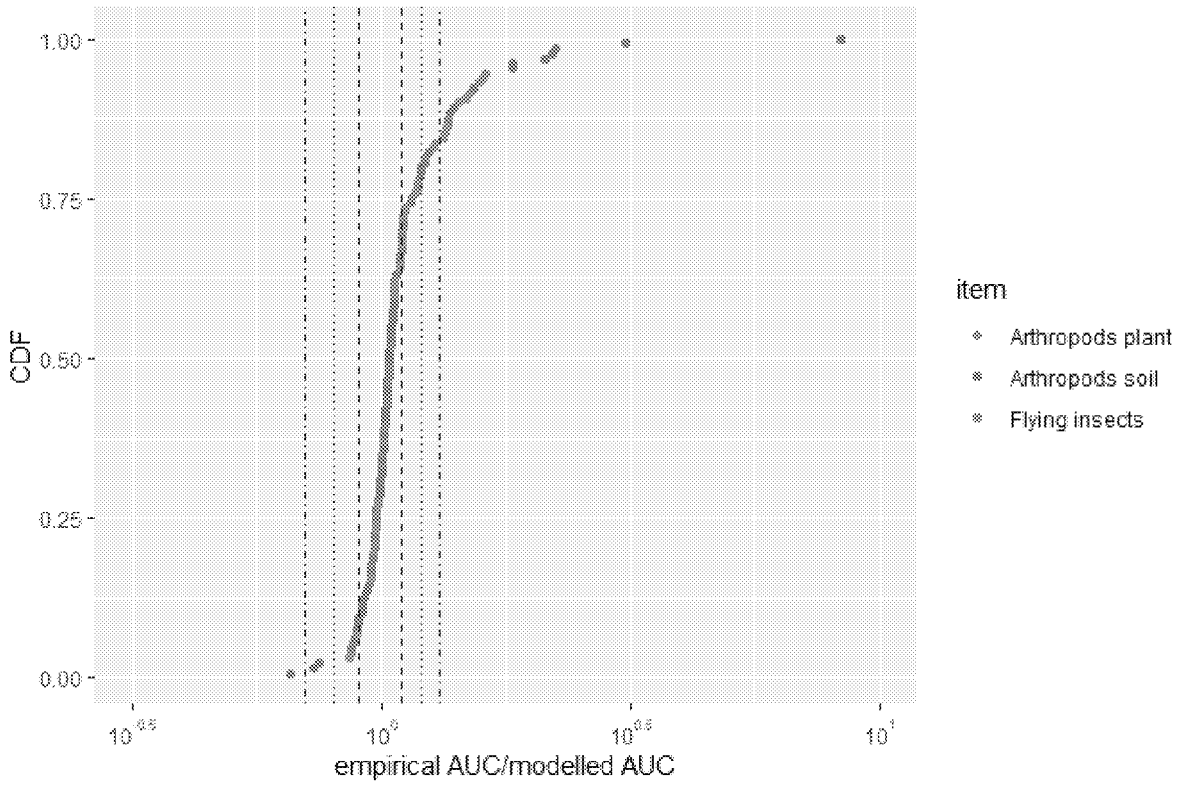


Figure O.3: Cumulative distribution function of the ratio between empirical and modelled AUC

Nevertheless, in a limited number of cases, the empirical AUC was considerably higher than the AUC derived from the kinetic modelling.

After a more careful investigation, most of these cases were related to studies with either:

- A very fast dissipation – hence with very small AUCs compared to the initial values (i.e., very small fTWA)
- Short monitoring time of residues, with the concentration in last sample being considerably higher than 0. In this case, the empirical AUC was forced to assume that the concentration is maintained until day 21 (as a worst-case), while the kinetic AUC actually reached (close) to zero well within the 21 days.

The present analysis demonstrates that the use of the empirical AUC generally provides a sufficiently worst-case basis for estimating fTWA × MAF_{repro}.

1. Dealing with multiple applications

In case of residues measured after multiple applications, if the decline can be described parametrically, two alternatives are possible (Worked example B at the end of this appendix, relates to this issue). The first one is:

1- consider each application (and the following points until the next application) as a standalone trial;
2- calculate as many DT_{50}s as the number of the applications;
3- calculate the geometric mean (see section 4) of the calculated DT_{50}s as a representative for the multiple application trial.

Otherwise:

ED_006569J_00096293-00344

1- express all concentrations in terms of % of the one measured on the last application date (i.e., on the day of each application, the value will be 100%);
2- calculate the time between each measurement time point and the date of the last application;
3- use the newly derived values for the fitting exercise.[4]

Use of residue dissipation in the risk assessment

Minimum number of trials and types of data

The sites and conditions of the residue decline trials should be representative of the proposed usage. Data from a trial conducted in a northern Member State should generally be appropriate for a northern MS risk assessment. However, it may be possible to use data from region A to support uses in region B if it is obvious that the conditions in region A tend to be worse than in region B so that the risk will not be underestimated. The acceptability of this should be considered on a case-by-case basis.

A linear mixed model with the monitored substance as the random part of the model and fitted to all data on green parts (monocots+dicots) from the Lahr et al. (2018) database, revealed that the region of sampling has a significant influence on the DT_{50}. While the same result was not replicated for trials carried out on fruits and arthropods (influence borderline significant), it is proposed to nevertheless consider, as initial step, a differentiation between the regulatory zones.

More than one site should be used as between-site variations are likely to be greater than within one site. This puts more emphasis on spatial variability, although it is acknowledged that temporal variability may also play an important role (e.g., weather conditions for the same dates in different years may diverge greatly).

The number of sites studied should cover an appropriate range of situations to ensure that the data are representative of the proposed uses. In theory, the minimum number of trials should be calibrated in order to ensure a sufficient level of confidence in the derived endpoint (e.g., DT_{50}, AUC, etc.). If one would take the DT_{50} as the reference endpoint, the expected variance between trials could be used as a basis for determining the width of the confidence interval around the average in relation to the number of trials.

In reality, such variance will change for every food item and substance. Therefore, using such an evaluation to establish an *a priori* number of minimum trials is not straightforward. In addition, there is a need to balance minimum requirements between statistical confidence and experimental feasibility.

For residues on vegetable materials, a minimum of ***trials carried out in four sites per item category and regulatory zone*** is recommended in order to establish a reliable refinement of the dissipation of the pesticide. This number is proposed considering that: (I) three to five trials have historically been considered the minimum for refining DT_{50} values; (II) the residue data requirement for MRL (minor crops) specifies that at least four independent trials should be available; (III) at least four soils should be tested are required for establishing a valid DT_{50} in soil. However, it should be considered that particular climatic conditions of certain areas

[4] Note that this approach is likely to be successful with plant residues, while it might not be so for residues on invertebrates, where the dynamic is further complicated by other processes such as organisms' movement, different surface/body weight ratios, bioaccumulation, etc.

ED_006569J_00096293-00345

may allow extrapolation to some extent (e.g., Northern France could be representative of the central zone or the northern zone despite being in the southern zone).

Considering the average substance-specific DT_{50} variance for fruits and green parts (monocots+dicots) estimated form the Lahr et al. (2018) database, 12 trials (four trials in each of the three regulatory zones) would allow estimation of the average DT_{50} with a precision of ±4.3 and 2.2 days (95% conf. interval).

For invertebrates, the Lahr et al. (2018) database reports a smaller variance than for plants, although this must be considered with care, due to a more limited data availability. In consideration of this, and in view of the objective practical difficulties in carrying out these studies, a minimum of ***trials carried out in two sites per item category and regulatory zone*** is recommended.

For seeds, residue refinements for treated seeds can only be performed with treated seeds, and residues refinements for over-sprayed seeds should only be performed with over-sprayed seeds. **Since seed treatments are interzonal, trials should be performed in all zones unless it is clearly demonstrated that the seeds will not be sown in one of the zones (e.g., due to the growing conditions, crop, etc.). Similar to vegetable materials, there should be at least four sites per item category and regulatory zone.** Residues may decline more slowly in seeds which are buried or partially buried in the soil. However, these seeds are also less available for birds and mammals, depending on the depth at which the seeds are drilled. **If seeds will be drilled at a depth of ≤3cm, it must be considered whether residues trials with both protected (covered) and unprotected (surface) seeds are needed to adequately refine the residues level.**

Combining trials

As a general rule, results from different trials on equivalent items and carried out in the same regulatory zone should be averaged before being used in the risk assessment.

Combining DT_{50}s

FOCUS (2006), highlights the use of geometric mean DT_{50}s, as it ensures consistency between the averaging of DT_{50}s and the averaging of the corresponding dissipation constants in the SFO kinetics.

When the dissipation in all trials is described by SFO kinetics, the averaging of the DT_{50} (or of the dissipation constant $k = \log(2)/DT_{50}$) is straightforward. However, if other kinetics were used, the appropriate figure to be included in the average is the following:

- FOMC: $DT_{90}/3.32$
- DFOP and HS: slower DT_{50} (unless HS: $Ct<0.9$ M0 at breakpoint or DFOP: $g>0.9$ → In this case use fastest DT_{50}).

However, the use of the **worst-case value** should be considered when:

- the dataset presents limited reliability (see section 3)
- the dataset x is relatively small (4-6 studies) and one value is considerably higher than the others (e.g. $\max(x)-\text{mean}(x)>2*\text{sd}(x)$)

Combining fTWA × MAF_{repro}

ED_006569J_00096293-00346

For invertebrates, when a reliable DT_{50} cannot be obtained for some of the available trials, it is still possible to combine the information from the available studies into a single figure on the basis of their fTWA × MAF_{repro} for a specific food item. The main condition is that the trials should be homogenous in terms of their application pattern (i.e., number and frequency of applications).

In this case, it is recommended that the arithmetic mean of the available fTWA × MAF_{repro} is used in the risk assessment. As when combining DT_{50}s, the use of worst-case values may still be considered under specific circumstances.

No combination of trials is recommended for refining the MAF_{acute}. In such case, a 90th percentile can used if this could be calculated with sufficient confidence (i.e., at least 20 trials with the same use pattern). Otherwise, the worst-case value should be used in the exposure assessment.

Splitting or merging datasets

When DT_{50} values are available over multiple items and geographical areas (e.g., regulatory EU zones), a consideration should be given as to whether the DT_{50} estimations are part of the same distribution. When this is the case, merging the datasets can simplify the risk assessment and provide more robust dissipation estimation[5].

This could be assessed visually (generally visualisations like boxplots helps in this case) or statistically by running the appropriate tests. When running such tests, alpha (α) levels higher than the standard 0.05 may be considered, if there is a concern that large dataset variations would lead to accepting the null hypothesis despite potentially influential differences in the mean values. If a higher alpha is used, this should be documented and underpinning reasons should be explained.

- If only two groups are present, then a *t*-test is normally the most straightforward approach. When data from the two groups clearly deviate from a normal distribution[6], then an equivalent non-parametric test can be used (Wilcoxon or Mann-Whitney tests). If the difference is significant at the chosen alpha, it is likely that the considered factor (crop, geographical area, etc.) plays a role in the dissipation speed, and hence the two dataset should not be merged.

- If more than two groups are present (e.g., data for the three regulatory areas) an ANOVA test is the most straightforward approach. A common non-parametric equivalent for ANOVA is the Kruskall-Wallis test. Once again, if the difference between group means is found to be significant at α=0.05, it is likely that the considered factor plays a role in the dissipation speed, and hence the datasets should not be merged.

- Whenever more discriminatory variables are considered to be potentially influencing (e.g., crop AND regulatory areas) a two-way ANOVA (with or without interaction term) can be run. Non-parametric equivalent to two-way ANOVA exist, but they are not as straightforward as in the previous cases.

[5] This procedure should not be considered a 'shortcut' for reducing the number of trials per item group and regulatory area. The minimum number of trials per item group and zone should still be respected, before making any conclusion on the possibility of merging datasets.
[6] Often the number of values is too small for appreciating the shape of the distribution. In this case, it is suggested to stick to the parametric test (generally more powerful).

ED_006569J_00096293-00347

Dealing with toxic metabolites

Whenever the toxicity of the metabolites is comparable to that of the parent (within a factor of 2 -3), the use of the TWA factor (fTWA) based on the parent only should not be considered acceptable. In this case, the residue measurements should report for both the parent and the appropriate metabolite.

FOCUS (2006) specifies how to fit residue data for the parent and the metabolite from the same experiment. However, one should be aware that, in this case, the number of parameters to be estimated is generally rather high. Therefore, the number of data points needed for a reliable fitting exercise increases accordingly.

When the toxicity of the parent and the metabolite is similar, an alternative approach could be to sum their concentrations at any time point and then fit the obtained data as if it was a single chemical. The derived DT_{50} would then be valid for the sum of parent+metabolite. Illustrative examples of this and another more elaborated approach are presented in the Worked example C at the end of this appendix.

DRAFT

ED_006569J_00096293-00348

Worked example A – Data treatment for a single trial

The available fake dataset is supposed to contain residue data for a random pesticide applied once to cereals. Results are related to the whole plant. The fictious dataset was conceived to show an example of a good kinetic fitting.

The method of analysis was satisfactory reported, and the LOD and LOQ are reported below:

LOQ	2 µg/kg
LOD	0.66 µg/kg

The available dataset is reported in the following table.

DAT	Plot	Conc. [µg/kg]			
		Analysis 1	Analysis 2	Average analysis	Average per DAT
0	A	10.45	10.82	10.635	
0	B	9.32	9.37	9.345	10.71
0	C	12.4	11.9	12.15	
1	A	9.2	9.43	9.315	
1	B	8.3	7.97	8.135	8.65
1	C	8.56	8.43	8.495	
3	A	7.2	7.45	7.325	
3	B	5.34	5.65	5.495	6.55
3	C	6.78	6.9	6.84	
7	A	4.2	4.07	4.135	
7	B	3.42	3.57	3.495	3.79
7	C	3.8	3.65	3.725	
12	A	1.97	1.99	1.98	
12	B	1.56	1.52	1.54	1.73
12	C	1.7	1.63	1.665	
21	A	<LOD	<LOD	0.33	
21	B	<LOD	<LOD	0.33	0.33
21	C	<LOD	<LOD	0.33	
42	A	<LOD	<LOD	N/C	
42	B	<LOD	<LOD	N/C	N/C
42	C	<LOD	<LOD	N/C	

Note that:

- Values at 12 DAT were below the LOQ. Nevertheless, as values were still available, these were used in the fitting exercise (if they were not available, default values halfway between LOD and LOQ would have been used).
- Values at 21 DAT were all below the LOD. Therefore, they were set to half of the LOD.
- Values at 42 DAT were all below the LOD. However, the curve should be cut at the first "non-detection" (happening in this case at DAT 21)
- Values used for the fitting are reported under the column "Average analysis".
    - Values in the rightmost column (average per DAT) will not be used in the dissipation fitting (single true replicates are considered independent)

ED_006569J_00096293-00349

- Values in the column "Analysis 1" and "Analysis 2" represent analytical replicates of the same sample, and they are averaged before the fitting.

SFO model fit

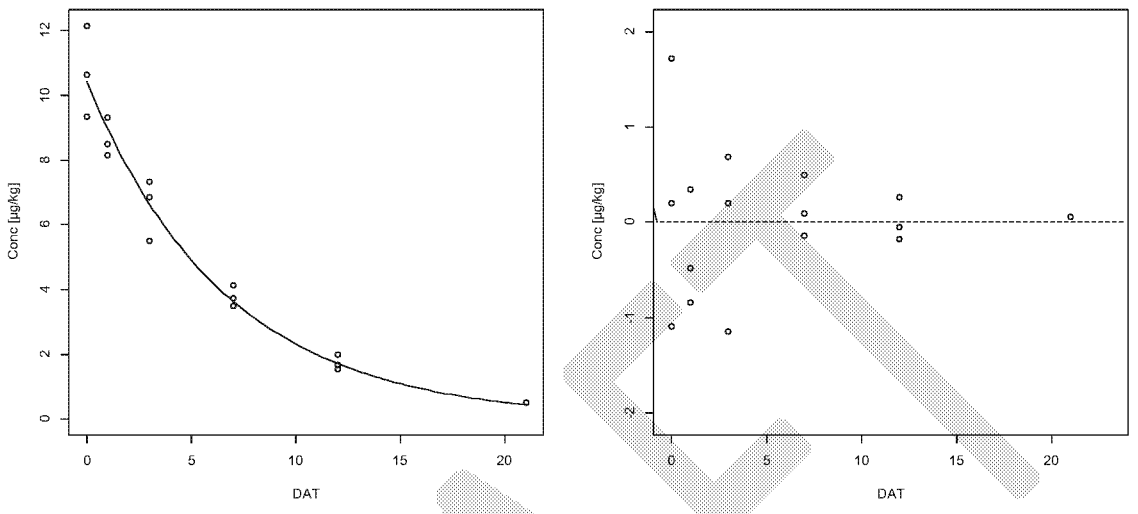


Figure O.4: Dissipation curve fitting (left) and related residuals (right)

Model parameters (SFO)

Parameter	**Mean estimate**	**95% Confidence interval**	**p-value (t-test)**
M0 (initial value) [µg/kg]	10.43	9.78-11.1	<0.0001
K (dissipation constant) [day^{-1}]	0.15	0.13-0.18	<0.0001

Model outcome

DT_{50} [days]	4.6
DT_{90} [days]	15.3
χ^2%	2.84

Evaluation of the fitting:

1- Visual fit-> plot of time ~ conc shows that the fitted line should passes in the vicinity of the measurement points for all dates.
2- Residual plot -> Plot of time ~ residuals against the y=0 line shows that points are scattered around the zero line. No regular patterns are identified and no systematic underestimation of overestimation is present at any date.
3- Chi-square % -> well below 15%

ED_006569J_00096293-00350

4- *t*-test for individual model parameters-> *t*-test resulted in *p*-values well below 0.05, indicating high confidence in the estimation of the model parameters.

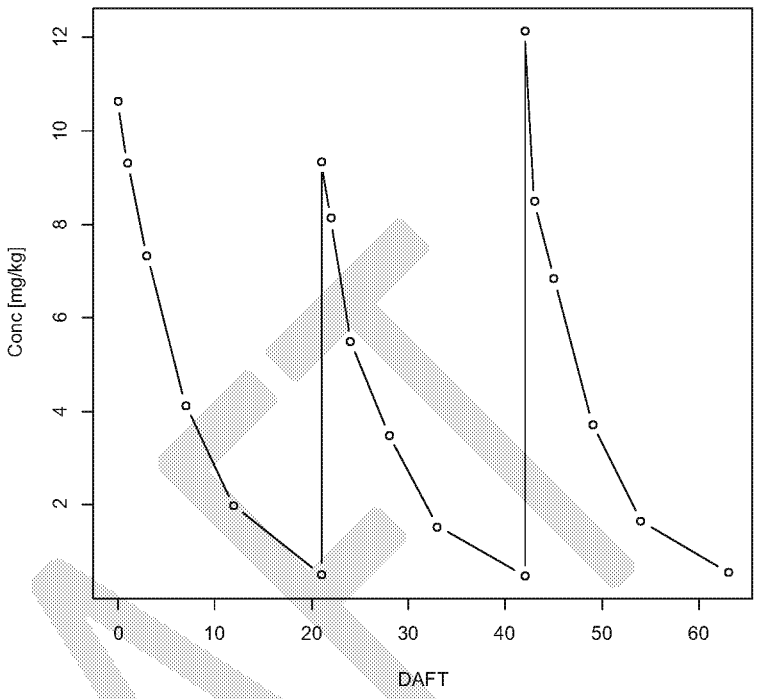
DRAFT

ED_006569J_00096293-00351

Worked example B – Dealing with multiple applications

Within this appendix two different options are presented to derive a DT_{50} from a single residue trial with multiple applications. The available fake dataset is supposed to contain residue data for a random pesticide applied three times to pome fruits, with an interval of 21 days. Results are related to fruit.

DAFT	Conc. [mg/kg]
0	10.64
1	9.32
3	7.33
7	4.14
12	1.98
21	0.51
21	9.35
22	8.14
24	5.50
28	3.50
33	1.54
42	0.48
42	12.15
43	8.50
45	6.84
49	3.73
54	1.67
63	0.56



DAFT= Days after first application

Option 1: consider each application as a standalone trial

The first procedure presented in section 3 is followed in the example below.

1- Consider each application (and the following points until the next application) as a standalone trial;

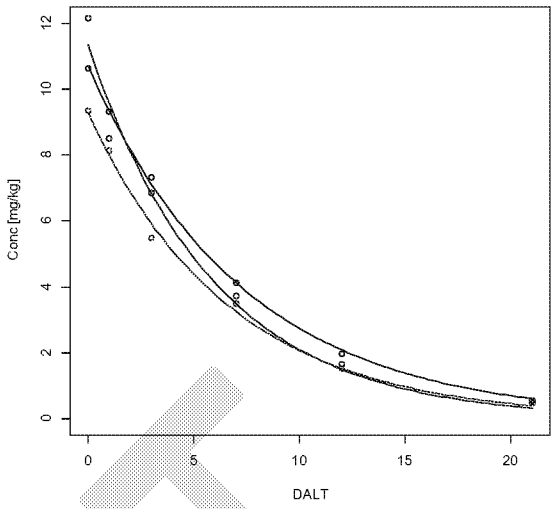
DALT	Conc. [mg/kg] Sub-trial 1	Sub-trial 2	Sub-trial 3
0	10.64	9.35	12.15
1	9.32	8.14	8.50
3	7.33	5.50	6.84
7	4.14	3.50	3.73
12	1.98	1.54	1.67
21	0.51	0.48	0.56

DALT= Days after last application

DRAFT

2- Calculate as many DT_{50} as the number of the applications;

Sub-trial	DT_{50} [days]
Sub-trial 1 (black line)	5.09
Sub-trial 2 (red line)	4.62
Sub-trial 3 (blue line)	4.11



3- Calculate the geomean of the calculated DT_{50} as the representative for the multiple application trial.

Sub-trial	DT_{50} [days]
Sub-trial 1 (black line)	5.09
Sub-trial 2 (red line)	4.62
Sub-trial 3 (blue line)	4.11
Geomean	**4.59**

<u>Option 2: consider all applications in a unique fitting</u>

The second procedure presented in section 3 is followed in the example below.

1- Express all concentrations in terms of fraction of the one measured on the last application date (i.e. on the day of each application, the value will be 1);

DAFT	Conc. [mg/kg]	Last application on DAFT	Conc. as fraction of 0 DALT [adim.]
0	10.64		1.00
1	9.32		0.88
3	7.33	0	0.69
7	4.14		0.39
12	1.98		0.19
21	0.51		0.05
21	9.35		1.00
22	8.14		0.87
24	5.50	21	0.59
28	3.50		0.37
33	1.54		0.16

ED_006569J_00096293-00353

42	0.48		0.05
42	12.15		1.00
43	8.50		0.70
45	6.84	42	0.56
49	3.73		0.31
54	1.67		0.14
63	0.56		0.05

DAFT= Days after first application
DALT= Days after last application

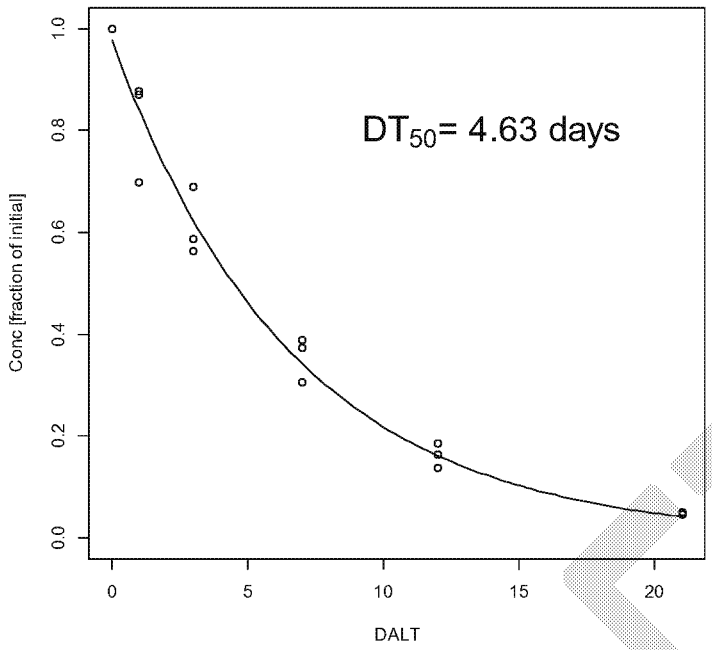
2- Calculate the time between each measurement time point and the date of the last application;

DALT	Conc. as fraction of 0 DALT [adim.]
0	1.00
1	0.88
3	0.69
7	0.39
12	0.19
21	0.05
0	1.00
1	0.87
3	0.59
7	0.37
12	0.16
21	0.05
0	1.00
1	0.70
3	0.56
7	0.31
12	0.14
21	0.05

3- Use the newly derived values for the fitting exercise.

DRAFT

ED_006569J_00096293-00354



9992
9993

DRAFT

Worked example C – Dealing with toxic metabolites

In case the toxicity of the metabolite is comparable to the one of the parent, two approaches can be followed.

Simpler approach

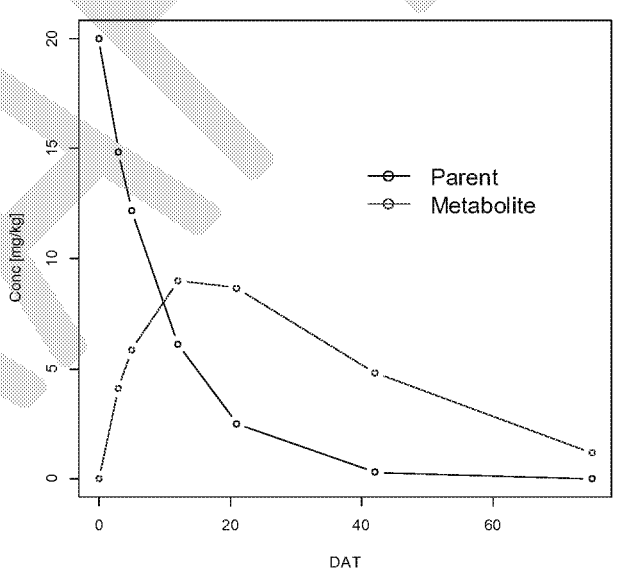
The simpler approach can be followed when it can be assumed that:

toxicity of the parent ≈ toxicity of the metabolite (within a factor 2-3)

In this case it is enough to sum the residue concentrations at any time point of the parent and the metabolite. Then fit the obtained data as if it was a single chemical.

Let's assume we have a dataset reporting measured residues of parent and one metabolite of equal toxicity. The measurements were performed on 6 dates, from DAT 0 to DAT 75.

DAT	Conc. [mg/kg] Parent	Metabolite
0	20	0
3	14.86	4.11
5	12.19	5.86
12	6.1	9.02
21	2.5	8.66
42	0.31	4.81
75	0.01	1.18



Since the toxicity of the two compounds is practically equal, it makes sense to sum the concentration at each time point.

DAT	**Conc. [mg/kg] Parent**	**Metabolite**	**Sum**
0	20	0	20
3	14.86	4.11	18.97
5	12.19	5.86	18.05
12	6.1	9.02	15.12
21	2.5	8.66	11.16
42	0.31	4.81	5.12

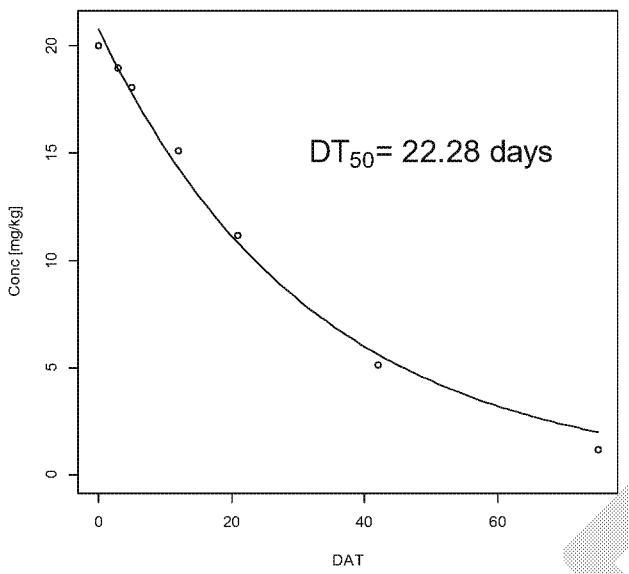
ED_006569J_00096293-00356

75	0.01	1.18	1.19

DRAFT

ED_006569J_00096293-00357

Once calculated the sum, this can be used for fitting a decline curve.



More complex approach (parent-normalised fTWA)

This approach should be followed when the toxicity of the metabolite and the one of the parent are comparable (less than a factor of 10), but cannot be assumed as equivalent. It is anticipated that the following approach will only be used when:

- the metabolite has a high formation fraction and it is more persistent than the parent;
- the metabolite is formed in medium-high amount and it is more toxic than the parent.

The example dataset includes measured residues of parent and one metabolite. The measurements were performed on 6 dates, from DAT 0 to DAT 75. The toxicity of the metabolite is known to be equivalent to ¼ of the one of the parent.

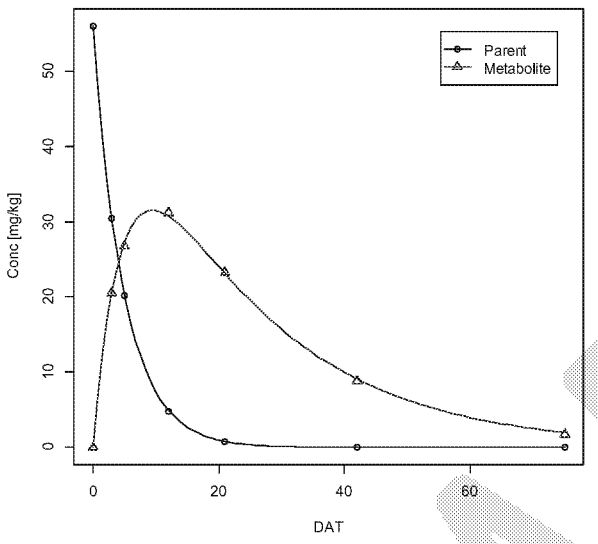
	Conc. [mg/kg]	
DAT	**Parent**	**Metabolite**
0	56	0
3	30.38	20.5
5	20.21	26.7
12	4.85	31.17
21	0.77	23.23
42	0.01	8.82
75	0	1.73

1- Estimate the kinetic parameters for the parent and the metabolite together.

Parameter	Parent	Metabolite
Kinetic model	SFO	SFO

ED_006569J_00096293-00358

M0 (concentration at *t*=0) [mg/kg]	55.89	-
DT_{50} [days]	3.42	15.02
Formation fraction [%]	-	87.25
χ^2%	0.44	1.22



2- Calculate the fTWA of the parent and of the metabolite between DAT 0 and DAT 21. Care should be taken as the fTWA of the metabolite cannot be derived analytically with the standard equation

$(1-e^{-k*Time})/(k*Time)$. On the contrary, this should be quantified as area under the curve. The fTWA for the metabolite is calculated as TWA Concentration of the metabolite (same interval used for the parent) divided by the initial concentration of the parent.

fTWA Parent = 0.23

fTWA Metabolite = 0.41

3- Re-calculate the fTWA of the metabolite accounting for the toxicity ratio with the parent (in this case ratio= 0.25) and finally sum up this value with the fTWA for the parent.

Total fTWA = (0.41*0.25) + 0.23= 0.347

ED_006569J_00096293-00359

Appendix P - Dehusking/deshelling behaviour in birds and mammals

Dehusking/deshelling behaviour in birds

Some studies have shown that dehusking of seeds can substantially reduce avian exposure to pesticides (e.g., Avery et al., 1994, 1997). Dehusking is mainly observed in smaller species (body weight < 50 g), concretely in the specialised granivores (finches, sparrows and buntings). Other small bird species with a relatively thin bill, such as skylark, wagtails and other non-granivores, do not have the capability of dehusking. Larger granivorous birds (body weight > 50 g) do not dehusk as they are able to destroy even hard-shelled seeds in their gizzard (Prosser, 1999). It is important to note that dehusking in birds is extremely variable; certain species dehusk some but not all seed types, and in the wild the actual proportion of seeds dehusked may depend on stressors such as feeding pressure, predation risk or competition (Prosser, 1999; Prosser and Hart, 2005). Moreover, even when seeds are dehusked, exposure of the bird will vary depending on the handling time of the seed (i.e., exposure increases with the handling time and handling time depends on a combination of the physical characteristics of the seed with the bill structure and force; Avery et al., 1997; Van der Meij and Bout, 2006; Soobramoney and Perrin, 2007). Therefore, assuming a standard reduction (of any value) of the theoretical exposure in species that dehusk is not justified. Moreover, for birds, a risk assessment for a dehusking focal species shall always be accompanied by an assessment for a second species that does not dehusk. This is part of the iterative consideration of specific focal species that is described in section 6.5.2.

Regarding buds, bud-eating birds generally deshell buds discarding the dry outside and consuming the central portion (Newton 1964, 1967; Summers and Huson, 1984), however, the extent of the outer layer varies depending on the stage of development of the bud (Summers and Huson, 1984) and this influences the potential exposure. Moreover, just like for seeds, exposure may also occur while manipulating the bud with the tongue to peel off the outer layers. Currently, there is a lack of data regarding the exposure of birds to pesticides through bud-ingestion and thus, a refinement of exposure by deshelling will require case-specific evidence that deshelling actually occurs under field conditions for the focal species, and experimental data must be available for the relevant type of flower bud. Moreover, as explained for the seeds, a consideration of whether there are other focal species that do not deshell buds.

Dehusking bevahiour in mammals

For granivorous mammals, dehusking or cracking of seed or fruit shells is often a part of their typical feeding behaviour (Barber et al., 2003). Several studies have demonstrated that the reduction of the exposure due to dehusking of treated seeds is seed-type and species specific (Ludwigs et al., 2007; DEFRA 2010; Brühl et al., 2011). Therefore, if dehusking is to be considered in a higher tier risk assessment, standardized methods with wild (focal) species under realistic worst-case scenarios must be used. Also, the exposure to the pesticide during the dehusking process (i.e., exposure during handling) has to be considered (see examples of how to do this in DEFRA, 2010; Morris and Thompson 2011).

As an example, dehusking efficiency in wood mouse has been quantified in two studies.

Brühl et al., (2011) studied dehusking behaviour in wild wood mouse (*Apodemus silvaticus*) individually caged (12/14 mice per seed type, the sex of the individuals was not mentioned). Two experimental setups were performed; seeds treated with a fungicide and seeds treated

ED_006569J_00096293-00360

with a generic pigment. The amount of fungicide or pigment was measured in the seeds and in the remaining husk to calculate the exposure reduction. Dehusking efficiency was approximately the same, no matter the kind of coating nor whether the mice were deprived of food before the experiment (16 hours) or not. Percentages of exposure reduction for the four kinds of seeds tested are presented in Table P.1.

DEFRA (2010) studied reduction of exposure through dehusking in wood mouse for seven seed types (wheat, maize, barley, pelleted sugar beet, peas, oilseed rape and beans). Additionally, in order to study possible differences between species, they studied dehusking behaviour in bank voles (*Clethrionomys glareoleus*) for wheat and barley. They used 10 individuals per seed type and a 12 hours food deprivation period (after verifying that longer deprivation periods produce similar effects). Seeds were treated with a palatable blue dye which, once ingested, is 100% eliminated in the first 48 hours. The amount of dye recovered from the faecal pellets was used to calculate the percentage of dye which was consumed. The weight of the husk generated, and the amount of seeds consumed were used to calculate the dehusking efficiency. Hoarding was also measured (by assessing the amount of seeds taken from the dish). Some, seed-type dependent, differences were found between species. For some seed types, the correlation between the amount of dye (seeds) consumed and the amount recovered in the faeces was improved when the hoarding variable was considered. Percentages of exposure reduction for wood mouse and bank vole are presented in Table P.1.

DRAFT

ED_006569J_00096293-00361

10119 **Table P.1:** Percentages of exposure reduction through de-husking measured in two different studies (DEFRA 2010 and Brühl et al., 2011) for different seed
10120 types. Results for seeds treated with a pigment for wood mouse and bank vole (DEFRA 2010), and for seeds treated with a pigment and a fungicide for wood
10121 mouse (Brühl et al., 2011) are presented separately.

		% of reduction through dehusking							
		Wheat	**Barley**	**Maize**	**Sunflower**	**Pelleted sugar beet**	**Peas**	**Oil seed rape**	**Beans**
DEFRA 2010 (mean ± SE)	Wood mouse (n=10 per seed type)	60.2 ± 6.6	55.4 ± 8.5	62.2 ± 8.3	-	98.6 ± 0.5	89.4 ± 2.9	41.7 ± 8.6	66.7 ± 6.7
	Bank vole (n=10 per seed type)	27.6 ± 9.5	46.7 ± 8.7	-	-	-	-	-	-
Brühl et al. 2011 (mean ± SD)	Wood mouse / Pigment	58.0 ± 14.5 (n=12)	83.9 ± 9.3 (n=11)	59.0 ± 1 3.1 (n=12)	98.8 ± 2.0 (n=11)	-	-	-	-
	Wood mouse / Fungicide	61.4 ± 15.1 (n=13)	79.5 ± 7.5 (n=14)	-	-	-	-	-	-

10122

DRAFT

Appendix Q -Background information for the Tier 1 risk assessment for granular application

The present appendix reports the data considered for the suggestion of default parameters in the Tier 1 risk assessment for the scenario 2: Ingestion of granules as grit. For further details on how to conduct the risk assessment for products applied as granules, see chapter 8

Number of grit per day in birds

The number of grit/day that are currently indicated in the guidance are extracted from Leeuw (1995).

In EFSA (2009a), only number of grit in the gizzard of granivorous birds are considered and only grit with a size >0.5 mm. Smaller particles were considered to be consumed by accident as it was not considered likely that those small particles may be actively selected by birds.

However, in a more recent work (Moore et al, 2009), it is reported that mean grit size may vary (0.3–2.9 mm) and may overlap with the size of pesticide granules which were categorized into coarse (1.0–0.5 mm) and medium-sized (0.5–0.25 mm). Giofriddo and Best (1994) reported an overall mean size of 0.5 mm in the grit of house sparrow but 24% of grit were smaller.

Based on the available information, the WG considered as not justified the exclusion of grit with a size below 0.5 mm.

Additionally, from the work by Leeuw (1995) which is the one used in EFSA (2009a), only data on predominantly granivorous were considered. Data on omnivorous and non-granivorous were excluded, although the highest number of grits in the gizzard were available for omnivorous species, like skylark. According to a report by Bennett et al. (2011), grit have been found in all the gizzards of granivores and omnivores while the occurrence of grit for insectivorous species was much lower.

Gionfriddo & Best (1996) also reported data on grit content in the gizzard. Those data were apparently not considered in the EFSA (2009a).

Based on the available data, the WG considered neither justified the exclusion of data on smaller grit from the paper by Leew (1995) nor the exclusion of data on omnivores species. Moreover, the WG also considered the data from Gionfriddo & Best (1996) including data on non-European species. This was considered appropriate since the data set is far from been extensive and the additional data may make it more robust, covering information on species not considered in the original dataset. It is noted that species from Gionfriddo & Best (1996) with an occurrence of grit in the gizzard below 50% were excluded (see table Q.1).

The number of grit per bird have already been normalised for the body weight. Information on bird body weight were taken from the following website https://www.bto.org/understanding-birds/birdfacts.

ED_006569J_00096293-00363

10160 **Table Q.1:** Data used for the estimation of Number of grit per kg bw/d

Species	Dietary class	Body weight (g)	N° animals	Grit size (mm)	Number	Number normalised bw	Grit size (mm)	Number/ bird	Number normalised bw	**Number of grit per kg bw/d**
Medium/Large Species										
Grey partridge	G	390	25	0.25-0.5	378	969	>0.5	676	1733	
Wood pigeon	G	450	20	0.25-0.5	4.9	11	>0.5	208	462	
Pheasant (Leeuw, 1995)	G	1190	16	0.25-0.5	97.6	82	>0.5	214	180	
Pheasant (ring-necked) (Gionfriddo & Best, 1996)	G	1190	37				>0.5	151	127	
Mourning Dove (Gionfriddo & Best, 1996)	G	140	40				>0.5	10	71	
Northern Bobwhite (Gionfriddo & Best, 1996)	O	155	75				>0.5	49	316	
Rock Dove (Gionfriddo & Best, 1996)	O	300	15				>0.5	69	230	
Blue Jay (medium weight 55-110 g) (Gionfriddo & Best, 1996)	O	170	20				>0.5	35	206	
American Crow (Gionfriddo & Best, 1996)	O	468	64				>0.5	49	105	
Common Grackle (Gionfriddo & Best, 1996) (marginal occurrence in Europe)	O	110	47				>0.5	10	91	
geomean (G+O)						95			212	**142**
90th perc (G+O)						792			589	**683**
Small species										
Species			N° animals	Grit size (mm)	Number	Number normalised bw	Grit size (mm)	Number	Number normalised bw	
Greenfinch	G	28	8	0.25-0.5	46.6	1664	>0.5	95	3382	

DRAFT

Chaffinch	G	24	8	0.25-0.5	26.3	1096	>0.5	65	2704	
Linnet	G	19	2	0.25-0.5	11.4	600	>0.5	100	5237	
Twite	G	16	1	0.25-0.5			>0.5	122	7625	
Brambling	G	24	1	0.25-0.5	8.5	354	>0.5	188	7813	
Goldfinch	G	17	1	0.25-0.5	20.3	1194	>0.5	43	2506	
House sparrow (Gionfriddo & Best, 1996)	G	34	146				>0.5	281	8265	
Fox sparrow (Gionfriddo & Best, 1996) (marginal occurrence in Europe)	G	35	5	0.5	102	2914				
Savannah sparrow (Gionfriddo & Best, 1996) (marginal occurrence in Europe)	G	26	21				>0.5	41	1577	
American Tree Sparrow (Gionfriddo & Best, 1996) (marginal occurrence in Europe)	G	24	8				>0.5	267	11125	
House Sparrow (Gionfriddo, 1994)	G (by the author)	34	245	0.5	580	17059				
House sparrow	O	34	11	0.25-0.5	217.5	6397	>0.5	179.3	5274	
Song sparrow (Gionfriddo & Best, 1996)	O	32	14				>0.5	14	438	
Skylark	O	38	6	0.25-0.5	422.7	11124	>0.5	217	5711	
Tree sparrow	O	24	1	0.25-0.5	44.3	1846	>0.5	76.6	3192	
Chipping Sparrow (Gionfriddo & Best, 1996)	O	12	20				>0.5	12	1000	
Vesper Sparrow (Gionfriddo & Best, 1996)	O	24	125				>0.5	12	500	
Lark Sparrow (Gionfriddo & Best, 1996) (marginal occurrence in Europe)	O	28	5				>0.5	42	1500	
Horned Lark (Gionfriddo & Best, 1996)	O	31	69				>0.5	11	355	

DRAFT

ED_006569J_00096293-00365

Hermit Thrush (Gionfriddo & Best, 1996) (marginal occurrence in Europe)	O	30	6	0.3	14	467				
Indigo Bunting (Gionfriddo & Best, 1996) (marginal occurrence in Europe)	O	14	21				>0.5	35	2500	
Red-winged Balckbird (Gionfriddo & Best, 1996) (marginal occurrence in Europe)	O	55	82				>0.5	17	309	
Brown-headed cowbird (Gionfriddo & Best, 1996) (marginal occurrence in Europe)	O	42	175				>0.5	10	238	
geomean (incl omniv)					52	1933		53	2072	**2002**
90th perc (incl omniv)					423	11124		222	7858	**9349**

DRAFT

ED_006569J_00096293-00366

Grit retention time

In EFSA (2009a), in order to estimate the daily grit intake, the number of grits is multiplied by a conversion factor which is equal to 1 divided by the grit retention time. A conversion factor of 4.2 is recommended. This value was derived considering the grit retention time (0.24 days) estimated in Fischer and Best (1995). In this paper, house sparrows (*Passer domesticus*) were fed with silica granules mixed with a canned dog food and a grit retention time.

The grit retention time of 0.24 days represents one of the shortest reported retention times in the literature. In Stafford and Best (1999), however, the conversion of 4.2 was already questioned for the following reasons: (i) it was based on a single species and the granules were intermixed with dog food and thus the birds consumed them unintentionally; (ii) the administration of granules mixed with canned dog food limited the bird requirement for grit since the diet was considered atypically soft.

In general, grit retention time may vary depending on grit availability, being relatively short when grit availability is not limited (Bennett et al., 2011).

Table Q.2: Available data on grit retention time (Bennett et al., 2011)

Reference	Species	Type of grit	Grit retention time (d)
Mateo and Guitart (2000)	Mallard duck	Calcareous and commercial diet	1.4 (median) (95% CI 0.91-1.87)
Trost (1981)	Mallard duck	Quartzite and different diets in different experiment	3.1 (median)
Gionfriddo and Best (1995)	House sparrow	quartz	0.5 (median)
Best and Stafford (2002)	House sparrow and Bobwhite quail	Silica grit	1 (mean)
Lopez-Calleja (2000)	Refous-collared sparrow	Various	1 (mean)

By considering the available information, the WG considered a grit retention time of 1 day as more appropriate mainly because this was derived by experiments where birds had a more typical seed diet.

Estimation of Gdensity

As reported in section Table 13 and section 8.2, the $G_{loading}$ is the mg a.s./granule. Normally this value should be available as part of the GAP. However, there may be situation where this information is missing. Reported below is an approach on how to estimate the $G_{loading}$.

For the $G_{density}$, defined as the number of granules at soil surface per m^2, when according to the GAP the granules are incorporated, the default values reported in the EFSA Opinion (2008) can still be used (see Table Q.3 below). Those values are, however, not very recent and include data from Canada and USA. Therefore, if those are not considered appropriate for the conditions of use, broadcast may be assumed and the approach reported in Table Q.4 below may be used to estimate the $G_{density}$.

ED_006569J_00096293-00367

Table Q.3: Default percentages to be used for the proportion of incorporated granules left on the soil surface after application (EFSA, 2008)

Crop	Planting conditions				
		Mid field	End row (no shut-off mechanism)	End row (shut off mechanism)	End row (cross seeded in headland)
Maize	Surface banding – press wheel only to incorporate	37			
	Surface banding – tines or chains to incorporate	3.7-40			
	In furrow application	0.4-0.8	52	21	
	Sub-surface band (T-band)	6.5	8.1	21	
Various	Broadcast with field-wide incorporation	2.2-4.2			1.7-2.3
Rapeseed	Various drill types	0.31-14			0.13-15

Table Q.4: Estimation of $G_{density}$ for broadcast granule

Parameter	**Unit**	**Reference**
pour density of the granule formulation:	g/mL	Point 2.3 of Regulation 284/2013
Mean diameter of one granule	µm	Point 2.8.5.1 of Regulation 284/2013
Volume of one granule: 4/3 x r^3 x π	µm³	Calculate Π=pi=3.14
Convert volume of one granule in µm³ to mL (divide by 1 x 10^{12})	mL	Calculate
Calculate number of granules/mL 1/ volume of one granule in mL	Number of granules/mL	Calculate

ED_006569J_00096293-00368

Calculate weight of a single granule = (Pour density of granules (g/mL) x 1000) / number of granules/mL	mg/granule	Calculate
Calculate number of granules per g (Number of granules/mL / pour density x 1000)	Number of granules/g	Calculate
Calculate g product/m^2 (i.e. g product/ha / 10000)	g product/m^2	Calculate
Calculate granules/m^2 (G product/m^2 x Number of granules/g)	Granules/m^2	Calculate

10200

DRAFT

Appendix R - Food web models in regulatory ERA for birds and mammals

Introduction

A food web is a network of species connected by trophic (feeding) links, representing multiple pathways (intersecting food chains) through which energy and matter flow through an ecosystem (Chiu, 2013). Consequently, food webs allow linking population dynamics to community dynamics by illustrating direct and indirect trophic interactions within a community or between interconnected ecosystems. Food web models aim to capture these trophic links by mathematical expressions. In ecotoxicology they are often used to model trophic transfer of contaminants and secondary poisoning, to estimate the consequences of chemical stress on food webs including indirect effects due to shifts in interactions of populations, and to link ecosystem structure and function (Baird and Burton, 2001; Solomon et al., 2008).

Use of food web models to refine risks due to secondary poisoning

In this revised Guidance Document for Birds & Mammals, with a focus on toxic effects due to dietary exposure, food web models may play a (future) role as a Tier 4 tool to refine the assessment of the potential risk of secondary poisoning (see chapter 11).

Food web models to assess the bioaccumulation potential of toxicants within terrestrial food webs are far less developed than for aquatic ecosystems (e.g., Carbonell et al., 2000; Arnot and Gobas, 2004; Alonso et al., 2008). Aquatic bioaccumulation food webs have been developed to assess the risk of secondary poisoning to humans (through the consumption of commercial fish and shellfish) and to terrestrial wildlife species linked to the aquatic food web. Terrestrial food web bioaccumulation models can be divided in agricultural-foodstuff, food webs and wildlife food webs. The former include transfer of chemicals from air and soil to plants, from plants to herbivore (cow/livestock), from cow to milk and meat, followed by consumption by humans. Wildlife food web models deal with bioaccumulation of chemicals from air and soil up to herbivorous and carnivorous vertebrate wildlife species.

According to Gobas et al. (2016), the application of food web models is limited to chemicals that undergo a passive diffusion transport mechanism where lipid is the main storage compartment within the organism. Models for ionic and ionogenic chemicals (including some pesticides) are lacking. In addition, field data sets for developing and testing terrestrial bioaccumulation models are limited, standardised modelling scenarios are unavailable and the species-taxa coverage within the existing models is poor. Consequently, the use of food web models to address secondary poisoning to birds and mammals largely is a research activity to date.

EFSA PPR Panel (2015b) published a schematic presentation of a food web model to address the potential risks of secondary poisoning of birds and mammals through pesticide exposure via the benthic and pelagic aquatic food chain, but detailed guidance how to develop and interpret food web models was not given.

Before their use in regulatory ERA, it is important that food web bioaccumulation models and their documentation are further developed, following the comprehensive suggestions of EFSA PPR Panel (2014) and Raimondo et al. (2021), as described for population models (refer to section 7.2).

ED_006569J_00096293-00370

Use of food web models to assess consequences of indirect effects

Food web models also have great potential to provide mechanistic understanding of the consequences of indirect effects on birds and mammals due to pesticide-induced shifts in food availability in agricultural landscapes, e.g., a decline of arthropods due to insecticide application or a decline in weeds due to herbicide application (refer to protection goal section). Addressing potential risks of these indirect effects for birds and mammals, however, requires an integrative approach in guidance development for terrestrial organisms (particularly in concert with that of weeds, non-target arthropods and soil organisms).

DRAFT

ED_006569J_00096293-00371

Appendix S - Background consideration of risk to birds and mammals via consumption of residues in puddles

EFSA (2009a) recommended that a risk assessment was performed for birds and mammals taking contaminated water from puddles containing residues of pesticides and/or metabolites, formed in the field after a heavy rainfall event. A quantitative risk assessment was only needed for those substances which did not 'pass' a screening step as follows:

- For substances with a Koc <500 L/kg, if the ratio of effective application rate (g/ha) to the relevant endpoint did not exceed 50 then no quantitative risk assessment was needed.
- For substances with a Koc ≥500 L/kg, if the ratio of effective application rate (g/ha) to the relevant endpoint did not exceed 3000 then no quantitative risk assessment was needed.

The effective application rate was determined by use of a MAF value in the case of multiple applications.

In cases where the screening step did not pass then a quantitative risk assessment was needed. Such assessment accounted for the daily water intake for birds and mammals and the concentration in puddles. However, it was questioned (EFSA, 2020a) whether there is need for a risk assessment for birds and mammals as experience had shown that the resulting TERs usually exceeded the assessment factor by a notable margin.

Moreover, the methodology for calculation of the concentration of substances in puddles (PEC_{puddle}), proposed in EFSA (2009a), has been criticised (e.g. EFSA PPR Panel, 2012). Two approaches for estimating PEC_{puddle} have been suggested over the past years by EFSA. The first method is to use the concentration in the run-off water from the four FOCUS surface water scenarios (R1, R2, R3, R4) as a surrogate for PEC_{puddle} (EFSA PPR Panel, 2012a). The second approach is to use the pore water PEC value in the top 1 cm of soil (EFSA, 2017). Whilst neither approach would give precise concentrations in puddles, the WG considered that both approaches to be reasonable for the purposes of a scoping assessment. The concentration in run-off water is not a standard output of FOCUS surface water modelling and would require a more in-depth consideration. Since pore water PEC can easily be obtained following the approach described in EFSA (2017), this method is selected for the purposes of the scoping assessment.

To understand the need for a risk assessment for birds and mammals from consumption of contaminated water in puddles a scoping assessment was performed by performing a risk assessment for 9 substances considering the concentration in puddles calculated according to the methodology in EFSA (2009a) and also assuming the PEC in puddles is equivalent to the PEC in pore water (1 cm) determined according to the methodology in EFSA (2017). The resulting assessments are summarised in Tables S.1 – S.2.

ED_006569J_00096293-00372

10288 **Table S.1:** Scoping assessment for birds for 9 active substances

Substance	RA using PEC Puddle using the methodology in EFSA (2009a)				RA using PEC Puddle from Tier 3 PEC pore water according to EFSA (2017			
	PEC Puddle mg/L	Residue intake via puddles mg a.s./kg bw/day	Acute TER	Reproductive TER	PEC Puddle mg/L	Residue intake via puddles mg a.s./kg bw/day	Acute TER	Reproductive TER
Alpha-Cypermethrin	0.000005	0.000002	631629087	7430930	0.00003	0.00001	96098218	1130567
Benflualin	0.006660	0.003064	652778	2187	0.08106	0.03729	53635	180
Benthiavalicarb	0.165517	0.076138	49594	1379	0.66156	0.30432	12408	345
Benzovindiflupyr	0.002900	0.001334	985803	18742	0.01719	0.00791	166324	3162
Bifenazate	0.050699	0.023322	4545	99	0.24094	0.11083	956	21
Diflufenican	0.003007	0.001383	1554577	66406	0.03036	0.01397	153953	6576
Flufenacet	0.075312	0.034643	12528	271	0.64547	0.29692	1462	32
Fludioxonil	0.000230	0.000106	18914783	593924	0.00089	0.00041	4859603	152592
Linuron	0.110658	0.050903	2381	273	1.27844	0.58808	206	24

10289

DRAFT

ED_006569J_00096293-00373

10290 **Table S.2**: Scoping assessment for mammals for 9 active substances

Substance	RA using PEC Puddle using EFSA, 2009a, methodology				RA using PEC Puddle from Tier 3 PEC pore water according to EFSA, 2017			
	PEC Puddle mg/L	**Residue intake via puddles mg a.s./kg bw/day**	**Acute TER**	**Reproductive TER**	**PEC Puddle mg/L**	**Residue intake via puddles mg a.s./kg bw/day**	**Acute TER**	**Reproductive TER**
Alpha-Cypermethrin	0.000005	0.000001	31155724	8011472	0.000031	0.000	4740139	1218893
Benflualin	0.006660	0.001599	3127894	3441	0.081	0.019	257003	283
Benthiavalicarb	0.165517	0.039724	125868	503	0.662	0.159	31491	126
Benzovindiflupyr	0.002900	0.000696	79027	9771	0.017	0.004	13333	1648
Bifenazate	0.050699	0.012168	410920	123	0.241	0.058	86468	26
Diflufenican	0.003007	0.000722	6929315	49198	0.030	0.007	686224	4872
Flufenacet	0.075312	0.018075	32587	2069	0.645	0.155	3802	241
Fludioxonil	0.000230	0.000055	90633333	3625333	0.00089	0.000	23285598	931424
Linuron	0.110658	0.026558	112961	30	1.278	0.307	9778	**3**

10291

DRAFT

ED_006569J_00096293-00374

Annex A – Residue Unit Dose (RUD) Database

PLACEHOLDER

An Annex with the RUD Database will be made available with the final version of the Guidance.

DRAFT

ED_006569J_00096293-00375

Annex B – Deposition Values

Annex B can be found as a separate excel file.

DRAFT

ED_006569J_00096293-00376

Annex C – Higher Tier Evaluation Tool for Residue Studies

Annex C can be found as a separate excel file.

DRAFT

ED_006569J_00096293-00377

Annex D – Higher Tier Evaluation Tool for Ecological Field Studies

Annex D can be found as a separate excel file.

DRAFT

ED_006569J_00096293-00378

Annex E – Higher Tier Evaluation Tool for Effect Field Studies

Annex E can be found as a separate excel file.

DRAFT

ED_006569J_00096293-00379